

Christian Anti-communism Crusade 1959 - Aug 1962

MSC 1075
Folder 7

C. A. C. News Letter



From the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade



Box 508

November, 1955

Waterloo, Iowa

FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D.
Managing Director

Dear Member and Friend:

I was privileged to spend the last of August and September in Australia in the companionship of my wife and family. It was a real delight to be able to share a little of normal family life, if only for a brief period.

The journey to Australia was not merely to go home and have a holiday because the communists in Australia are active, advancing, and aggressive; and the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade in Australia has a tremendous work to do. While I was home, I conducted many meetings on behalf of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, and a great deal of interest was stimulated in the work there.

The annual meeting of the Australian Christian Anti-Communism Crusade was held in the Central Baptist Church in Sydney and there was a splendid gathering. Australians are, generally speaking, complacent and confused. This serves the communist purpose exceedingly well.

While in Australia, I conducted a series of meetings in each of our two major cities, Sydney and Melbourne. In Melbourne the meetings were arranged by Dr. Stuart Babbage, Dean of Melbourne. He was anxious to promote a debate with a known communist, so he called Mr. J. J. Brown, communist official of the Australian Railways Union, and issued a challenge to him to meet me. He accepted the challenge and a date was chosen and a hall booked. The following day, Mr. Brown called to say he was unavailable and, though the Dean tried many other leading communists, all had some excuse. It seems a central directive was issued that they should not thus debate me. They do not want public attention drawn at present to their sinister motives and designs. They wish to conceal their perfidy with a smile.

We were in open debate with the communists one Sunday afternoon in the Sydney Domain. The Sydney Domain is a beautiful park around the Sydney harbor which serves as a public forum. The three judges appointed as a Royal Commission by the Australian Government to investigate the authenticity of the espionage documents produced by Vladimir Petrov, head of the Russian secret Police in Australia, who sought sanctuary with the Australian people, had delivered their reports. Their verdict was clear. The documents were entirely genuine and the Petrov's were entirely truthful.



right do
from communists were enraged. They announced a large
the in the Sydney Domain to answer the judges. A few
members of the Australian Christian Anti-Communism
Crusade attended. The communist reply was simple: "The
judges were evil and incompetent criminals." As their in-
sane vapourings continued, we began to inject pertinent
facts. A few displaced persons who knew the reality of
communism from dreadful experience joined with us. The
communists began to lose control of the meeting. At that
point the police stepped in to protect the communists. We
had the amusing experience of being escorted from the
scene by polite police who in reality hated the job they
had to do. Such are the freedoms of democracy which the
communists are determined to destroy.

Far too soon I said a sad goodbye to my wonderful wife
and family to again carry on the world-wide work of this
great Crusade. The first stop was in the Hawaiian Islands.
Here communism is powerful indeed. The governor of
Hawaii had officially proclaimed Education in Freedom
Week. In association with that fine Anti-Communist organiz-
ation known as IMUA, we waged an intensive week's cam-
paign. We spoke to every public high school and most of
the private ones on the most populous Island of Oahu; to
a radio network audience every evening, and to many of
the Civic Clubs and in the Churches. The response from all
sides was tremendously encouraging.

One remarkable feature of the Hawaiian visit was that
the accepted sponsoring agent in the public high schools
for my addresses was the Christian Anti-Communism Cru-
sade. When we realize that the population of the Hawaiian
Islands is gathered from many nationalities and many
religious backgrounds, it is almost miraculous that a Chris-
tian organization would be acknowledged as the sponsor. I
feel this could only be attributed to God's direct blessing,
and is an occasion for thankfulness and praise.

God continues to open the most wonderful doors. Reaching
the mainland, after leaving Hawaii, I flew to Miami where
I was the official speaker for the American National Aux-
iliary at the American National Convention. When it is
remembered that an Alien civilian, with no military exper-
ience and with no official position was the nationally chosen
speaker, it indicates a measure of the response that the
message is receiving. Since then, opportunities have been
numerous — doors into universities such as Michigan
State University, and Wayne University of Detroit — doors
into many high schools such as the Arsenal High School
in Indianapolis where 3,500 pupils listened spellbound to
the message — doors into the top educational ranks such
as the Minnesota Vocational Association annual banquet.
God says, "Behold, I set before you an open door, and no
man can shut it." We do ask that prayer will be continually
offered that these doors may be successfully used for the
glory of God and the cause of freedom.

Paul Crouch, our beloved ex-communist, suffering at
present from cancer of the lungs, is now in California
receiving treatment from the finest radiation facilities
available. The interest and support of our Christian friends
contributed towards making this possible. Paul has showed
some response to the treatment, but he is still very ill, and
I do ask that everyone will continue to lift him before the
throne of our Lord in prayer as God holds the answer to
life and death.

A thrilling letter was received from Liberia in Africa. It indicates the truth of the Word of God, "Cast thy bread upon the waters and thou shalt find it after many days." When I was in Dallas, Texas, I made a radio tape recording for the radio program of the Dallas Seminary. This radio program was sent to the mission field and it reached a missionary in Liberia. The following letter was forwarded to us. It shows what God can do:

Radio Station ELWA
P. O. Box 192
Monrovia, Liberia
September 28, 1955



Dear Don:

I'd like to report to you recent happenings here in Liberia.

We recently released your program of TREASURE CHEST which had the interview on Communism by Dr. Schwarz. We advertised this in the local papers and announced it a week over the air feeling the material involved was certainly worthy of a large audience. The morning after the broadcast, Mr. de la Haye met an official of the government. He stated that the State Department people were all stirred up because of this broadcast. He said it really opened their eyes. Further correspondence with President Tubman's social secretary we found that he had heard the program and was stirred as well. He stated that President Tubman was unable to hear the program and asked to have it repeated, which we did the following Sunday night. I think that a large portion of Liberia's leadership heard this discussion.

Now we should like to know how we could contact Dr. Schwarz for more material. Does he have any books available? We should like to get copies of these to circulate among the leaders in Liberia. God has given us an open door in proclaiming the Gospel and molding public opinion in this land. Certainly the material Dr. Schwarz spoke on that broadcast should be gotten in the hands of the leadership of this nation. Will you help us?

We appreciate more than we can say the consistent testimony of TREASURE CHEST as it's heard over ELWA every week. I've made a copy of this letter which I shall send to you with instructions that you forward it to Dr. Schwarz. We should like to correspond with him if at all possible.

Yours Because HIS,

SIGNED: Dick Reed
Program Director

DR:dlc

One of the special targets of communism at this moment is the African native. Here we have a tremendous oppor-

tunity to reach the people of Liberia with the Truth. We are able to send them the books because of the support of Christian friends who have given to the ministry of the Christian-Anti-Communism Crusade. We ask for continued and increased support. We ask that everyone considers what he or she is doing to fight this menace of communism and whether or not you should send a contribution towards this cause. We send freely to the mission fields of the world the books, "The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism, The Christian Answer to Communism, The Communist Interpretation of Peace, and The Broken Wall." Help us to continue this ministry by your generous and sacrificial contributions.

We have not yet been able to complete arrangements for the transfer of the central office to the west coast. We hope to be able to do so very shortly. This will enable us to work more efficiently for the Lord. We are very thankful that God has given us the opportunity as born-again servants of Christ to proclaim the Gospel of His love and to fight against the forces of godless, atheistic communism. We would appreciate your prayerful support. May God richly bless everyone.

Yours in His service,
Fred C. Schwarz
Executive Director of the
Christian Anti-Communism
Crusade

MRS. HELEN BIRNIE

Mrs. Helen Birnie, our beloved Field Director, has been holding meetings in Canada with great acceptance. She is so busy conducting meetings and answering the many and varied calls upon her time that I am taking the privilege of writing on her behalf. The Canadian Broadcasting Commission has called upon her to make several broadcasts.

It is hard for people living at home in the bosom of their families to realize the stress and strain involved in a mother leaving her family whom she loves dearly and, though handicapped by poor health, living in a suitcase and undergoing the physical and mental strain of constant traveling and speaking, knowing that in the audience there are always potential critics and enemies. Mrs. Birnie does this and does it without complaint, motivated by a love for her Lord, and her family, and her country. Her messages are thrilling and moving and have stirred many to an awareness of the communist danger in our midst.

Mrs. Helen Birnie merits the Christian love and support of everyone. We rejoice in her Christian testimony and fearlessness in the face of the communist foe. We know all friends of the Crusade will continue to give her their love and practical help. On her behalf, I thank you very sincerely.

Those desiring the services of Mrs. Birnie in their community, write to her, Box 508, Waterloo, Iowa.

Fred Schwarz

W. E. PIETSCH, D.D.

President

Dear Members and Friends:

"If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in His sight, and wilt give ear to His commandments, and keep all His statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the Lord that healeth thee." Exodus 15:26.

"If My people, which are called by My name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land." II Chron. 7:14.

"God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea; though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah." Psalm 46:1-3.

It is indeed a real pleasure and privilege to be able to enter your home or wherever you are receiving this News Letter. You will rejoice with us in the way the Lord has undertaken and prospered the Crusade. The Lord has done great things for us whereof we are glad and give Him the praise and the glory, and we also desire to thank each of our members and friends who have so faithfully stood with us, and, as we often have told you before, "We are laborers together, and when the Lord audits the books, each one who had a part will share in the returns."

As we look at world conditions in the light of Bible prophecy, especially as the events are transpiring in Palestine, and the subtle hand of communism is agitating the Arabs, it appears that the coming of our Lord cannot be too far away. It behooves us to be faithful in the light of God's Word, doing God's work, God's way.

I believe that God will continue to bless our beloved land if we get back to the basis upon which it was established—a God fearing nation, and be governed by our constitution instead of a foreign power superseding our own flag,—nations that have definitely repudiated God; and we, who profess to know Him and love Him, are seeking to work out a peaceful co-existence with the enemy. As we find every turn of the road where we leave God out, the enemy outsmarts us, and we yield more and more to the wicked forces of communism and their friendly allies. Note carefully what God told Israel, and I believe it applies to our beloved land and in this crisis hour.

"If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in His sight, and wilt give ear to His commandments, and keep all His statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the Lord that healeth thee." God's recipe for victory is humility.

"If my people, which are called by My name, shall humble themselves." We need to begin at the top of our nation

right down to every citizen. We have wandered far away from our original foundations. We need to get back and let the Bible guide us, the Ten Commandments, and our own constitution which we believe was established under divine guidance; and when we permit a foreign flag, an atheistic nation to guide our foreign policy, we are headed for disaster. May we re-examine how far we have traveled, and follow God's instruction, "If My people, which are called by My name, shall humble themselves and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land." II Chron. 7:14.

UNCLE SAM THE PRODIGAL

As we review events for the last 25 years, our nation has been the prodigal. We have joined hands with Soviet Communistic Russia and opened the flood gates of espionage and intrigue. We have repealed the 18th amendment until we have become one of the most drunken nations on the face of the earth. We betrayed our friends, whom we promised to protect, in secret agreements at Yalta, and Potsdam, and Teran. We have largely ruled the Bible out of the schools until many of our young people are set adrift without an anchor. The social gospel has taken place of the old-fashioned gospel in many of our fashionable churches. People have been received in churches whose religion has not changed their life and conduct. It is time for us to awaken before disaster overtakes us.

It is the desire of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade to sound the alarm as to the eminent danger of atheistic communism on a program of education, evangelism, and dedication. Time is running out. It is later than most people think, and what we do, must be done quickly. We have adopted an evangelistic statement of faith which follows this article. We are convinced it is only with the help of Almighty God that we can lead Uncle Sam, the prodigal, back to where God would have him be, on the principles upon which this nation was established.

We welcome you to join us in this Crusade. We are incorporated under the laws of the State of Iowa. Membership is \$10 a year; life membership, \$100. This enables us to send our representatives over the nation and also our radio programs which are being sent around the world. We invite you to join with us in this battle and make a special contribution at the particular season of the year, thanking God for our freedom and liberty. May we have the pleasure of hearing from you at your earliest convenience. We are enclosing a self-addressed envelope and letter in which you can designate your gifts.

Yours very sincerely,

W. E. Pietsch

President

STATEMENT OF FAITH

Among other equally Biblical truths, we believe and maintain the following:

a. The plenary Divine inspiration of the Scriptures in the original languages, their consequent inerrancy and infallibility, and, as the Word of God, the supreme and final authority in faith and life;

b. The Triune God, Father, Son and Holy Spirit;

c. The essential, absolute, eternal Deity, and the real and proper, but sinless, humanity of our Lord Jesus Christ;

d. His birth of the virgin Mary;

e. His substitutionary, expiatory death, in that He gave His life "a ransom for many;"

f. His resurrection from the dead in the same body in which He was crucified and the second coming of this same Jesus in power and great glory;

g. Salvation, the effect of regeneration by the Spirit and the Word, not by works but by grace through faith;

h. The everlasting bliss of the saved, and the everlasting suffering of the lost;

i. The real spiritual unity in Christ of all redeemed by His precious blood.

j. The necessity of maintaining, according to the Word of God, the purity of the Church in doctrine and life; And, still believing the Apostles' Creed to be a statement of Scriptural truth, we therefore incorporate it in these articles of faith.

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

A non-profit corporation, incorporated under the laws of the State of Iowa

- ✦ W. E. PIETSCH, D.D., President
- ✦ LEONARD BOSGRAFF, Attorney, Vice-President
- ✦ FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D., Managing Director
- ✦ MRS. HELEN BIRNIE, Field Representative

Radio Broadcast — KXEL, Waterloo, Iowa - 50,000 watt station: Sunday: 7:00 A.M., CST, Dr. Schwarz, 11:00 P.M., CST, Dr. Schwarz; Tuesdays: 11:15 P.M., CST. Helen Wood Birnie, WCBC, Anderson, Indiana - weekly program. Juneau, Alaska - weekly program.

Post Office Box 508
WATERLOO, IOWA

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade NEWS LETTER . . .



Box 890

MAY, 1957

LONG BEACH 1, CALIF.

FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D.

Executive Director

The Communists cast covetous eyes upon India.

The thought of the 400,000,000 of India added to the 900,000,000 already controlled by Communism is nightmarish.

What happens in India is extremely significant for the future security of the U.S.A.

The Communists have just won a shattering victory in India.

They have won the election and formed the Government of the Indian State of Kerala.

This state has 14,000,000 people. It is at the southern tip. It is the best educated and one of the most Christian Indian states.

Never before have the Communists been able to elect a government democratically.

The camel has its hoof within the tent. The eyes of India and the thinking world are upon Kerala.

This situation emphasizes the importance of the Indian Christian Crusade. Here are extracts from recent letters by the president, Mr. Ch. Devananda Rao:

"As I told you, 90 per cent of the Christian families in India do not know that the Communists are Atheists and Materialists. I know of an experienced pastor who blessed a Communist leader and prayed for his success in the last elections, and that candidate won the election.

"The Indian Christian Crusade is now engaged in a vital program to do Christian Anti-Communist Propaganda from house to house, community to community, village to village, and district to district among the Christians in our Andhra area to defeat this evil foe." 2/4/1957

This is most significant in view of the outcome in the elections. In Kerala, a nearby state to Andhra, the Communists won a smashing victory. In Andhra it was a different story. Our brother reports, "In our native district, during the 1952 general elections, the Communists secured all three Parliament seats, but in 1957 all three were defeated." 3/21/1957

This is successful work against Communism and for Christ. The Battle in India is just beginning. We must do more.

The Indian Christian Crusade now owns its headquarters building in the City of Vijayawada, Andhra State. It has eleven full time workers. It is in the process of securing a printing press. This press will be useless without workers and paper. The immediate monthly needs for this are \$350. This must be underwritten at once. Will you do one of the following:

1. Ask your church to place the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade upon its budget so that we can supply the needs of the Indian Christian Crusade.

2. Persuade your Sunday School Class or Civic Group to make a regular contribution.

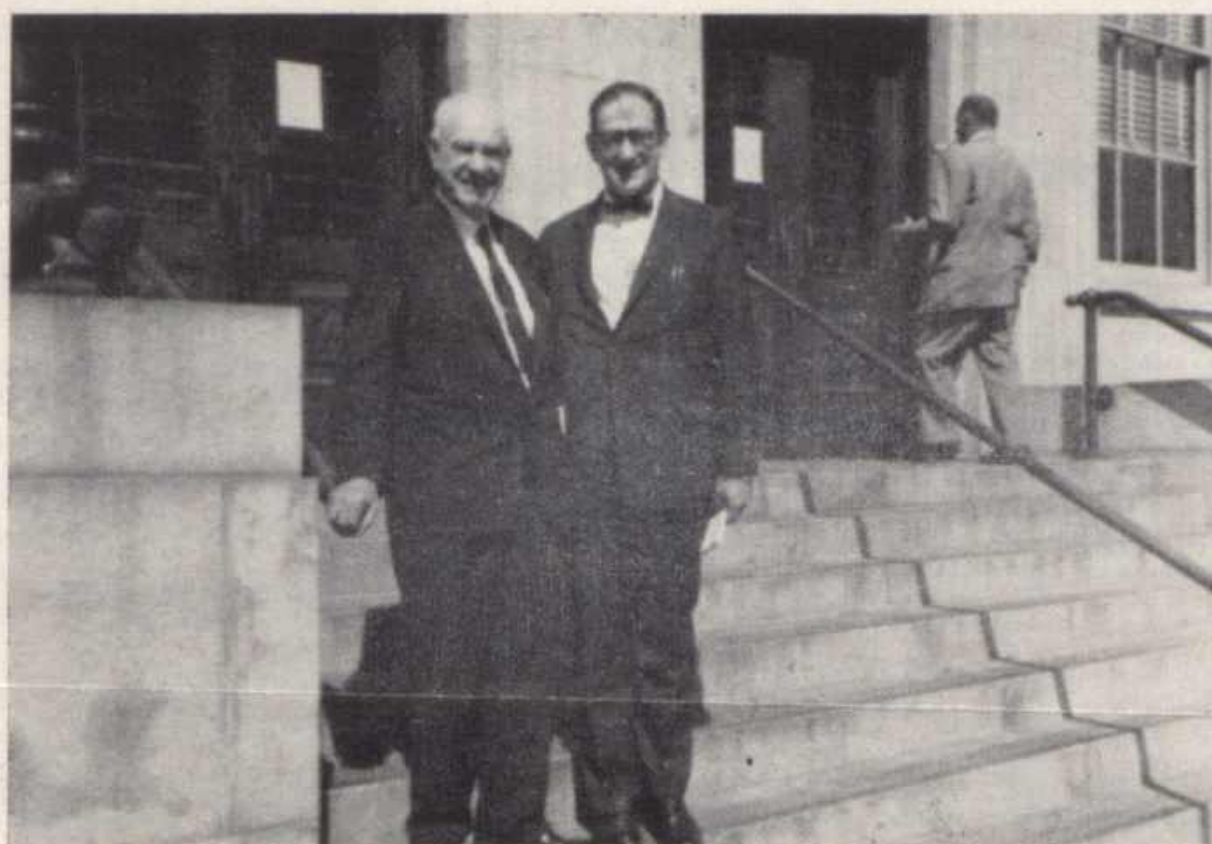
3. Personally pledge a monthly amount for this work. The need is urgent. The time to act is now. You alone can meet this need.

From April 15-28, I have been in Washington, D.C. meeting with leaders in the Legislative, Administrative, and Military fields.

I will be in St. Louis, Missouri, April 29, to May 26, as outlined in the following schedule:

D R . S C H W A R Z ' I T I N E R A R Y

Apr. 29, Mon.	11:45 a.m.	Baptist Pastors Conference at the Third Baptist Church, 620 No. Grand, St. Louis, Mo.
	Afternoon,	CBMC Special Dinner Meeting.
30, Tues.	12:15 p.m.	Maplewood Rotary Club, Maplewood, Mo. at the Masonic Temple.
	8:00 p.m.	Clinic on Communism at the St. Louis Medical Society Bldg., 3839 Lindell Boulevard, St. Louis, Mo.
May 1, Wed.	12:15 p.m.	Kirkwood Rotary Club, at Nelsons Cafe, Kirkwood, Mo.
	7:30 p.m.	Tower Grove Baptist Church, St. Louis, Mo.
2, Thurs.	10:10 a.m.	Midwest Bible Institute, St. Louis, Mo.
	12:00 NOON	Optimist Club at the Statler Hotel, St. Louis, Mo.
	7:30 p.m.	Church of God, St. Louis, Mo.
3, Fri.	10:10 a.m.	Midwest Bible Institute, St. Louis, Mo.
	12:15 p.m.	Civitan Club at the Statler Hotel, St. Louis, Mo.
4, Sat.	10:10 a.m.	Midwest Bible Institute, St. Louis, Mo.
5, Sun.	10:30 a.m.	Berea Temple, 3224 Russell, St. Louis, Mo.
	7:30 p.m.	Maplewood Baptist Church, Maplewood, Mo.
6, Mon.	8:00 p.m.	Special meeting to be announced later.
7, Tues.	12:15 p.m.	Midtown Kiwanis Club at Melbourne Hotel.
	8:00 p.m.	Clinic on Communism at the St. Louis Medical Society Bldg.
8, Wed.	12:15 p.m.	Downtown St. Louis Lions Club at the Statler Hotel.
	8:30 p.m.	Euclid Baptist Church, St. Louis, Mo.
9, Thurs.	p.m.	Brotherhood of the First Baptist Church, Berkeley, Mo.
11, Sat.	8:00 p.m.	Youth for Christ, Brentwood, Mo.
12, Sun.	10:30 a.m.	Bethel Temple, St. Louis, Mo.
	7:30 p.m.	Pending
13, Mon.	p.m.	First Baptist Church Brotherhood, Ferguson, Mo.
14, Tues	12:00 NOON	University City Kiwanis at 7401 Delmar Blvd.



Dr. W. E. Pietsch and Dr. F. C. Schwarz on the steps of the Long Beach Post Office

	8:00 p.m.	Clinic on Communism at the St. Louis Medical Society Bldg.
15, Wed.	6:30 p.m.	Pending
16, Thurs.		All day at Centralia, Missouri
18, Sat.	8:00 p.m.	Youth for Christ at Brentwood, Mo.
19, Sun.	10:45 a.m.	Tower Grove Baptist Church, St. Louis, Mo.
20, Mon.	6:30 p.m.	Fourth Baptist Church, 13th & Sullivan, St. Louis, Mo.
21, Tues.	8:00 p.m.	Clinic on Communism at the St. Louis Medical Society Bldg.
22, Wed.	7:30 p.m.	Lafayette Park Baptist Church, St. Louis, Mo.
24, Fri.	8:00 p.m.	Missouri for Constitutional Govt., St. Louis, Mo.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D., *Executive Director*, Sydney, Australia

W. E. PIETSCH, D.D., *President*, Long Beach, California

G. W. WESTCOTT, M.D., *Vice-President*, Ypsilanti, Michigan

W. P. STRUBE, JR., *Secretary*, Houston, Texas

REV. T. P. LOTT, Houston, Texas.

ROBERT SACKETT, Waterloo, Iowa.

I appreciate your prayer and your unselfish, practical support for this work for Christ and freedom.

FRED C. SCHWARZ

Executive Director, CAC

CLINIC ON COMMUNISM

DIAGNOSIS, PATHOLOGY and TREATMENT



Conducted by

FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D.
Surgeon and Psychiatrist

from

SYDNEY, AUSTRALIA

Leading World Authority On Communism

Now On His Sixth World Lecture Tour

1. The Mind, Morals and Motives of Communism Tues., April 30
2. Communism In Economics, Industry and Government Tues., May 7
3. The Communist Party, Its Fronts and Captive Organizations Tues., May 14
4. The International Communist Conspiracy Tues., May 21

TICKETS: \$1.50 PER LECTURE IF PURCHASED SEPARATELY
\$5.00 FOR THE SERIES OF FOUR LECTURES

For tickets, please make check payable to "Clinic On Communism", and
mail with self-addressed, stamped envelope to any one of the following:

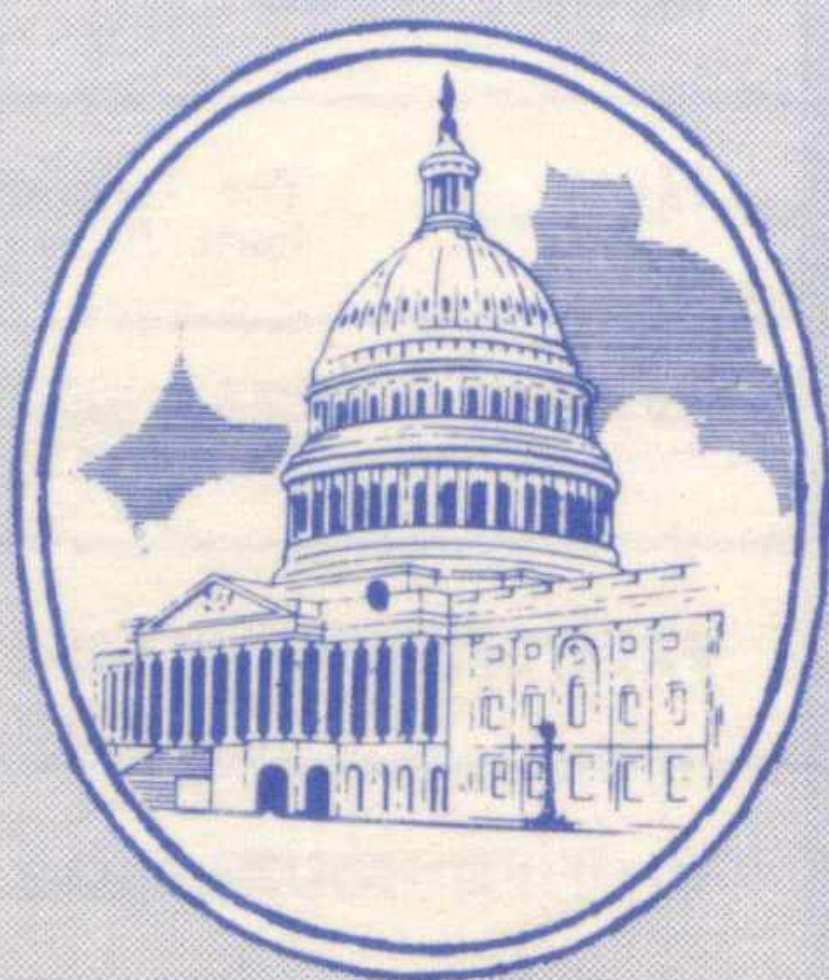
Dr. R. Bruce McCloskey, 745 East Big Bend Bl., Webster Groves 19, Mo. ... WO 1-7881
Mr. Peter Steele, 2031 Railway Exchange Bldg., St. Louis 1, Mo. GA 1-3895
Mrs. William Dougherty, 7131 Westmoreland Dr., University City 5, Mo. ... PA 1-3157
Miss Eleanor Schlafly, 5 Edgewood Rd., Clayton 24, Mo. WY 3-1249

ALL SESSIONS BEGIN PROMPTLY AT 8:00 p.m. at the

ST. LOUIS MEDICAL SOCIETY
3839 LINDELL BOULEVARD

WASHINGTON, D. C.

**ANTI-
SUBVERSIVE
SEMINAR**



3 DAYS

SATURDAY, SUNDAY, MONDAY

**JULY 1, 2, 3,
1972**

HOTEL SONESTA

(Formerly Hotel America)

**MASSACHUSETTS AVE.
at THOMAS CIRCLE
WASHINGTON, D. C. 20005**

**SPONSORED BY
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade
124 East First Street
Long Beach, California 90801
Phone (213) 437-0941**

SCHEDULE

TIME

SATURDAY

SUNDAY

MONDAY

TIME
FOR
CHURCH

9:00 - 9:30 **FILM** The Truth About Communism: Parts I & II

9:30 - 10:30 **SCHWARZ** "What is Communism?"

10:45 - 11:45 **RICE** "Constitutional Issues Involved in Antisubversive Legislation"

11:45 - 1:30 **LUNCH HOUR**

1:30 - 2:00 **FILM** The Truth About Communism: Parts III & IV

2:00 - 3:00 **EVANS** Source of the New Left Revolution

3:15 - 4:15 **FREE SPEECH**

4:15 - 7:00 **DINNER HOUR**

7:00 - 8:00 **CASTRO** "Communism, Castro, and Cuba"

8:15 - 9:15 **SCHWARZ** "Leninism"

FILM Republic of Apathy

SCHWARZ The New China Policy: Will it Increase Prospects of Peace?

FREE SPEECH

DINNER HOUR

PHILBRICK I Led Three Lives

SCHWARZ "Anarchism"

FILM The Ultimate Weapon

SCHWARZ "Marcuse and the Politics of Sex"

DINNER "Communism: The Enemy of Jewish People"

LUNCH HOUR

FILM Schwarz-Lomax Debate

BLTYHE "Teaching Communism in the Schools"

FREE SPEECH

PURPOSES

To teach students, teachers and citizens the pathology of communism and its associated destructive forces, and to inspire and train them for activity designed to preserve and promote freedom. The communists have long given the highest priority to work among university and college students. Most important communist leaders were recruited while they were students. Trained propagandists, exploiting the idealism of youth, recruit and train susceptible students for leadership in the communist movement. The rise of the New Left on the campuses shows the progress made by the forces of communism, anarchy and general totalitarianism. Recognizing this the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade with a Citizens Committee is sponsoring the Washington, D. C. Antisubversive Seminar. This seminar is designed to inform students, teachers and citizens of the philosophy, morality, organization, techniques, strategy and objectives of communism and the New Left. It is based on the belief that knowledge is power; that ignorance creates fear and breeds apathy, despair or hysteria. Accurate information is a prerequisite for sound judgment and responsible action. The objective is that students at this seminar will constitute a program of study and apply the knowledge obtained in practical programs related to their environment of school or community. In this way programs of local, national and international action can be built that will be effective in the preservation and extension of freedom.

WASHINGTON, D. C. ANTISUBVERSIVE SEMINAR

Sponsored by the
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade
in cooperation with the
Washington, D. C. Citizens Committee

Director
FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D.

Dean
REV. JAMES D. COLBERT

Moderator
RAYMOND A. JOSEPH

PREMISES

1. America is threatened by forces dedicated to the destruction of its political, economic and cultural heritage.
2. These forces are internal and external.
3. Among the most important are communism, anarchy, and general totalitarianism.
4. Considerable success has attended their destructive efforts.
5. Past programs to prevent the advance of communism, anarchy, and totalitarianism have proved inadequate.
6. Both governmental and nongovernmental action is necessary.
7. Action must be based on adequate knowledge of the nature, tactics and objectives of the enemy.
8. This knowledge should be possessed by every citizen.
9. Action must be in tune with the ideals of freedom.

REGISTRATION FORM

Mr.
Mrs.
Miss

Name _____

Address _____

City _____

State _____

Zip _____

Please check your age bracket.

☐ 16 to 18 yrs.

☐ 19 to 24 yrs.

☐ 25 yrs. or over

Please register me for:

☐ Full course

☐ One day _____

Day

Date

☐ The following sessions:

DAY

DATE

TIME

I enclose \$_____. Make check payable to Christian Anti-Communism Crusade.

☐ I wish to apply for a tuition scholarship (\$20.00 value)

☐ I wish to apply for a full scholarship (\$55.00 value)

Send your registration form to:

WASHINGTON, D. C.

ANTISUBVERSIVE SEMINAR

P. O. BOX 890

LONG BEACH, CALIFORNIA 90801

PHONE (213) 437-0941

SPECIAL INFORMATION

COST — The cost of tuition is \$20.00 for the entire seminar or \$2.00 per lecture. No charge for film showings or panel discussions.

TUITION SCHOLARSHIPS — So that no one may be excluded on financial grounds, tuition scholarships will be granted on request.

FULL SCHOLARSHIPS — Full scholarships for tuition, food and lodging will be granted to students, teachers, policemen, and clergymen who wish to attend the seminar and stay at the Hotel Sonesta. The value of each scholarship will be \$55.00, which will include \$20.00 for tuition and a grant of \$35.00 for food and lodging.

Name _____

Address _____

City _____

State _____

Zip _____

PLEASE
PLACE
STAMP
HERE

Washington, D.C. Antisubversive Seminar

Post Office Box 890

Long Beach, California 90801

FACULTY



MISS JUANITA CASTRO, younger sister of Cuba's Communist dictator. A graduate of the Ursuline Academy in Havana, she helped Fidel rise to power, then devoted herself to welfare work. After realizing that her brother and his government were Communist, she helped many Cubans to escape. She fled the country on June 29, 1964, in order to denounce Communism to the world. In Guyana she exposed Jagan's relationship with Fidel Castro. In the Dominican Republic, she denounced her brother's intentions of taking that country over just three weeks before the Dominican revolt. Miss Castro has testified before the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee, and has appeared on Meet the Press and many other nationwide programs.



REV. JAMES D. COLBERT, Director of Missions for the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, Inc., is a minister and lecturer and has seen firsthand over 10 world communist fronts.



JOSEPH DUNNER
Dr. Joseph Dunner is Senior Professor and Chairman of the Political Science Department at Yeshiva University, New York City. From 1937-1941 he was a staff member of the American Jewish Joint Distribution Committee entrusted with the resettlement of Jewish refugees from Hitler Germany. During World War II he was Chief of the Intelligence Section of the U. S. Office of War Information in London. Before coming to Yeshiva University, he taught at Grinnell College in Iowa and was a Fulbright Professor of Political Science at Freiburg University in Germany. He is editor of the Dictionary of Political Science and the Handbook of World History: Concepts and Issues. Among the books authored by Dr. Dunner are "The Republic of Israel: Its History and Its Promise, Democratic Bulwark in the Middle East: Baruch, Spinoza and Western Democracy. Being mentioned in the "Who's Who in America" and in "Who's Who in the World" are among the many honors received by Dr. Dunner.



M. STANTON EVANS
Graduate from Yale University where he edited Comment magazine and was Feature Editor of the Yale Daily News. He is former Managing Editor of the Washington Newsletter Human Events, Assistant Editor of The Freeman, regular contributor to and Associate Editor of National Review. He is Chairman of the American Conservative Union and Commentator on C-B-S Television and Radio. He is presently Editor of the Indianapolis News.



RAYMOND ALCIDE JOSEPH, B.A.
Wheaton College, M.A. University of Chicago. Haitian national, student of social and political conditions in the Caribbean.



HERBERT A. PHILBRICK, author, lecturer and former counter spy for the F.B.I. He is author of the book "I Led Three Lives", which has been dramatized on television.



CHARLES E. RICE
Presently Professor of Law, Notre Dame Law School, South Bend, Indiana. He received an A.B. Degree from the College of the Holy Cross 1953, and LL.B. in 1956 from Boston College Law School; an LL.M. in 1959 and a Doctor of Juridical Science from New York University School of Law in 1962. He formerly taught at Fordham University School of Law and at New York University School of Law and History and Political Science at

C. W. Post College. He has authored several books and written widely on constitutional law and related subjects. Some of the books he has written are: "Freedom of Association," "The Supreme Court and Public Prayer," and "The Vanishing Right to Live."



FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D.
President of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, became involved in the conflict with Communism while a student at the University of Queensland in Australia in 1940, because its atheistic nature conflicted with his Christian faith. Author of many pamphlets and the book "You Can Trust the Communists (to be Communists)," which has been translated into six foreign languages and has sold over one million copies.



SHELTON M. BLYTHE He has written a study manual and workbook to accompany "You Can Trust the Communists (to be Communists)."

**WHAT IS
THE
CHRISTIAN
ANTI-COMMUNISM
CRUSADE**



The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is a nonprofit tax-exempt educational organization devoted to the battle against Communism and the propagation of the Christian Faith. It was organized in 1953, incorporated under the laws of the State of Iowa, with headquarters in Waterloo, Iowa. The international headquarters and executive offices are now at 124 E. First Street, Long Beach, California.

Mailing address: Christian Anti-Communism Crusade,
P.O. Box 890, Long Beach, California 90801

EXECUTIVE OFFICERS

President and Treasurer
Fred C. Schwarz, M.D.

Chairman
Rev. James D. Colbert

Secretary
Ella L. Doorn

Vice President
George W. Westcott, M.D.

Directors
Floyd E. Burroughs
Robert E. Sackett

Fred Schwarz, M.D., President of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, became involved in the conflict with Communism while a university student. The conflict commenced because the atheistic nature of Communism conflicted with his Christian faith.

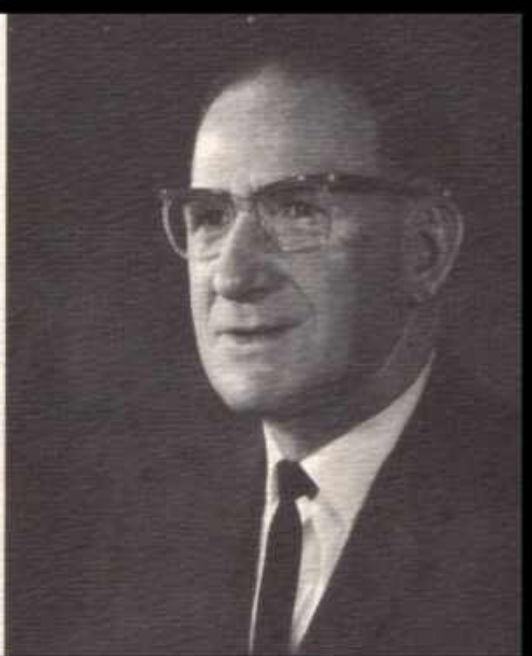
His first public debate with a Communist took place at the University of Queensland in Australia in 1940. Since then he has debated many Communists and has issued an open challenge to debate any Communist on any platform on any aspect of Communist theory or practice.

Dr. Schwarz conducted a Medical Practice in Sydney, Australia, while he continued to expose the fallacies of Communist doctrines and the cruelty of Communist practice. However, he real-

ized that the destiny of freedom depended upon the understanding and attitudes of the people of the United States.

He visited the U.S.A. in 1950 and 1952 and lectured extensively. In 1953 he was a founder of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. In 1955 he closed his medical practice to devote his full time to the battle against Communism. Under his leadership the Crusade has grown and its message has made an impact in the United States and throughout the world.

He diagnoses Communism as a doctor diagnoses a disease. He possesses a rare ability to understand Communist terminology, doctrine and strategy and to present these so that they can be understood by ordinary people. He believes that understanding Communism is the foundation for its defeat.



PREMISES PURPOSES POLICIES

The underlying *premises* of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade — which guide all its work, can be summed up very simply:

Communism exists. It is evil. It proposes to conquer the world. The dimensions of the Communist threat are alarming.

Past programs to restrain Communist advance have been inadequate. Both governmental and nongovernmental action are necessary. Such action must rest on adequate knowledge of the nature of Communism.

This knowledge should be possessed by every citizen and used with devotion to the ideals of freedom.

Positive Christian virtues derived from the love of God and man such as devotion to justice and freedom, and responsibility for one's neighbor must supplement opposition to Communism.

The basic *purposes* of the Crusade can be stated even more briefly:

To instruct citizens in the philosophy, moral-

ity, organization, deceitful techniques and objectives of Communism.

To encourage citizens to begin a continued program of study and applied citizenship to transform acquired knowledge into local, national and international programs which will be effective in the maintenance of freedom. To propagate the Christian Faith.

The following *policies* are faithfully adhered to by the Crusade:

1. Emphasis is placed on the nature and techniques of Communism as revealed in *Communist basic literature* and by past history.
2. Judging noncommunist organizations and individuals is not done.
3. No literature attacking noncommunist organizations or individuals is distributed.
4. The Crusade is nonpolitical and nonsectarian.
5. No programs of political action are advocated and no petitions are circulated.
6. No national programs are designed.

THE **INSTRUCTION PROGRAM** OPERATES THROUGH



COLLEGES AND
SCHOOLS



CHURCHES



LOCAL
STUDY GROUPS



OVERSEAS
PROGRAMS



FILMS AND
TAPES



LITERATURE



SCHOOLS OF
ANTI-COMMUNISM



PROGRAM for COLLEGES and HIGH SCHOOLS

Most important Communist leaders were recruited to Communism while they were students. Examples are Marx, Engels, Lenin, Stalin, Mao Tse-tung and Castro.

Since the future of every child is threatened by Communism, the errors of Communism should be taught in schools. Many schools are attempting to do this. Some states have laws that make teaching about Communism mandatory.

The manner in which Communism is taught is most important. The central features of Communism are atheism, class warfare, dictatorship and monopoly and these should be stressed. To teach Communism as merely an alternate economic system to capitalism is inadequate. To present it as a movement of the working class and the poor is fallacious. To claim it can be defeated by

economic and social improvement alone is dangerous deception.

Effective teaching concerning Communism requires:

1. Informed teachers.
2. Suitable textbooks.
3. Adequate teaching aids such as tapes, records, films and slides.

The Crusade helps to provide these. It trains teachers in Schools of Anti-Communism; it provides the textbook, "Communism, the Deceitful Tyranny", and a series of lectures on record, tape and also in book form, entitled, "What is Communism?" A workbook containing questions and answers on each lecture and each chapter of the book, "Communism, the Deceitful Tyranny", is a very valuable aid. Libraries of films and tapes are available for school use.



Communism is the avowed implacable enemy of the Church. The doctrines of Communism commence with the positive assertion "There is no God." Karl Marx states, "Religion is the opiate of the masses." Lenin says, "Atheism is a natural and inseparable portion of Marxism, of the theory and practice of scientific socialism."

Despite this, Communism seeks to infiltrate, confuse and exploit all religious groups. Communists do this by seeking a common front with church groups on such subjects as peace, civil rights, poverty, etc. . . . The uninformed are an easy prey for the trained Communists.

The success of Communism should challenge all Christians. Jesus placed the highest priority on children. He said it was prefer-

able for a man to be drowned rather than destroy the faith of a child. Today there are at least five children learning the godless doctrines of Communism for every child learning the teachings of Christ.

Churches have an inescapable responsibility to expose the errors and deceitful methods of Communism.

The Crusade helps churches meet this responsibility in the following ways:

1. Providing speakers for church services and meetings.
2. Cooperating in the formation and conduct of study groups.
3. Informing preachers and church leaders of current emphasis in Communist doctrine and strategy.
4. Providing films, tape recordings, records and literature for church use.

PROGRAM for CHURCHES



LOCAL STUDY GROUPS

Knowledge of Communist doctrines, methods and objectives is necessary if the plans of Communism are to be defeated.

Every citizen should have this knowledge.

An excellent method of disseminating such knowledge is through Local Study Groups. Such groups may operate in a home, school, church, club or business establishment.

A study group kit is provided which consists of:

1. A lecture series, "What is Communism", consisting of 14 lectures on fundamental aspects of Communism by Dr. Fred Schwarz.

The titles of the lectures are — 1. "What is Communism?" 2. "Communist Doctrines of Class and Class Warfare." 3. "Communist Doctrines of Class Morality and Class Guilt." 4. "Communist Party." 5. "Communist Recruitment." 6. "Communist Training." 7. "Communist Activity." 8. "Communist Fronts." 9. "The Dictatorship of the Proletariat." 10. "Communist

Monopoly." 11. "Communist Strategy to Conquer the U.S.A." 12. "The Sino-Soviet Conflict." 13. "The Communist Dialectic." 14. "What You Can Do."

Each lecture lasts 14 minutes. They are recorded on four long-playing records and on tape. These records also contain eight anti-communist songs by Janet Greene. These songs are entitled — "The Hunter and the Bear", "Inch by Inch", "Termites", "Run", "Commie Lies", "Fascist Threat", "Comrade's Lament", "I'm Just a Poor Left-Winger".

2. The text of the lectures "What is Communism?" in book form.

3. The book, "You Can Trust the Communists (to be Communists)".

4. A workbook containing a series of questions on each lecture and each chapter of the book, "You Can Trust the Communists (to be Communists)", with answers.



The Communist objective is world conquest. Every country in the world is under attack by the communists. Every country needs an educational program to inform people of the true nature, methods and objectives of Communism.

Such a program has far more value in a country where the Communists are not in power than in a country where they are in power. Communism comes to power by deception and remains in power by force. Knowledge is a formidable weapon against deception. It is ineffective against force. It is inadequate to broadcast to prisoners in a prison the message that they have lost their freedom.

The Crusade seeks to inform people in each country concerning the true nature and deceptive methods of Communism while they still have a choice with regard to it. The method is to encourage national citizens to inform themselves and others concerning

Communism. The Crusade helps by providing them with the necessary tools, which include literature, films, tapes, records, and financial support.

Countries in which the Crusade has worked by supporting local individuals and programs include India, Ceylon, Burma, Thailand, Vietnam, Formosa, Hong Kong, Korea, Japan, Malaysia, Indonesia, the Philippines, Australia, South Africa, Kenya, Lebanon, Guyana, Haiti, Brazil, Chile, Venezuela, Mexico, and other countries.

Special features of the Crusade work include: The support of the daily newspaper Keraladhwani, and local workers in Kerala, India; the support of 120 orphans in the Indian Christian Orphanage, Secunderabad, Andhra; and the support of the India Christian Crusade in Andhra State, India.

The Crusade mission program is directed by the Rev. James Colbert.

INTERNATIONAL PROGRAM



FILMS AND TAPES

Film and tape libraries are maintained in Long Beach and Indianapolis.
Some of the films and tapes available are:

FILMS

OPERATION ABOLITION: Communist-inspired riots at the San Francisco investigations by the House Committee on Un-American Activities of May, 1960.

DEAD MEN ON FURLOUGH: A thrilling story of a Korean pastor who stood up against the Communists during the Korean War and remained loyal to his Christian faith. Actual scenes from the war are included.

WHILE BRAVE MEN DIE: Expose of the "Vietnik" rebellion — narrated and directed by Donald C. Bruce and Fulton Lewis III.

MY LATVIA: The Communist conquest of Latvia.

RED TRAP: A German refugee living in America is forced to turn down an appointment as U.S. judge when he learns that his son is working for the Communist Party.

LOMAX-SCHWARZ DEBATE: Film of television debate on cause and cure of Communism.

ULTIMATE WEAPON: Ronald Reagan narrates the story of the brainwashing of American soldiers in Korea.

REVOLUTION UNDERWAY: This film documents the Communist coloration of revolutionary black power.

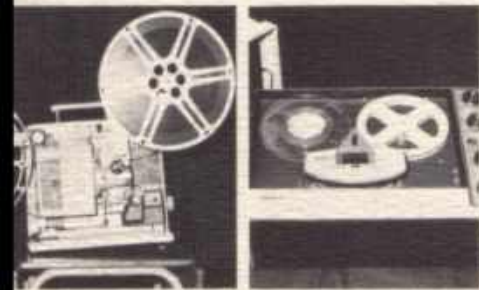
COMMUNIST BLUEPRINT FOR CONQUEST: An Armed Forces film depicting the methods of Communist conquest.

CASTRO, CUBA AND COMMUNISM: Describes the events leading up to the conquest of Cuba by Castro and Communism.

THE FIVE STEPS OF COMMUNIST CONQUEST: Dr. Schwarz in an outline of the basic pattern of Communist activity in every country.

TAPE RECORDED LECTURES

MARXISM	SCHWARZ
LENINISM	SCHWARZ
DIALECTICAL MATERIALISM	SCHWARZ
SONG OF SONGS OF COMMUNISM	DRAKEFORD
REACHING THE SCHOOLS	BLYTHE
THE RISE OF THE NEW LEFT	SCHWARZ
THE RED GUARD	DE JAEGER
COMMUNIST GUERRILLA WARFARE IN THE U.S.A.	SCHWARZ
THE DEADLY D's OF COMMUNISM	DRAKEFORD
THE IDEOLOGICAL AND MORAL BANKRUPTCY OF COMMUNISM	SCHWARZ
DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF COMMUNISM	JUDD



The preparation, publication and distribution of literature is one of the most important tasks of the Crusade. A newsletter is published every two weeks. This gives an up-to-the-minute interpretation of Communist strategy, both within the United States and on the world scene. The information used in the newsletter is obtained by reading the Communist press, including "The Worker", "The People's World", "The Guardian", "Political Affairs", "The World Marxist Review", and "The Peking Review".

The newsletter is sent to all members of the United States Congress, all members of the Federal Cabinet, and to many state legislators. It is also sent to newspaper editors and columnists, and many university and college libraries. A considerable number of individuals overseas receive it by air mail.

There is no subscription price for the Crusade newsletter, and the Crusade policy is to send it to any individual willing to receive and read it.

The Crusade publishes and distributes books and pamphlets. Over a million copies of "You Can Trust the Communists (to be Communists)" have been distributed. This book has been republished with the title "Communism, the Deceitful Tyranny" as a school textbook, and is used in many states. It has also been translated into Spanish, Portuguese, Chinese, Japanese, Burmese, Korean and Afrikaans.

Pamphlets published by the Crusade include "The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism", "Communism: Diagnosis and Treatment", "The Christian Answer to Communism", "The Disease of Communism", and "The Communist Mind".

"The Communist Mind" is the testimony of Dr. Schwarz before the House Committee on Un-American Activities May 29, 1957. Many millions of this testimony have been distributed. It is believed to have the largest circulation of any Congressional document of modern times. A literature list is provided on request.

LITERATURE BOOKS, PAMPHLETS, NEWSLETTERS



SCHOOLS of ANTI-COMMUNISM

Schools of Anti-Communism commenced in March, 1958, and since that time they have been a regular feature of Crusade work. The idea is to gather together for a period of one week individuals who are concerned about the Communist danger and who are anxious to equip themselves to fight it more effectively. During this week they study the doctrines and programs of Communism in depth under the guidance of a competent faculty. They learn how the knowledge acquired may be passed on to others and translated into programs of action in local communities.

The school faculty is selected from available experts on important aspects of Communism, and has included ex-Congressman Dr. Walter Judd, Professor Robert Atkinson of Georgetown University, Professor David Rowe of Yale University, Professor Edward Rozek of the University of Colorado, Dr.

Stefan Possony of the Hoover Institute on War and Peace at Stanford University, Dr. John Drakeford of the Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary, Dr. James D. Bales of Harding College, and Dr. Fred Schwarz.

Recent schools have concentrated on recruiting high school and college students so that they can be trained to take leadership in fighting for freedom on their various campuses.

Each school is sponsored by a nonpolitical and nonsectarian committee made up of individuals from all segments of the local community. The committee disbands when the school is concluded.

All classes are tape recorded, and these tapes are made available both to students at the schools and others so that the messages may be repeated as desired.



FACULTY MEMBERS



JAMES D. ATKINSON
Professor of
Government at
Georgetown University



J. D. BALES
Professor of Christian
Doctrine at
Harding College,
Searcy, Arkansas



REV. JAMES D. COLBERT
Chairman of the
Christian
Anti-Communism
Crusade



REV. RAYMOND J. DE JAEGER
Missionary in China.
Lived under
Communism. Worked
in Vietnam, 1955-1964.



JOHN W. DRAKEFORD
Professor of
Psychology and
Counseling at
Southwestern Baptist
Theological Seminary



RAYMOND A. JOSEPH
Graduate of Wheaton
College and the
University of Chicago.
Anthropologist and
Expert on the
Caribbean.



**WALTER
H. JUDD, M.D.**
Former Member of
Congress, Member of
Committee on Foreign
Affairs for 16 years



EUGENE LYONS
Senior Editor, The
Reader's Digest.
Author of "Assignment
in Utopia" and
"Workers' Paradise
Lost".



SERAFIN G. MENOCAL
Formerly General
Manager, Cuban
Electric Company



MARION MILLER
Former Countryside for
the F.B.I.



ROBERT MORRIS
Former Chief Counsel
U.S. Senate Internal
Security Subcommittee



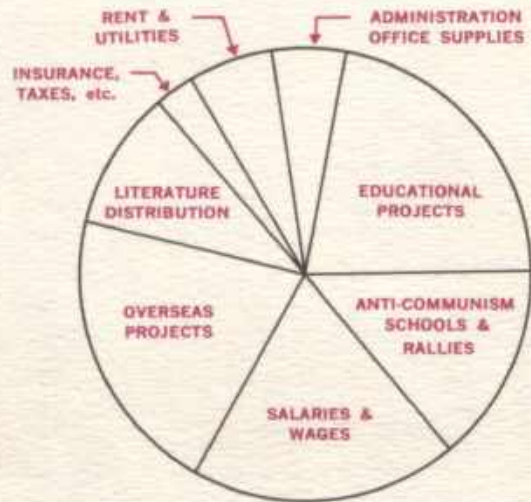
HERBERT PHILBRICK
Famed Countryside for
the F.B.I. Author of
"I Led Three Lives"



DAVID N. ROWE
Professor of Political
Science at Yale



**FRED
C. SCHWARZ, M.D.**
President of the
Christian
Anti-Communism
Crusade



GROSS INCOME — 1967 \$419,569.92
DISTRIBUTION OF GROSS INCOME DOLLAR

• FINANCIAL POLICY

The Crusade is supported by the voluntary contributions of individuals and organizations, supplemented by offerings and honoraria received at meetings and receipts from the sale of literature and tape recordings.

Donations to the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade are tax deductible up to 30% of the income. The United States Treasury Department has established this and confirmed it in a formal letter to the Crusade. A copy of the letters from the Internal Revenue Service confirming that donations to the Crusade are tax deductible is sent on request to any individual. Donations contributed for a specific purpose are used in their entirety for that purpose.

The financial records are audited monthly.

All Crusade personnel are covered under a blanket fidelity bond to protect the corporation against theft and fraud. An individual C.P.A. audit is made annually by Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson of Alhambra, California. Abbreviated annual reports are available upon request. The full C.P.A. audit can be reviewed by appointment during regular office hours. Financial information is available through Dunn & Bradstreet.

The Crusade has been audited regularly by the Internal Revenue Service and by the State of California.

Regular monthly contributions are encouraged. Gifts of stock or property constitute an excellent means of giving support to the Crusade, and may have substantial tax savings for the donors. Bequests in wills are most welcome.



WHAT CAN I DO

1. **LEARN.** Learn both the American Heritage and the true nature of Communism. This may be done by (a) Personal study using literature, tapes, records and films, (b) Attendance at study groups.
2. **TEACH.** Lead a study group in home, church, school or club. Lecture to civic clubs, church groups, political clubs, and educational groups. Distribute literature. Teach through conversation. Arrange public rallies.
3. **WORK.** Be a good citizen. Support worthy local projects. Write letters to newspapers, legislators and cabinet ministers. Vote. Attend meetings. Accept responsibility in civic, religious and political organizations.
4. **GIVE.** Support an organization, which teaches the truth about Communism, sacrificially, regularly and generously. No organization can function without financial support. Dedicate your life to God; live as a witness to His Being and His love.

"Dr. Fred Schwarz's Christian Anti-Communism Crusade made a contribution to the downfall of Communism in British Guiana."

Ambassador de Lesseps
S. Morrison, U.S.
Representative to the
Organization of
American States

"I have been reading a book by Dr. Fred Schwarz—a balanced unemotional objective treatise."

Dr. Norman Vincent Peale

"We would like very much to reproduce 'The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism' in a quantity of 10,000 copies for distribution to the officers assigned to the Air Defense Command."

Brown H. Mayall
Colonel, U.S.A.F.
Director, Civil Air
Defense, Continental
Air Defense Command
Colorado Springs, Colo.

"'You Can Trust the Communists'... represents an important contribution to literature on Communism."

Wall Street Journal

"Dr. Schwarz was articulate, confident, knowledgeable & backed everything he politely said."

Walter Winchell

"In his book, his treatment of such a difficult subject as dialectical materialism is a model of instructive popularization."

Time Magazine

"You provided a controversial subject with a logical and reasoned approach, which was respected and enjoyed by all shades of opinion."

Phillip L. Friedman
Chairman, Distinguished
Speakers Programme
Associated Students
U.C.L.A.

"A striking aspect of the campaign against Dr. Fred Schwarz is its sheer, overawing stupidity. He remains innocent of every charge being leveled against him. He devotes his life to spreading truths about the Communist movement."

Wm. F. Buckley, Jr.
Editor, National Review

"It is true that very little of what Dr. Schwarz utters could be classified as Right Wing."

Look Magazine

"More than anybody else, Dr. Schwarz has made people more aware of Communism's danger."

Thomas P. Neill, Ph.D.
Professor of History
St. Louis University

"You're on the side of the angels, Fred!"

Richard Cardinal Cushing

"I think Dr. Schwarz is the most astute student of Communism as a disease of the human mind and of human behavior that I have known. I shall continue to support Dr. Schwarz and his work, and hope he may be able to reach more and more of our people."

Hon. Walter H. Judd
Former Representative
U. S. Congress

"Dr. Schwarz's book is regarded by the U.S.I.A. as an extremely clear explanation of the Communist threat."

Herbert McGushin
Ass't. Director, United
States Information Agency

"You are a faithful servant of the Lord and I believe He is using you to advance His Kingdom in this particular message He has given you."

Billy Graham

C. A. C. News Letter

★ From the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade ★

Box 508

January-February, 1956

Waterloo, Iowa

FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D.
Managing Director

Dear Member and Friend:

The New Year is with us with all its challenge and responsibility. The resolutions that many of us made at the outset have already been broken to fragments and have disintegrated. None the less, it is appropriate that we pause and reflect upon the triumphs and disasters of the year that is gone and plan for the year that lies ahead.

The year, 1955, finished in a blaze of glory for the Communists. This was manifest in the triumphal tour of two Communist leaders, Bulganin and Krushchev, throughout India and Burma. History has no record of such a



triumphal tour by foreigners visiting another country. Wherever they went, vast cheering throngs came to do them honor. They decked them with garlands; they strewn their pathway with roses; they knelt and worshipped before these two "godlike" men. In New Delhi two million thronged the streets to applaud them. While they were receiving the plaudits in New Delhi, Commun-

ists staged mass riots in Bombay, doing terrific damage to the center of the city. When the Communist leaders came to Bombay, these same Communists organized the vast welcoming groups and two million once again were present to cheer them to the very echoes. The welcome in New Delhi and Bombay was nothing compared to the tumultuous ovation they received in Calcutta. In this city, Nehru, the Chief Executive of India, once was hooted by the mobs, and all but stoned; but when the Communist leaders appeared, five million people came to do them honour.

We read about it, and we wonder. We say, "Isn't it ridiculous that these people should be so foolish that they come to cheer these men of blood, these slave masters from the country of Russia." We don't understand what it is that has brought these things to pass. It is not that Bulganin and Krushchev possess some strange, mystic quality of personality that attracts people. The cheering throngs

are the natural result of the tremendous literature crusade that the Communists have been waging throughout India, Southeast Asia, and the world for many years. These countries have been inundated with the most beautifully prepared literature depicting Russia and Communist countries in the most glowing colors. This literature is not only beautiful, it is so cleverly prepared, that it gives no offense to the national morality of the country to which it is destined, and since all that these people know of the Communist leaders, is what they have learned through these beautifully produced and widely distributed photographic magazines, they naturally consider them to be the most wonderful people on earth.

In India, if the Communist party considers an individual suitable, they rent him premises for a book store, and provide him with 80 to 90 per cent of the literature free. He sells it for a few cents. That is his profit, and the Communist message goes out.

The Communists are spending three billion dollars a year in their battle to conquer the human mind. The tumultuous, cheering throngs worshipping the Communist leaders is merely an indication of the frightening success of this program. While the Communist propaganda universally depicts the Communist areas in the most glowing colors, American propaganda, which is very inadequate in quantity, is incredibly poor in quality.

A committee of the United States Congress recently voted \$685,000 of public money to launch the musical play, Porgy and Bess, as propaganda among the nations. It has been playing in Europe, South America, and Mexico. We read recently that it has been shown in Leningrad, Russia, to packed houses. The superficial are delighted with the change that has come about in international relations. The first time since the Revolution in Russia, an American play is now being sponsored at the Opera house in Leningrad. To them it signifies a change for the better in the international situation.

This all appears to be splendid until we consider the story that Porgy and Bess presents. For many years the Communists have been teaching everyone within their own borders and multitudes outside, that America is a land of shame and disgrace, of murder, rape, drug addiction, and moral decadence. It is very useful for their purpose, when Americans come over to teach the same lesson. This is exactly what the play, Porgy and Bess, so successfully does. It is the colorful story of a moderately successful prostitute. There are two murders in the play. A corpse lies exposed to the audience throughout one of the scenes. One of the characters is peddling "happy dust" or drugs, which the heroine finally begins to take before the astonished gaze of the audience. It presents a picture of the ultimate, immoral degeneracy completely in tune with the basic Communist teachings regarding the situation in America.

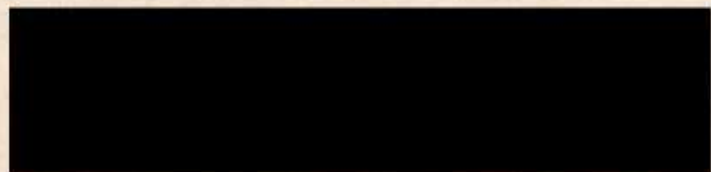
We need not only a vast increase in the quantity of information and propaganda, if we choose to use this term, concerning America's Christian way of life, we need also a

vast increase in quality. The entire structure needs to be rebuilt on a moral, intelligent and Christian basis.

Since the last News Letter, most of my time has been spent in the Michigan area and in Southern California. Many doors continue to be opened to the message. It is a grand experience to be able to speak in the top educational institutions, in government departments, in the leading civic clubs, and such opportunities are constantly occurring. The response to the message is indicated in the following selection of letters recently received. One of them is from the Michigan State University; one from the Federal Civil Defense Administration; and one from a doctor who was chairman of the Rotary Club of Altadena, California. In addition, I think it very worthwhile to quote the editorial that appeared in the San Bernardino Sun, of San Bernardino, California:

MICHIGAN STATE UNIVERSITY
Of Agriculture and Applied Science - East Lansing

November 14, 1955



Dear Dr. Schwarz:

We want to express our sincere appreciation for the splendid contribution you made at our recent Management Conference which was attended by more than seven hundred people.

At the close of the day's activities we asked each participant to anonymously evaluate each phase of the program. It should be gratifying for you to know that your outstanding luncheon address received a higher rating than any of the thirteen workshops and was even better received than the keynote address. Unquestionably you awakened the members of the audience to the dangers of communism in American industry.

66% rated your address excellent; 24% evaluated it as very good; 9% thought it was good. It is significant that of the seven hundred people present only 6 thought your speech was fair or poor.

You are doing an important job and doing it very well indeed. You have our best wishes.

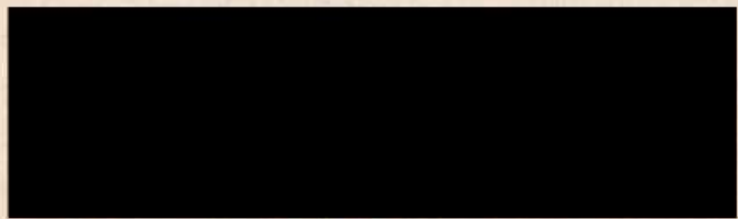
Sincerely yours,

g

Paul L. Moore, Assistant to the
Director of Continuing Education Service

FEDERAL CIVIL DEFENSE ADMINISTRATION
Battle Creek, Michigan

Oct. 22, 1955



Dear Dr. Schwarz:

You will be happy to know how enthusiastic the reac-

tion of the employees of the Federal Civil Defense Administration was to your address yesterday, October 20, 1955, here in Battle Creek.

It doesn't happen often that a speaker can hold the rapt attention of his audience for better than an hour, as you did yesterday. After the address the reaction was that they would have been glad to listen to you still longer. Many of the top officials expressed their personal appreciation to me for having brought you in.

Your thorough acquaintance with the Communist philosophy and history was impressive to all of us. We feel that you are rendering an invaluable service to the western world and, indirectly, to the mission of Civil Defense. Your presentation gave our work a significant rationale and encouraged our employees in their various responsibilities in connection with Civil Defense.

I would be pleased if we could arrange a return engagement.

Thank you for coming and thank you for your clear and inspired message.

Sincerely yours,

Fred W. Kern, Th.D.

Director

Religious Affairs Office

December 20, 1955

Dear Doctor Schwarz:

I am speaking for the entire membership of the Rotary Club of Altadena, as well as the East Pasadena Rotary Club, when I express my sincere appreciation of your masterly presentation of the subject of Communism at the joint meeting of our clubs last Thursday. Many of the members of both clubs have spoken to me regarding this address most enthusiastically, and I have been called on the phone regarding the matter. Unanimously they have agreed that this is the outstanding program of the year thus far. I believe it has awakened many to the real and imminent danger of communism. We warmly thank you for your presentation, and for your dedication to this most worthy cause.

Wishing you the compliments of the season, I am

Cordially,

CEC:jg

C. E. CARVER, M.D.

When Dr. Fred Schwarz, an Australian doctor, challenged the members of a San Bernardino service club recently to meet the menace of worldwide communism, he wasn't just talking to be heard.

He wanted to be heard, certainly; but more important, he wanted his audience to think about what he was saying.

The doctor, on a speaking tour of the United States to arouse the people to the Communist threat offered some simple, significant statistics. He said Lenin started bolshevism in Russia in 1903 with 17 followers, took over the country 14 years later with 40,000 supporters and then his heirs enslaved 900 million persons in the next 40 years.

In others words, the governments of nations populated by 900 million persons are dedicated to the destruction of America.

For that is what the doctor said. He declared that the Reds have as their final goal the degeneration, disintegration and destruction of the United States, the last great rampart of freedom in the world.

In the final analysis, as America so in all probability will go the free world.

While the doctor didn't exactly say it, the inference was plain that he didn't think Americans were fully aware of the scope of the malignant disease of communism which he diagnosed so well. He did make mention of the fact that the U.S. is falling right into Communist propaganda traps by concentrating on material support to other nations, while pretty much defaulting the fight for the young people's minds the world over.

He may well be right.

Thousands upon thousands of Japanese students learn English from Red books and magazines purchased for a pittance in little bookshops. American literary fare is less attractively put together, and considerably more costly. Quite often the American books are dull, or detrimental from an American propaganda standpoint.

The wonderful—in makeup—Red books and magazines which are sold in Australia can be bought so reasonably that the Russians obviously don't get back enough to pay for the shipping costs, let alone the cost of printing. Yes, they are printed in Russia.

How about the Voice of America broadcasts beamed behind the Iron Curtain?

The doctor said they are something like telling prisoners that prison life isn't as good as life outside.

But how about the young people just outside the curtain of slavery? They don't know. The books they read show life in Communist countries as being something peaceful and beautiful. Even the colors of the photos are outstanding.

Look what the impact of Red propaganda has been on India. Although Premier Nehru has fought vigorously disruptive Communist elements within the nation, he has apparently succumbed to their blandishments across the parley tables and while he may think of himself as a third force, it is a third force with Red sympathies. But below the

governmental level, millions of Indians turned out to wildly cheer Premier Bulganin and party boss Kruschchev and strew flowers before them.

When's the last time American leaders evoked so much Indian enthusiasm?

The time would seem at hand—if it isn't already too late—to enter this battle for men's minds, or at least their sympathy and understanding, with more practical and down-to-earth weapons.

I had an interesting experience on my return to the Southern California area. Some years ago, I was privileged to appear on the television program, The Teleforum, which has a very wide viewing audience in the Los Angeles area. This program is moderated by Chancellor Von Kleinschmidt, of the University of Southern California. On my appearance many years ago, I endeavored to stress the vital importance of Indo China in the Communist scheme of world conquest. I found myself on the panel in conflict with a number of university professors who ridiculed the emphasis that I was making. One professor actually contended that every time the Communists conquered a few hundred more in the East, they correspondingly weakened themselves. He alleged this was due to the poor quality of the people in these areas, their ignorance, their total lack of any capacity for modern living. I endeavored to indicate the strategic importance of Indo China in that it was the rice bowl which provided so much of the food supply of Japan. My success on that occasion was moderate.

Returning to the Los Angeles area, I appeared on the Los Angeles Breakfast Club Program. The Chancellor of the University of California received a copy of the program for the morning's meeting. He immediately sought me out and asked me to reappear on the program. He said he well remembered the statements that I had made on the previous occasion on which I had appeared, and that it was the most accurate prophecy of his experience. Since that occasion, I have appeared twice on the television program, Teleforum.

Following my first appearance, I received an invitation to speak at the Institute of World Affairs, which the University of Southern California holds at Riverside, California. I spoke and the response was most encouraging. There were girls present from one of the high schools of this district, and they immediately contacted the faculty of the school with a request that I should be brought to the school to address the entire student body. Thus the work continues, and each message sows the seed of future messages and future opportunities.

We are planning considerable advances in the work of the Crusade throughout 1956. The literature situation throughout the world is desperate. High quality Christian literature is needed in practically every country in the world to answer the vast flood of clever, beautifully prepared seductive Communist material. We are doing some-

thing, but not nearly enough in this regard. It is my earnest desire that we should expand our literature distribution and, to enable this to be done efficiently, will require a full time worker to devote his entire time to the production of suitable literature, and to the setting up of distribution points in strategic areas throughout the world. The ideal man for this position is available, and the only thing holding us up on the project at the moment is sufficient finances to go ahead. I would earnestly commend this project to every Christian and American Patriot. It merits very considerable sacrifice. We need \$1000 urgently for this project. There may be one individual prepared to give \$1000 to meet this need. I would like to challenge everyone reading this letter; to ask you to make your contribution immediately to enable us to establish this project very rapidly. Time is running out and a small donation given now, may be worth more than the entire estate of a wealthy individual given at a later date.

Another project that commends itself is to collect and distribute Christian magazines throughout many areas of the world. There are now agencies collecting secular publications for the purpose of worldwide distribution. This is a splendid project, but it has very definite limitations. One of the limitations is that the American attitude toward nudity and sex represents the ultimate in degeneracy and immorality to many people of the world. Thus, the American magazines distributed, frequently confirm the basic Communist teaching concerning this country. This objection obviously does not apply to high quality Christian magazines, and we are hoping to launch the project to collect used magazines of quality and distribute them in areas throughout the world where they can do the maximum good. We would like interested people to consider this project and to collect from their friends such magazines so that they could be forwarded at a later date to a receiving depot. We are not completely organized as yet, but we are mentioning it to our friends as one of the projects that we have in mind, and we will most happily receive any suggestions that any of you feel that you should make.

For a long time the necessity of training more people in the Christian Anti-Communism ministry has laid heavily upon us. Wherever we go, people say, "I would love to go out speaking, but I haven't the basic information and understanding. Where can I get it?" This request comes from ministers and theological students, from teachers, from business men, from many who are interested in serving their God and their country in this critical hour. The question is frequently asked, "Should the schools teach Communism?" (Provided the teachers have an adequate understanding of the basic atheistic and evil nature of communism, a great deal could be achieved through its being taught in the schools.) However, the understanding of most teachers is such that a course in communism given by them would quite possibly do more to favor the communist cause than to hinder it. There is urgent need for a basic school that teachers, preachers, and others may be adequately equipped to enlighten others.

We have from time to time hoped and prayed that it would be possible to establish a summer school where this objective could be realized. So far we have not been successful in bringing one of them out of the planning stage into reality. We are hoping that that will be achieved during this coming summer. It is quite a formidable project as many details need to be settled. The problems confronting us are: 1. The location of the school. 2. The curriculum. 3. The faculty. 4. The catering. 5. The publicity and promotion. Once again we are confronted with the problem of finances. To do this job adequately, it needs to be the full time attention of a capable man for a period of months. A great deal of money needs to be spent in publicity and in promotion. Once again, we submit this need to you for your prayerful consideration, and we are confident of your generous support. We would be particularly interested in receiving letters from any who consider this a good project and who would be prepared to help either by attendance, by sponsoring some preacher or student in attendance, or by direct contributions.

My program for the coming month will be:—

Jan. 22, Sun. - A.M., 10:45, Cedar Avenue Baptist Church, 263 North Cedar Avenue; P.M., 7:15, Bakersfield Assembly of God Church, 17th and O Streets. Jan. 23, Mon. - Noon, 12:00, Fresno Rotary, Californian Hotel; P.M., 6:30, Oakland Neighborhood Church, 8411 McArthur Rd. Jan. 24, Tues. - Noon, 12:00, Fresno Lion's Club, Californian Hotel, Turn and Vaness; P.M., 6:30, Fresno First Baptist Church, 552 Clinton Ave. Jan. 25, Wed. - Noon, 12:00, Visalia Rotary Club, Johnson Hotel; P.M., 7:15, First Presbyterian Church, Fresno. Jan. 26, Thurs. - Noon, 12:00, Fresno Kiwanis Club, Californian Hotel; P.M., 7:15, Bethel Temple, 724 Clark Avenue. Jan. 27, Fri. - P.M., 7:00, Minonite Brethren Church, Fresno, Calif. Jan. 28, Sat. - P.M., 7:00, Modesto Youth for Christ. Jan. 29, Sun. - A.M., 10:45, Kingsburg, First Baptist Church, 1733 Draper St.; P.M., 7:15, Full Gospel Tabernacle, 2530 Divisadero. Jan. 30, Mon. - A.M., 9:20, Reedly College; Noon, 12:00, North Fresno Lion's Club; P.M., San Francisco, California, San Francisco American Legion, in the Veteran's Bldg. Jan. 31, Tues. - Noon, Stockton Lion's Club, Stockton Hotel; P.M., 7:45, Chamber of Commerce, Women's Division in Fresno, Calif.

Communism is godlessness in scientific operation. The battle against godlessness is the responsibility of the children of the living God. Our Lord says, "Ye are the salt of the earth. Ye are the light of the world." The Christians need to manifest the light so that government and others may follow in the battle against this terrible foe. In this New Year we trust that God will enable Christian people to awaken from their slumber, to emerge from the selfishness and complacency, and with a new consciousness of their Divine Calling, to dedicate our lives completely to the proclamation of God's message of redemption throughout the earth. May God richly bless everyone of you this New Year.

Yours very sincerely,
Fred C. Schwarz
Executive Director
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

W. E. PIETSCH, D.D.

President

Dear Members and Friends:

"Ebenezer, hitherto hath the Lord helped us." I Sam. 7:12

It is with real pleasure that we enter your home or wherever you may be receiving this News Letter. Wishing you and your loved ones God's very best for this New Year. Surely, each one of us can see the Lord has been good and "Hitherto, hath the Lord helped us." This little word "hitherto" is a mile-post along the road. We have not yet gotten to the end, but as we look back, we can truthfully say, "Hitherto hath the Lord helped us," and we can look forward with joyful anticipation to the continued help of our blessed Lord to the end of our journey and this assigned task.

We count on you for your prayerful consideration of the projects presented by our executive director, Dr. Fred Schwarz: The summer school, and the foreign literature program. We are hoping to be able to establish our central office as quickly as possible, and your prayers for this purpose will be appreciated. All designated funds for this purpose have been set aside and will be used exclusively for this. We also wish to extend our radio ministry, and we trust that you will contact the radio station in your community and see if this program cannot be aired. We will furnish the tapes. In some communities, local groups take on the financial responsibility. Pray with us to this end.

We are happy to report that we have added two outstanding Christian gentlemen to our board of directors: Dr. George Westcott of Ypsilanti, Michigan, a Christian physician and surgeon; also William P. Strube, an insurance executive at Houston, Texas. We are giving you names of our board of directors and covet your prayers for wisdom and guidance that we may do God's work, God's way. The Board of Directors are as follows:

W. E. Pietsch, D.D., President, Radio Pastor, Waterloo, Iowa.

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Executive Director, Physician and Surgeon from Sydney, Australia.

Leonard Bosgraf, Attorney at Law, Chicago, Illinois.

Robert Sackett, Proprietor of Printing Establishment, Waterloo, Iowa.

William P. Strube, Insurance Executive, Houston, Texas.

George Westcott, M.D., Physician and Surgeon, Ypsilanti, Michigan.

We will add to this as the Lord sends the proper men with a vision and a burden, and we will give you the names and addresses of our Advisory Council at a later date.

We are enclosing a self-addressed envelope and also a letter in which you can designate where you wish the money to be used. We need your prayers and support at this crisis hour.

We are giving you a list of five of our life members and the two latest as follows:

Mrs. W. P. Strube, Houston, Texas.
Mr. W. P. Strube, Houston, Texas.
Dr. George Westcott, Ypsilanti, Michigan.
Mr. Fred Sackman, Fallon, Montana.
Mr. Maurice Ball, Zion, Illinois.
Miss Theodora Whiteley, Grosse Pointe, Mich.
Mrs. Edna A. Wallingford, Santa Ana, Calif.

Perhaps you would like to become a life member in this most important missionary work for everything that we hold precious and dear, our home, loved ones, churches, missionary interests, our national freedom, are in jeopardy unless Communism is checked. Dr. Schwarz has well stated that Communism is godlessness in scientific operation.

We wish to thank each one of you for your continued heart interest and, as we expand the work and go forward, we trust we will always remember that it can only be done in the power of God through His beloved Son, our Lord and Saviour, Jesus Christ. This organization is the responsibility of Christians for Communism is organized godlessness in scientific operation under the power of Satan himself.

As we look back to God's help on this program, surely we can say, "Hitherto hath the Lord helped us." With kind Christian greetings.

Your sincere Friend,
W. E. Pietsch, President

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

A non-profit corporation, incorporated under the laws of the State of Iowa

- ✱ W. E. PIETSCH, D.D., President
- ✱ LEONARD BOSGRAFF, Attorney, Vice-President
- ✱ FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D., Managing Director

Radio Broadcast, KXEL, Waterloo, Iowa, 50,000 Watt, 1540 on your dial, Sundays, 7:00 to 8:00 A.M., 11:00 to 11:50 P.M. Tuesdays, 11:15 P.M. Central Standard Time.

Post Office Box 508
WATERLOO, IOWA

CHRISTIAN ANTI-COMMUNISM CRUSADE

Box 890

Long Beach 1, California

"And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not." —Galatians 6:9

Dear Member and Friend:

We take pleasure in enclosing herewith, our news letter which we trust will be a challenge and blessing to you. The terrifying rapidity of the growth of atheistic Communism would fill us with fear if it were not for the fact that God is still on the Throne. The one great secret weapon which we have, and the Communists have failed to take into consideration, is the power of Almighty God, and the dedicated lives of Christian men and women who will unite their forces in prayer.

We trust that you will stand with us. Let us hear from you without fail this month.

CHRISTIAN ANTI-COMMUNISM CRUSADE

Yours sincerely,

W. E. Pietsch, President

Dear Christian Friends:

I designate my tax-exempt gift for the purposes indicated:

Life Membership, \$100	\$ _____
Annual Membership, \$10	\$ _____
Kerala Magazine	\$ _____
Native Evangelist, \$15 per mo.	\$ _____
Native printer, \$25 per mo.	\$ _____
Radio ministry	\$ _____
General Expense	\$ _____

Name

Address

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade NEWS LETTER . . .



Box 890

MARCH-APRIL, 1957

LONG BEACH 1, CALIF.

FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D.

Executive Director

Dear Christian Friend:

I have now returned to the mainland, U.S.A., after an absence of three months. During this period I visited India, Australia, and Hawaii. I wish to express my personal thanks to you, my friends and supporters, who by your generous gifts, made this trip possible.

I have already told you the situation I found in India and the steps we have taken to meet the desperate challenge of that land. The Indian Christian Crusade is now established and the necessary governmental formalities of registration of the constitution, etc., have been completed. As anyone with experience can tell you, bureaucracy moves slowly in these matters. The headquarters building has been purchased, and the printing press will be installed before too long.

It is impossible to over-stress the importance of the events presently taking place in India to Australia and the free world. The Communist reasoning is simple and direct. They believe that, if they can add the manpower of India to the vast quantity they already possess, they will have made an enormous advance in their program of world conquest. Their

entire world strategy revolves round the fulfillment of this major aim. For this purpose they are actively wooing and winning every segment of Indian life. The mailed fist is now enclosed in the velvet glove; the frown replaced by the smile. They are making a special effort to win the support of Christians and their campaign is having considerable success.

Most movements in the free world, engaged in the struggle against Communism, are trying to clean up the mess left by the Communist conquest of a given area. Their objects are very worthy and merit support. We try to feed, clothe and shelter the refugees from the Communist massacre of Hungary; we support the orphans whose parents have been brutally murdered by the Communists; all this and much more. We do so little to prevent the Communist advance.

Prevention is better than cure; better a fence at the top of a cliff than an ambulance at the bottom. If the Communist advance in India is halted, American parents may sleep more calmly; but if India goes, the terror draws nearer our homes and our children. The Christian opponents of Communism in India need our help. We alone can supply the

tools without which they cannot get the message of Truth to the people. Real and consistent sacrifice here will pay great dividends. Please rally your church, your Sunday School Class, your Club, and Yourself, and send in your gift for the Indian Christian Crusade.

Following is a letter from our Brother, Devananda Rao, in India, written to Dr. Pietsch on January 28, 1957.

"My dear Brother Dr. Pietsch in
His Royal Service,

"The Lord is my light and salvation, the Lord is the strength of my life." Psalm 27:1

Once again kindly accept our cordial warmest greetings in the Holy Name of our Coming King! Let me with deep gratitude acknowledge with many thanks the receipts of your most welcome and kind letter of the 14th, the contents of which are prayerfully and carefully noted, and Praise the Lord for the same.

By our Lord's richest blessings and your sincere and earnest prayers and splendid support of our Crusade, work is going well. For the last 45 days our Lord blessed us abundantly in our evangelistic tours in various districts in the agency area among preach the salvation message and to combat the Anti-Christ propaganda. Mrs. Rao and myself, along with some of our workers, have conducted some camp meetings in the other districts in the agency area among the unsaved people, and Praise the Lord for He wonderfully helped us to honour Him. Let me humbly and prayerfully bring to your kind notice the following information:

1. We have finished drawing up our Crusade's Constitution, and I trust I could send you a copy soon

after it is printed. The Lord guided us plainly in drawing up these by-laws.

2. As the money for the cheques presented by our beloved Bro. Dr. Schwarz (sent for collection through the State Bank of India) has not yet reached us, we could not buy the building for our office and printing press in Vijayawada City, but we are sure to receive the collection of the cheques within two weeks which would certainly enable us to purchase the same and open our permanent office as the agreement between the seller and our Indian Christian Crusade has already drawn up. Our office is at present here, and our Lord is helping and guiding us in a wonderful way.

3. Yes, the \$150 you sent us through your bank to the State Bank of India reached us and thank you very much for the same. We are deeply grateful for every dollar you send us, as it works with great power to win the souls and to combat Communism.

4. The \$100 you sent on the 14th will reach us in due course. We are praying for them.

5. We have been purchasing and distributing the New Testaments in our Telugu language freely and prayerfully soon after every camp meeting and our Lord is blessing the souls wonderfully through His Word. Please pray for them while they read through God's Word!

6. We experienced that Dr. Schwarz's visit to India helped us wonderfully and gave us more courage to go forward in His great Work, combating the false propaganda, atheism and Communism, and we praise the Lord for the same.

7. Our Crusade family is very busy now to work for the Lord and

to strongly defend our Christianity. We are going to have the General Elections all over India for our India Parliament and State Legislative Assemblies. The Communists are working hard in our area to win the Parliament membership seats to make our land like Russia and China, to make us slaves and to ruin our Christianity, and now the time came for us to work day in and day out to defend them by doing house to house, community to community, village to village, district to district propaganda in behalf of our Indian Christian Crusade in many parts of our Andhra State mainly among the Christian families and Christian laymen and leaders *as 90 per cent of the Christian families actually do not know that Communists are our deadly foes*. I do know that in the last elections, a majority of the Christians voted for the Communists by their sugar-coated, poisoned lectures; so we are working very actively to defend our religion. The Communists have published their election manifesto with 10,000 words with false statements and senseless schemes to win the sympathy of the voters. The election polling dates are February 25, March 1, 4, 7, and 11. We want your earnest prayers and support for our sincere work and our great land, and we are sure to defeat the Communists who are doing nothing but nonsense mischief. We are here explaining to the people the main theme of the Communists — The World Conquest. In this connection we are bringing the words of J. V. Stalin, spoken on the 26th of January, 1924, Second Congress Meeting for the purpose of mourning the death of Lenin, to the notice of our people to understand the evil plans of the International Communism Committee. Our Lord is blessing

URGENT PRAYER REQUEST

1. Pray that we may be able to counteract the forces of Communism.

2. Pray for \$5,000 needed immediately to meet the need for a printing plant.

3. Pray for five more workers at once in India at \$25 a month. The native workers are available, but we are in need of their support.

Let us hear from you what part the Lord would have you take to meet this urgent, immediate need.

and giving courage and strength to combat our foe with spiritual strength and we praise Him for the same. If we would just see J. V. Stalin's collected works, Vol. 6, page 40-51, we can easily understand their evil plans, and we, the Christians cannot rest until we defeat our foes, the Communists. 90 per cent of the Christians do not know it. They are thinking and believing the words of the Communist, that the Communists are our comrades. We are here to explain to our beloved hundreds of thousands of our brothers and sisters, who are Christians, that the Communists are atheists, materialists, and anti-Christian propagandists, and we do not care, even our lives, for the cause of Christ. We need \$300 to work at present among the Indian Christians in this line in many districts in our Andhra State. There are 20 districts in our Andhra States. Hence, I humbly and sincerely request you to kindly instruct your bank to forward the same to our bank through the Chase Manhattan Bank of New York to add in our Indian Christian Crusade account. This is very important — please.

8. We need 2 excellent leather bound reference Bibles in English (for me and my beloved wife) to work among the college students. Please arrange to purchase and send them by airmail at your most earliest convenience and we shall be indeed grateful to you for the same.

9. Please continue to send \$100 per month for our workers and office expenses, and I shall let you know when we add some more workers to our Crusade, so that you might raise the amount.

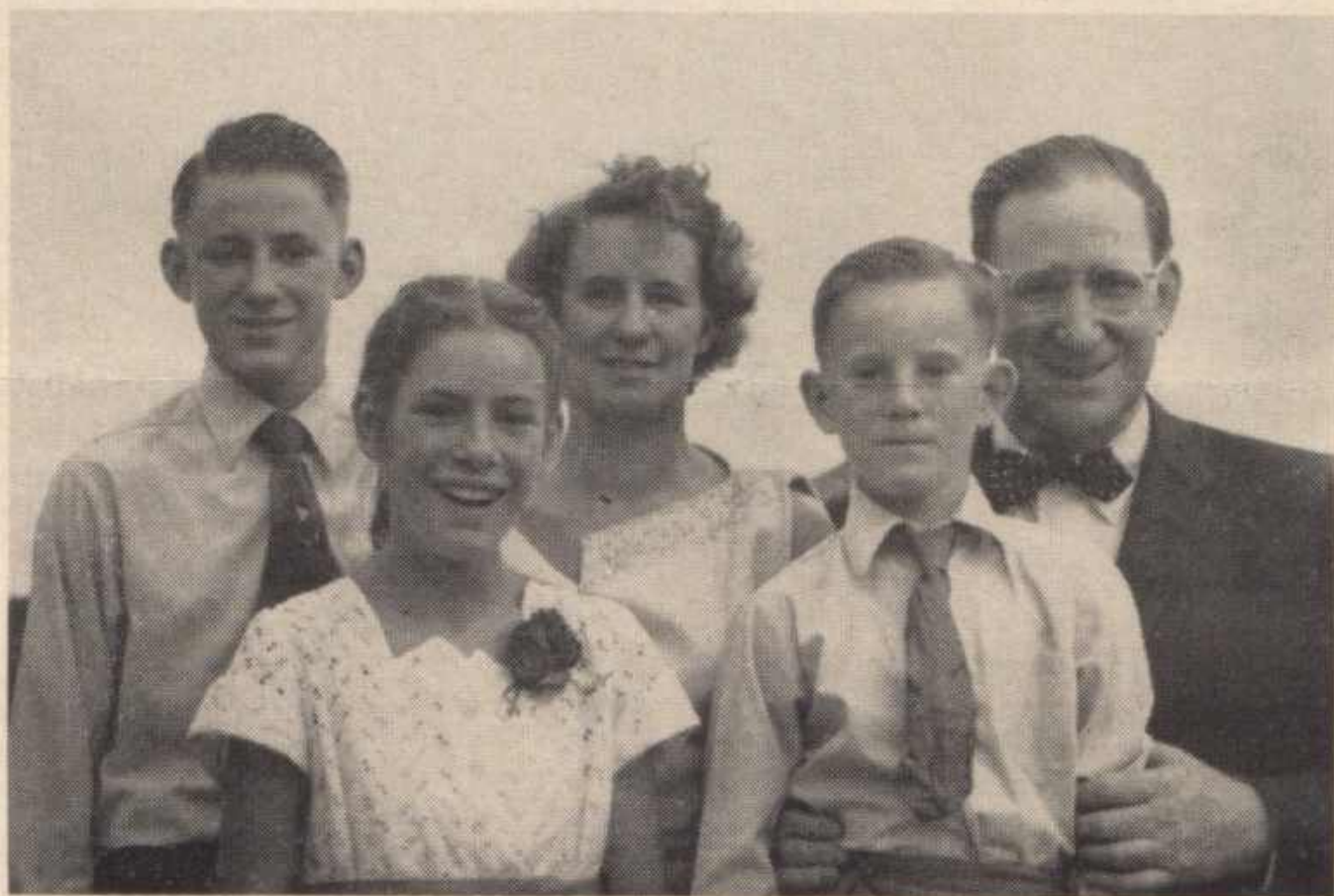
10. It is most essential to set up a printing press to release Christian literature to work more strongly among thousands of people by wide and prayerful distribution. Hence, I humbly request you, my dear brother, to collect the necessary funds for this particular project also and make arrangements to send the same to

enable us to set up the printing press at least within 2 or 3 months. Our Crusade family is praying earnestly for the same, as more work could be done more attractively through printed pages.

Please forgive me for this lengthy letter. We are earnestly praying for your health. With all best and sincere regards to you and Mrs. Pietsch and the entire CAC family in which Mrs. Rao and our ICC family join with great joy and deep gratitude. We are looking forward for your splendid letter with sound and healthy prayerful suggestions which we could honour wholeheartedly. Please pray for us and India.

Cordially and gratefully yours
for the Master,

(Bro.) Ch. Devananda Rao
President and Treasurer
Indian Christian Crusade



Dr. F. C. Schwarz and his family.

l. to r.: John, Rosemary, Mrs. Schwarz, David, Dr. Schwarz

AUSTRALIA

Words are inadequate to express the joy of being with my family in Australia once again. I had been absent for over fourteen months. My children had grown considerably in that period. When they met me at the Sydney Airport, our hearts were full. It was as though we had been parted but a day. There was no element of strangeness. My wonderful wife, Lillian, who has to be both father and mother for so much of the time, keeps their Daddy before their eyes and minds all the time. I was literally overwhelmed with attention and love.

The burning issue in Australia was the report given by a delegation of leading Episcopalian clergy following a visit to the Episcopal Church in China. The delegation was headed by the Primate of Australia, Archbishop Mowll, and contained some fine evangelical Christians. The reports given, particularly by Archbishop Mowll and Canon Arrow-smith, Representative of the British and Foreign Bible Society, were overwhelmingly favorable. They presented a picture of church life in China that conflicted utterly with the reports of the innumerable missionaries forced to flee that land. People began to wonder what was wrong with the missionaries.

They showed the Church in China as a flourishing institution. The services were well attended. The preachers were well supported. The preachers assured the delegation they were free to carry on their religious work. Bishops visited in prison and one just released from prison assured them that they were

not the victims of religious persecution. It was all very puzzling to those who had heard the reports of brutality, barbarism, and intolerable persecution as revealed by the missionaries.

Actually it is comparatively simple. The discerning observer will have no difficulty in seeing the truth from aspects of the report given by the delegation. "The Devil goes about as a roaring lion, seeking whom he may devour." The Devil transforms himself into an angel of light, "deceiving, if possible, the very elect." These statements are not contradictory; they are complementary. They do not indicate any fundamental change in his satanic majesty, but a variation in tactics. So it is with Chinese Communism, the "Roaring Lion" phase has achieved its purpose. The church leadership is now firmly in Communist and pro-Communist hands. The independent leadership has been either destroyed or cowed. The Communist program for the church goes through three phases:

1. Enslavement
2. Utilization
3. Destruction

The enslavement has been consummated. The utilization phase has commenced. Everyone in China must register his religion. The registered Christians are under government pressure to attend church. The churches are consequently filled. The preachers must meet twice weekly with the government representative to receive instruction as to the political "line" to be presented in church. The espionage system is so perfect that none dare say anything directly or indirectly critical of the government.

The hour has now come to invite the foreign delegations. They are met, feted, and transported by church officials authorized by the government. They see flourishing churches; they hear from their hosts reports of freedom in church life. They are duly impressed and return, overflowing with enthusiasm to unconsciously serve the Communist cause.

Communist China has three basic aims: 1. To win the allegiance of the Chinese in Southeast Asia.

2. To secure admission to the United Nations and recognition by the United States.

3. To liquidate Nationalist China.

These are but the prelude to the conquest of all Asia by Communism. The offensive is in being. The Church of China is a major instrument in securing the objective. Look for pressure to mount in this country for mutual visitation of the churches in this country and China so that the returning delegations, glowing with enthusiasm, can bring pressure to bear on public opinion and ultimately the government for the achievement of the Communist aims.

Will the Church in America cooperate in its own destruction? The record seems to indicate that the major Protestant denominations will do so. We must cry the danger from the housetops. The Devil is no less devilish as an angel of light.

HAWAII

Once again I was in the Paradise of the Pacific. I was the guest of that grand organization "IMUA", The Hawaiian Residents Associa-

tion, actively engaged in fighting the entrenched Communist power in the Hawaiian Islands. I had a busy week flying from Island to Island by airplane. I addressed many High School Assemblies, Civic Clubs, public meetings, and military groups as well as speaking at Kaimuki Community Church. On the big Island of Hawaii, we flew to the sugar plantations to address the High School Assemblies by private plane. It was a new experience landing on a narrow, rough airstrip on a hillside with the sugarcane bending over the plane wings.

The Senate Internal Security Committee had visited Hawaii just prior to my arrival in the Islands. An interesting and sinister sequence of events followed. Harry Bridges, President of the International Longshoremen and Warehousemen's Union, the Union comprising the majority of organized labor in Hawaii, called a stop-work day to protest the visit of the American Senate to Hawaii. He made an inflammatory speech, and the majority of their members obeyed and stopped work.

The suspected Communists in labor, publications, and law, universally took refuge behind the Fifth Amendment. The hearings were broadcast to the Hawaiian people by IMUA. For the first time many awoke to the depth of the penetration of Communism into Hawaiian life. Deeply entrenched in labor, able to stifle the economy of the islands at will, a handful of Communists have a loaded gun, which they can direct when considered desirable, at the life of every resident of the islands. The situation is serious. They must be

exposed and uprooted. It is encouraging that an alert, intelligent, and courageous organization, "IMUA," is fighting Communism in Hawaii. Pray for them.

I hope to meet many of you personally in the coming months. My planned schedule will take me to Southern California, Washington, D.C., St. Louis and Missouri, Detroit and Michigan, as well as to

other areas. Please write to me, pray for me, and support our constant struggle for God and freedom.

Yours very sincerely,

FRED C. SCHWARZ

NEW LIFE MEMBERS:

Gary North, Manhattan Beach, Calif.
Mrs. L. H. Schroeder, Calamus, Ia.



Luncheon honoring Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, February 25, 1957, at Honolulu, Hawaii, when he spoke on the subject of "World Communism" to about 200 guests, a gathering sponsored by IMUA, The Hawaiian Residents' Association. The above picture shows some of the guests at the head table from left to right as

follows: Farrant L. Turner, Secretary of Hawaii; Maj. Gen. Sory Smith, Commander, Pacific Air Force; Fred C. Schwarz, M.D.; President Lawrence M. Judd; Neal S. Blaisdell, Mayor, City and County of Honolulu; Commander Lumpkin, representing Admiral Stump.

W. E. PIETSCH, D.D.

President

Dear Members and Friends:

"When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him." Isaiah 59:19

We do wish to express our appreciation for your fellowship and financial support in this work which God has placed under our united watch care. Our executive director has just returned, and as you will note, a vital and interesting report is given in this issue of our News Letter.

We believe that God has raised up the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade for this hour on a program of education, evangelism, and dedication. We realize, that unless God undertakes for us, we are in a desperate situation. Yet, how good to know, "If God be for us, who can be against us?" So it is of vital importance that each one of us know that we are on God's side by having placed our faith in the glorious, finished work of the Lord Jesus Christ. We trust that you and I will be so pliable in the hands of God that He can use us in this crisis hour to help stem the tide of godless, atheistic Communism.

This can be done by our prayer and consecrated giving. There is an urgent need to stand by our brethren in India while the door of the Gospel is still open. The Indian Christian Crusade has been organized, and we are hoping to expand our personnel as rapidly as the Lord provides the funds. We are in urgent need of \$5000 at once for the printing plant and distribution of Dr. Schwarz's books, also the purchasing of Christian literature. May

we ask you to prayerfully consider what part the Lord would have you take to meet this need. We are enclosing a letter and an envelope which you can fill out at your earliest convenience.

With kind Christian greetings.

Your sincere friend,
W. E. PIETSCH

WE ARE HAPPY to introduce, as one of our field representatives, Rev. James D. Colbert BA., B.D., a splendid Christian gentleman, who has been cooperating with Dr. Schwarz and the Crusade for the past four years.

Prior to his ministry with the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, Rev. Colbert had experience as director and area representative of Youth for Christ International, Pastor, Evangelist and Pacific Southwest Regional Director for International Evangelism.

He has a message which is vital to every thinking American. You can help by telling your pastor and others about his ministry and arrange for him to hold services in your church. He is available to present the work of the Crusade and the wonderful Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ by means of evangelism, film, and slides. For those wishing to use these services, write: Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, Box 890, Long Beach 1, California.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Executive Director, Fred C. Schwarz, M.D.; *President*, W. E. Pietsch, D.D.; *Vice-President*, G. W. Westcott, M.D.; *Secretary*, W. P. Strube, Jr.; Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Tex.; Robert Sackett, Waterloo, Ia.

C. A. C. News Letter



From the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade



Box 508

April-May, 1956

Waterloo, Iowa

FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D.

Managing Director

Dear Member and Friend:

Joseph Stalin is dead. The Stalin myth is dying in agony. It is being murdered. Those who are murdering it have great experience. They are the associates of Stalin in his all-time record of murder. With a shrug of the shoulder, they now unblushingly deposit all the responsibility for their crimes on the now deceased Stalin, secure in the eminence of power to which they were raised by their sycophantic obedience to the tyrant. They don the mask of humanity and compassion, and prepare to accept the gracious hospitality of the charming Queen of England. They give no sign of personal penitence. Apparently they accept no responsibility for their past actions. They expect everyone to accept the change in their personality with acclamation. Unfortunately, to a considerable degree, their expectations are fulfilled.

World communism is in one of its periodic crises. The direction of advance is being changed. The commentators are puzzled. The question on the lips of everyone is, "What meaneth this?"

The change in Communist policy can be likened to the change of gear in an automobile. When the initial inertia

has been overcome, and when the machine has gained momentum, it is advisable to change gears to utilize more efficiently the power of the engine.

The Communist machine is rolling to its goal of world conquest. A few short years ago it was almost bogged down; progress was slow; the country was economically backward and rent

with internal strife; mortally afraid of the forces of freedom. How the situation has changed! They now control absolutely more than one third of the population of the world. Their economic progress has amazed the experts. They have tremendous technical and inventive skill at their command as indicated by their achievements in jet aircraft production, and in atomic and thermonuclear science. They have accumulated capital so that they can offer help to the economically depressed nations of the world, and they have controlled the thinking of many areas of the world to the extent that the Communist leaders are regarded with trust and affection by millions. It is not



unreasonable for them to believe the time is ripe for a shift to a higher gear to speed up the advance of world conquest.

The Communists believe that progress must be dialectical. Dialectical progress consists of a series of advances and retreats. Progress is never maintained by continuous pressure in the same direction. Periodically the direction is completely reversed. The goal remains constant. The reverse movement is a portion of the advance. It must be carried out with sincerity and vigor.

The present Communist Anti-Stalin campaign is a manifestation of their dialectical thinking. The change must be total. The Communist disciples must be enthusiastic and sincere in their new attitudes, emotions, and beliefs. A true Communist must now genuinely despise and loathe Stalin.

One simple truth of infinite danger emerges from this. As the Communists have changed from viciousness to friendliness in a spectacular manner, they can change back overnight. The machinery to do this is well oiled and in perfect running order. It is reported that they have sent 15,000 propagandists to inform the Georgian people of the new doctrine. These propagandists are available to establish in the minds of the people any new doctrines the Communist leaders may determine from time to time. A lion, that has gorged its fill, tends to become sweetly reasonable in disposition. When the food has been digested and absorbed, the beast again becomes a figure of menace and terror. What will the change be when the Communist beast has fully assimilated its present gains.

The only possible guarantee against a Communist return to terror is a complete renunciation of the Communist belief out of which their terror emerges. These beliefs are enshrined in the writings of Marx, Engels, and Lenin. They consist of Atheism, Materialism, and Economic Determinism, with their offspring—the class war—the relativity of morality and the expendability of individual human life. The Communists still adhere to these beliefs. Khrushchev has publicly stated, "Anyone, who thinks we have forsaken the basic ideas of Marx, Engels, and Lenin, is crazy. That won't happen till shrimps learn to whistle."

Communism continues to be the enemy of God and Christ. It remains the duty of Christians to give a clear light to those who would be deceived by its subtleties. Now is the time of danger when all Christians must be alert as never before. The Devil transforms himself into an angel of light, deceiving, if possible, the very elect.

REPORT

Since the previous News Letter, great distances have been traveled and many meetings held. The cities and areas visited include: San Francisco, California; Spokane, Washington; Oklahoma City, Oklahoma; Miami, Florida; Atlanta, Georgia; Chattanooga, Tennessee; Jacksonville, Florida; Dallas, Texas; The Hawaiian Islands; San Diego, California; Chicago, and Detroit. The time of this writing finds me once more in Atlanta, Georgia.

It is impossible to report fully the multitude of meetings addressed and the response to the message. The Scripture continues to be fulfilled, "I set before you an open door, and no man shall shut it." A brief report on a few of the meetings addressed is all that is possible.

LEGISLATURES

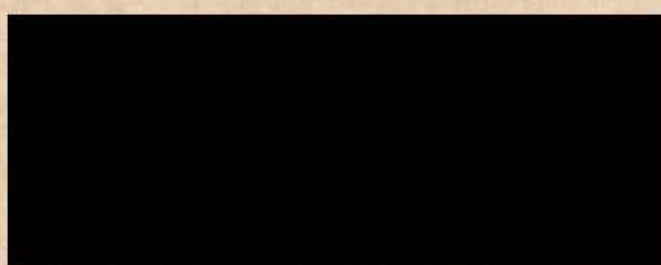
I have been privileged to address the State Legislatures of Georgia and Michigan. These are strategic openings. The State Legislatures are but briefly in session and time is very valuable to them. For this reason their courtesy in granting my message a hearing is doubly appreciated. The situation in Michigan was unique. The meeting was held in the evening in the Assembly Chamber in Lansing, Michigan, on Thursday, March 15. I was granted adequate time, and spoke for one and one-half hours. The Legislators have great responsibilities and difficulties and need our prayer.

SPOKANE, WASHINGTON

The visit to Spokane, Washington, was a whirlwind. The weather was sub-zero. In a few short days, I spoke to the Rotary Club, the BAR Association, the Homebuilders Association; the Strategic Air Command Base personnel; the Interceptor Base personnel; the Eastern Washington College of Education and various church groups. The visit climaxed with a magnificent rally in the Coliseum under the sponsorship of the Inland Empire Association of Evangelicals. I am deeply grateful to Pastor Gibbs of Spokane for his tremendous and unselfish work.

MANAGEMENT GROUPS

Management men who have been addressed include Pan American World Airways Club in Miami, Florida; Lockheed Aircraft Management Club of Marietta, Georgia; and Temco Aircraft Management Club of Garland, Texas. The response to the message is indicated by this letter from the Management Club of Temco:



Dear Dr. Schwarz:

This is to express our sincere appreciation for the excellent message you presented to the Temco Garland Management Club last Friday night. Many of the members have stopped me to ask where I discovered such a splendid speaker, and I am very proud that I had a part in obtaining you for our speaker.

No other speaker has held our group as spellbound as you did during your message and I know everyone is now really aware of the true nature of communism. This message was particularly important and timely since Temco is making a campaign to improve the security controls in their plants.

Enclosed herewith are two (2) copies of the Garland Daily News which covered your speech to us.

Thank you again and best wishes in the very important job that you have undertaken.

Very truly yours,

TEMCO GARLAND MANAGEMENT CLUB

M. C. Mueller, Chairman

Entertainment Committee

MCM:jf

Encls.

HAWAII

Once again I visited the beautiful Paradise of the Pacific; this time to visit the lesser-known, outer Hawaiian Islands:—Maui, Hawaii, Molokai, and Kauai. The visit was in association with the Hawaiian Residents Association known as IMUA. This is an organization waging a magnificent fight against the forces of Communism in Hawaii. The extent of Communist power in Hawaii is almost incredible. The Communists control the largest labor organization of the Islands, the I.L.W.U. The Regional Director of the I.L.W.U. is Jack Hall, a convicted Communist. Through the I.L.W.U. funds, the Communists have tremendous propaganda power. It is estimated that \$250,000 annually is being spent in the Communist slanted propaganda machine of the I.L.W.U. and more direct Communist channels. This year the Communists revealed great influence with the Legislature. The situation is extremely serious.

In these circumstances it was a delight to be sponsored in the Assemblies of all the High Schools through the cooperation of the Superintendents of Education. The students are charming, alert, and responsive. Their keen intelligence is matched with an exuberance of personality. These two elements combine to make a delightful audience. On the Island of Maui, we were sought by a delegation of students one evening. They were most anxious to learn more and to see what contribution they could make to break the Communist Hawaiian power.

An indirect report of the response was very encouraging. One of the most active and intelligent Anti-Communists I know is Dr. Lyle Phillips of Honolulu. His secretary received a letter from her daughter, who lives in Maui, relating the response of the secretary's grandson who is a student at the High School addressed; the letter was in part as follows: "Charles was really carried away by Dr. Schwarz's talk at Baldwin Hi-School Monday. He got some other students together and they went down and talked to him again Monday night until 10:00 P.M. Now he is ready to lead a crusade against Communism practically single handed. He was so worked up that he couldn't even concentrate on his English and Geometry exams the next day."

STUDENTS

Again and again we refer to the Communist advance with the students of the world. Fresh evidence of this peril accumulates every day. After speaking at Temple Baptist Schools in Chattanooga, Tennessee, I was ap-

proached by a student from Mexico who made the following statement:

"When I was doing the Pre-Medical Course in Mexico City, 80 per cent of the students were Communists. They were organized into cells. Their leaders had all been trained in Moscow. They were completely godless and materialistic." The focal point of Communist conquest continues to be the conquest of the student mind.

This throws into perspective the urgency of the need as expressed by Brother Ch. Devananda Rao of India. He is an Indian Christian, desperately concerned with the Communist advance. He writes, "As you know, hundreds of thousands of tons of Red Literature are coming to India from the Communist countries, Russia and China, and our India is in great danger.

"It is the sincere duty of every Christian in the world to help us combat this modern devil.

"It has been brought to my notice that the Communists are now opening offices in each village for the young people and presenting them the Communist literature.

"I plan to tour our Andra State in the Christmas holidays to understand their evil plans and to combat them by establishing Christian youth offices in every village, and by presenting to the young people the Christian Anti-Communist literature."

Such a letter from an Indian Christian is heart warming. His idea is magnificent. He needs help to put it into operation. I wrote asking how we could help. He replied:

"In your letter you have asked me two very important questions—

"1. The Evangelical work is now urgently needed among the villagers that do not know English and most of them are illiterate. The work could be done well only by preaching in person.

"2. More attention should be paid towards the students and young people unto whose hearts the bloody devil is entering in the form of an 'Angel of Peace'.

"Yes, I can translate and print the necessary literature in Tegulu language, which is our State language, if you could give your full support. It is estimated that \$2000 is needed to set up a printing press other than the monthly salaries of the workers."

The value of this project is inestimable. Will you help us to help him? Native Christian workers are the most effective missionaries. Do send your generous gifts designated for the work in India. Act now with a sense of the great need. Act generously with a sense of the compassion of Our Lord.

AFRICA

Another area where Communism is on the march is South Africa. I include a portion of a letter from Fred Burbank, African Bible Training Institute, P.O. Box 263, Witbank, Tvl., Union of South Africa:

"We shall appreciate so very much your kind help in the production of tapes. We have two types of men in the

school and in the ministry as a whole. The one is the uneducated type. For them a discourse should be slow, simple, and fundamental. A short pause between each sentence or paragraph would give an opportunity to translate your statements into the language of those who listen, for the sake of those who do not understand English, or not perfectly. Thus such a tape could be used among Africans of any tribe, the translator interpreting sentence by sentence into their own language. (This is done in speaking at our conferences and conventions).

"For the advanced type which would include teachers and educated Africans give the best that you have. It would not be necessary to give a special recording. When you are lecturing to a body of students in one of the colleges or high schools in America, if you could just set up a tape recorder and take down your message, this would be equally effective in this country. Thus this tape would be usable for our educated Africans (who are really the ones we want to reach) also among the white people.

"My plan is to use such a tape for the benefit of Government officials, and suggest that it be copied and used in high schools and universities here in South Africa. Therefore give it the very best material that you have. A very wide ministry could thus be opened to you. If a little sketch of your life and experiences in contacts with communism could be written out, just a brief introduction, this could be presented together with the tape to give the proper setting for your message and could be used in explanatory remarks before using the tape.

"The size of the tape would be in accordance with the time usually taken by you in lectures. I should think about 45 minutes would be about the right time, a usual class period.

"I might only add that communism in its relation to Christianity in the tape for the uneducated, showing the effects where Communism has taken over, the numbers that have been massacred, etc. would enlighten the Christians as to what they might expect once Communism had come into the country. As far as dealing with the educated mind, your wide experience would assist you to know what material is most effective, and if you bear in mind that the educated Africans are, in many respects brilliant, there are outstanding leaders among them, and that they are today seeking out knowledge, you can understand that you need not hold back in what you present to them. If you have more than one lecture, and these could be used in consecutive order for lectures, it would be very fine."

These letters should give some idea of the scope of our work and the need for the support of Christians. We trust you will help us meet the need with your gifts.

COMING EVENTS

Summer School

A summer school for those anxious to equip themselves in the struggle against godless Communism will be held this year in association with the Bible Conference of the

Moody Bible Institute to be held at Winona Lake Conference Ground, Indiana, from July 16-20. I will speak each afternoon and the subjects will be:—

1. The Theology of Communism.
2. The Communist Church.
3. The Communist Missionary and Evangelistic Program.
4. The Conversion of a Communist.
5. The Consecration of a Communist.

Please notify preachers, students, missionaries, and others who may be interested. Write for further particulars.

WEST COAST OFFICE

The day for which we have waited and prayed is now approaching. We are about to establish our own office in Southern California. Our president, Dr. W. E. Pietsch, will be located there and will direct the office. This will abolish one of the road-blocks of our work and enable us to operate more efficiently and to plan expansion. We hope to be able to report very soon the address of our new office.

CURRENT PROGRAM

During April I have been traveling widely through Ohio with occasional visits to neighboring states. I have been addressing management groups in many cities in association with the National Management Association. An outline of my current schedule is:—

April 12: Thursday P.M. — Lancaster, Ohio, N. A. F.; April 13: Friday P.M. — Columbus, Ohio. 7:30 Calvary Bible Church, 3865 N. High St., Rev. Bill Ashbrook; April 15: Sunday A.M. — Columbus, Ohio. 10:30, Hansberger Memorial Methodist, 13 and Cleveland Aves., Wilbur Voorhis. Phone: AX9-3060 AM8-9420, P.M. — Columbus, Ohio. 7:15. Baptist Temple, 2956 Cleveland Avenue, Richard Hankins. Phone: AM8-2226 AM 2-1761; April 16: Monday, noon — Springfield, Ohio. 12:00. Rotary Club, Shawnee Hotel. D. S. McIntire. P.M. — Londonville, Ohio, N. A. F.; April 17: Tuesday noon — Springfield, Ohio, Kiwanis Club, Hotel Shawnee, Thomas C. Clay — Phone: FA 3-9921 and FA 4-1345, P.M. — Springfield, Ohio N.A.F.; April 19: Thursday P.M. — Cleveland, Ohio. N. A. F.; April 21: Saturday P.M. — Findlay, Ohio. N. A. F.; April 22: Sunday A.M. — Dayton, Ohio. N. Riverdale Brethren, 4101 N. Main Russell Ward. RA 4332, P.M. — Franklin, Ohio. First Baptist. H. S. Geatner 66592; April 23: Monday P. M. — Dayton, Ohio. N. A. F.; April 24: Tuesday P.M. — 6.30. Zanesville, Ohio. Foremens Club, Y.M.C.A., Mark Evans, Ohio Ferro Alloy, Philo, Ohio; April 25: Wednesday P.M. — 7:30. Cleveland, Ohio. Nottingham Baptist, 18901 Lakeshore Blvd., Euclid, Ohio. Rev. Allen Lewis, Phone: IV 1-6252 and RE 2-7827; April 26: Thursday P.M. — Columbus, Ohio. N. A. F.; April 27: Friday A.M. — Searcy, Arkansas; April 28: Saturday P.M. — 7:00, Cleveland, Ohio. Y. F. C., W. H. K. Auditorium, 5000 Euclid, Cleveland, Ohio. F. Manas; April 29: Sunday A.M. — 9:30, Cleveland, Ohio. Parma Heights Baptist, 8971 Ridgewood Dr., Parma Heights, Cleveland. Rev. Ed Miller. Phone: TU 4-1825 and TU 4-2717; 11:00, Cleveland, Ohio. Calvary Baptist, W. 25th and Library Ave., P.M. — Open.

We are your servants and fellow laborers in Christ. We depend upon you, your prayers, and your gifts to enable us to carry on this vital ministry. Do let us hear from you this month. May God continue to bless you richly.

Yours sincerely in Christ,

Fred Schwarz, Executive Director

W. E. PIETSCH, D.D.

President

Dear Members and Christian Friends:

"I being in the way, the Lord led me." Genesis 24:27

"Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge Him, and He shall direct thy paths." Proverbs 3:5,6.

It is indeed a real pleasure to be able to enter your home or wherever you may be receiving this News Letter, and we wish to assure you the glorious fact that God is still on the throne and, however dark the picture may look, we have a great God Whom the Communists have left out of their entire program. "If God be for us, who can be against us?"

Our executive director, Dr. Fred Schwarz has been tirelessly working, seeking to bring this vital message to the peoples of our country by radio and specially arranged meetings in churches, civic groups, and other organizations which have opened the door. He has spoken as high as five to six times a day. We would appreciate your special prayers for his physical need as well as the financial need. He is doing an excellent work, and we know you have appreciated his sincere and honest efforts.

SUMMER SCHOOL

We have been much in prayer regarding a summer school where preachers, missionaries, Sunday School teachers and leaders can be given Biblical instruction on the great program to counteract atheistic Communism. This school will be in conjunction with the Moody Bible Institute Conference at Winona Lake, Indiana, July 16-20, from 3:00 to 4:00 o'clock daily. Dr. Schwarz will be the instructor, and we would be happy to have you advise your friends and, if possible, join us at this conference. Please advise at your earliest convenience if you can be with us so reservations can be made. Write for full information which we will gladly forward to you.

MOVING OFFICE

After much prayer and waiting upon the Lord, we have finally been able to locate an office which is suitable for our needs. We will be moving about May 15, so all mail after May 15, is to be forwarded to:— Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, Box No. 890, Long Beach, California. Please remember, do NOT send mail there before May 15. Any mail

before May 15, should still be sent to Box 508, Waterloo, Iowa.

A move of this kind involves considerable expense. We have appreciated the gifts that have been given for this purpose, but we still lack several thousand dollars for moving the office and for equipment, etc. Would you make it a matter of prayer and ask the Lord what He would have you to do in this direction? You can designate your gift for moving and office equipment.

Words fail us to express our appreciation for each member and friend of our organization, and for your continued heart interest. Your continued prayers will be greatly appreciated as we fight this deadly enemy, and we know the only real solution is found in God through our Lord and Saviour, Jesus Christ. Our program is one of education, evangelism, and dedication. May we have the pleasure of hearing from you this month. We are enclosing a self-addressed envelope with a note in which you can designate your gift for the purpose for which you wish it to be used. Thanking you.

Your sincere friend,

W. E. Pietsch, President

Recently I received an invitation to join the Board of the Christian Anti-Communist Crusade. In accepting this responsibility I am acutely aware of the grave threat of International Communism not only to our government and all American traditions but to the Christian faith which we hold. The struggle goes far deeper than the political level; it is basically and ideologically a contention between Godliness and Atheism, God and Satan, Heaven and Hell for the possession of the minds and souls of mankind.

During fourteen years of medical missionary work in Africa we became acquainted with the capabilities and potentialities of the natives. The Communist threat to Africa is just now of particular significance. We have already seen the excesses to which the natives may be led, as shown by the Mau Man movement.

Without doubt, the Crusade is filling an urgent need in informing and alerting many to the true nature and objectives of Communism. Dr. Fred Schwarz, as executive director, has surely been called of God and superbly equipped for reaching masses of people with his stirring lectures. He justly deserves all the help possible in this battle, both here and abroad, to preserve human freedom.

George W. Westcott, M. D.

New Life Members:

Franklin C. Hadley, Merced, California
Tobey Stolfmack, Beverley Hills, Calif.
Marion N. Orr, San Diego, California
Mrs. Elina B. White, San Diego, California

SPECIAL NOTICE

Send all mail up to May 15, to:

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade
Box 508
Waterloo, Iowa

After May 15, send all mail to:

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade
Box 890
Long Beach, California

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

A non-profit corporation, incorporated under the laws of
the State of Iowa

- ✿ W. E. PIETSCH, D.D., President
- ✿ LEONARD BOSGRAFF, Attorney, Vice-President
- ✿ FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D., Managing Director

Radio Broadcast, KXEL, Waterloo, Iowa, 50,000 Watt, 1540
on your dial, Sundays, 7:00 to 8:00 A.M., 11:00 to 11:50
P.M. Tuesdays, 11:15 P.M. Central Standard Time.

Post Office Box 508
WATERLOO, IOWA

C. A. C. News Letter



From the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade



Box 890

July-August, 1956

Long Beach 1, California

FRED C. SCHWARZ, M. D.

Executive Director

Dear Members and Friends:

The speech of Nikita Krushchev to the Twentieth Congress of the Russian Communist Party has shaken the Chancellories of the world. In it he depicts Stalin as a madman and a murderer. Though his language is restrained and even apologetic at times, the revelation of the extent and brutality of Stalin's crimes is staggering. Among the brutal, the bestial and the besotted murderers of history, Stalin now takes unquestioned pride of place. Statistics are cold things. Who can measure the agony and heartache of

a statistic like this? "Of the 139 members and candidates of the Party's Central Committee, who were elected at the Seventeenth Congress, 98 persons or 70 percent were arrested and shot." (Krushchev's speech to the 20th Congress.)



These facts are not new. They have been available to those willing to know for many years. The

ignorance of them in many circles is a manifestation of our insane unwillingness to face the truth. In my book, "The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism", I wrote, "Thus the mass-murder program of Communism is a logical and inescapable consequence of their basic beliefs. It is science in action. So many have been deceived on this point. They attribute the bestiality and excesses of Communism to the national characteristics of certain races—to Russian imperialism, to Asiatic cruelty, to a Jewish conspiracy of revenge; to anything and everything except the real culprit — that system of ideas and beliefs known as Communism. The murder of millions in Russia was not the excess due to a barbaric past; the liquidation of millions proceeding apace in China is not an example of Oriental cruelty. It is scientific Communism in action. Anglo-Saxon Communism will be just as scientifically ruthless, just as dehumanized as the Russian and ~~Chinese~~ varieties; it believes the same things, and it is as true today as ever, 'As a man thinketh in his heart, so he is'."

The new thing is the source of the attack. It is made by none other than the First Secretary of the Communist Party himself, the Stalin of today. It probably prepares the way for a new series of mass murders. Krushchev is no

stranger to this technique. He personally carried out the purges in the Ukraine. He earned the sobriquet, "The butcher of the Ukraine".

The indictment is finally not against Stalin, but against Communism itself. Communism created Stalin. It created his cruel and bestial character. It gave him the power to express that character in unlimited torture and bloodshed. The indictment is also against those who refuse to be Anti-Communist. There are always those well meaning people who dislike being "Anti" and say we must always be "Pro". As a doctor I am "Anti" disease and suffering; while as a Christian, I am "Anti" godlessness, brutality and murder. The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is proud of its name.

REPORT — WASHINGTON

Since the last time I wrote, I have been privileged to make two visits to Washington, D.C. I am happy to report I was able to speak to many responsible people high in the echelons of government. The groups addressed included—

1. Defense Department:

In the Pentagon, 70 to 80 of the leaders of National Defense gathered. They were most responsive to the message.

2. National War College:

This was a truly thrilling experience. Here were gathered the brilliant young leaders of the military services:—Army, Navy, Air Force, and Marine Corps. The basic rank is Colonel. For four hours I was encouraged to speak in meeting after meeting. Seldom has it been my privilege to speak to a more receptive audience. My heart was thrilled when an outstanding patriot, a man of brilliant military record, made a special visit to see me to outline his plans and tell me that I had been the first to awaken him to the realization that he personally had to enter the fight against communism in his daily life. He stressed his understanding of the role "faith in Christ" must play in this battle.

3. Congressional Luncheon:

Here the meeting was chaired by Senator Carlson of Kansas, and I was introduced by Rep. Walter Judd, an enlightened, consistent Anti-Communist Christian of Minnesota. He has been waging a valiant fight for many years.

4. Central Intelligence Agency:

It was a unique privilege to meet and discuss important subjects with personnel in such responsible positions.

These were but a few of the groups that were most hospitable to the message. Time does not permit a discussion of the Churches, Radio and T.V. programs, Civic Clubs and Christian groups who cooperated.

I left Washington with regret and a sense of an urgent need that I return for a longer period. This is made possible through the support given the work of the Christian Anti-

Communism Crusade program by those in agreement with its aims and spirit. I do thank you for your generous contributions of the past and of the future. I went to Washington as your representative.

"INDIAN WORK"

"The children of this world are wiser in their generation than the children of Light." Nowhere is this truth better exemplified than in a comparison of Christian and Communist Missionary Programs.

The Christian Church has recruited, trained, transported and maintained many missionaries in foreign lands. The cost of the program has been very great. We appreciate beyond words the faithfulness, sacrifice, and ministry of true, Bible-believing Christian missionaries, and do not underestimate them in any way.

Nonetheless, the program has been confronted with tremendous difficulties. The missionaries are members of an alien race, speaking the native language with difficulty. They represent an alien culture. The Communists have had great success in branding the missionaries, "Agents of Foreign Imperialism."

The Communists have selected brilliant young national intellectuals in each country; converted them to Communism by intense personal work, and then equipped them as the missionaries to their own people. Thus Communism comes to them in the familiar tones of their own tongue, wearing the customary clothes, manifesting the same culture, and apparently free from any taint of "Foreign Imperialism."

We see the success of the Communist program in the incredible fact that since 1917, they have conquered more of the world's population than the total to have heard the name and story of Christ after nearly 2000 years.

We have a wonderful opportunity to achieve something effective for Christ and against Communism in India. For a considerable time, we have been in contact with a young Indian, Devananda Rao. We have investigated him thoroughly, and his recommendations are the very finest. He is 23 years old, a school teacher with a truly outstanding scholastic record, and a fervent Christian. He wrote previously to tell how the Communists were opening Youth Offices in every village in his Andra State and distributing vast quantities of beautiful, seductive Communist literature. The burden is on his heart to counter-attack by opening Christian Youth Offices and distributing Christian Literature to tell the Indian people the truth.

He writes, "Our plan is to purchase a site in Vijayawala, which is politically and geographically the center of our Andra State; construct a building, open an office, and set up a printing press to work for Christ. For the printing press alone, it is estimated that at least \$2000 is needed. Four workers would be needed to work the press, and these would need \$25 each per month.

"Ours is a big state having 30,000,000 population. There are many young people who are very anxious to work for

Christ if we could equip them. We are urgently in need of a few bicycles, a phonograph, a magic lantern, at least two Petromax lamps, and a photographic camera.

"I cannot sit idly by when the foe is working very hard, day in and day out to drag the people into the dangerous and fearful hell, teaching them false doctrine from the cradle to the grave. If we lose one minute today, we cannot gain it again."

SELECTIONS FROM SOME OF THE LETTERS OF REFERENCE

FROM REV. V. D. JOHN SUNDARA RAO OF THE AN-
DHRA BAPTIST MISSION:

"I hereby declare that Mr. Devananda Rao is known to me since a long time. I am delighted to say that he had the experience of 'NEW BIRTH' and was baptized by me. He is the member of our Church.

"He belongs to a respectable Christian family. He has an intensive desire to fulfill the great Commission of our Lord Jesus Christ 'Be Ye my Witness'.

"This young man has been serving Christ, labouring among the students, young people and also laymen in many parts of our District, having sound knowledge both in the religious and the political fields. He is a young man having accomplishment, courage and intellectuality. His work to disband the young people from the band of the anti-Christian propaganda is greatly appreciated.

"He is, besides labouring for Christ, interested in helping the poor and the needy in many ways as far as our Lord enables and guides him.

"During my fifty years of service as a pastor in various places, I have been coming in contact with hundreds of well-trained Christian young people, but it is really a great joy to say that I found some special features and noble qualities in the heart of this young man. He has been traveling in various parts of this district, preaching the Gospel of Salvation. His motto is to preach Jesus as the Saviour of the World, besides protecting Christianity from the coming danger. I am happy to say that many people were spiritually benefited by his inter-denominational evangelical work.

"He has an unquestionable zeal, interest and anxiety to do every thing for Christ by realizing that our Lord laid a great burden on his heart to work for Him and to guard our religion in these hard days."

FROM DR. CH. D. PUSHPANADHAM, M.D.H.

"Mr. Devananda Rao is a thoughtful and authentic young Christian teacher with sound knowledge in many important subjects including the Bible. He believed in CHRIST as his Saviour and disseminates the Gospel with fidelity and confidence among the young people in many ways in many parts of our District. Most of his evangelical work is among the villagers, where it is certainly very difficult, but, needed urgently to defend our Christian-

ity. He moves with them magnanimously, amplifying the 'Word of God' in a proper way with great care, without minding even the physical fatigue. He utilizes his time in a reasonable manner with his Christian friends. He realized that the earth has no sorrow that Heaven cannot heal. His declamations are suitable to the people to whom he preaches the Word."

FROM V. J. VINODA RAO, CBM SCHOOL, HEAD MASTER:

"He is an energetic, enthusiastic, and healthy young man. He is a cultured person both in English and Telugua languages and also in Political and Religious fields. His work in the Gospel field is the reliable witness, which declares that he is a very faithful and sincere gentleman in the Christian religion."

FROM KATURI JOSEPH, HEADMASTER. CHURCH MISSION SCHOOL:

"He is a good speaker and also a good writer. He is a young man guided by the Holy Spirit indeed. It is really a joyful thing to say that our God has given him the splendid gift to win the souls for Him. As he is an efficient teacher with good training in a Christian Teachers' Training Institution, he presents the spiritual facts logically and psychologically, without going beyond the mental horizon of the people to whom he presents the great and most powerful message. He practically shows his strong will to oppose the false messages delivered by the godless people. A great regard should be given to the speeches he delivers for the young people, putting the Biblical facts and figures, linking them up to the present world affairs in these changing days."

FROM L/NK K. J. MANOHAR RAO (OWA), RHQ/19 HEAVY ANTI AIRCRAFT REGIMENT, DELHI CANTT-10:

"Though he is a school master, he spends much of his time in prayer and preaching among the unsaved young men in our Kristna District and some times even in other districts, as our Lord guides him. I have been in the Military service since 10 years and I have fellowship with him when I go to my own State on leave. Four years ago I found Christ by the splendid and Holy message through our dear Christian friend, Mr. Devananda Rao. On that particular night at his house, he spoke on the subject "The Holy Spirit" which really stirred my heart and brought me to the Holy Cross. Praise the Lord. Thus, I know, our Saviour is using His faithful servant, Mr. Rao in a wonderful way to win souls for Christ."

This is a challenge we cannot ignore. It presents us with an opportunity and a test of our sincerity. We need \$5000 urgently for the Indian work. We have already nearly \$1000 set aside for this purpose. Please act now. Send in your checks designated for this purpose. It is truly an investment in country, home and family as well as treasure laid up in heaven. I present this appeal with all the sincerity and sense of urgency at my command. Please act now.

RADIO MINISTRY

Through the courtesy of Radio Station, WMBI, the Voice of the Moody Bible Institute, I have prepared thirteen tapes of approximately fifteen minutes duration each, on the theory, organization, and strategy of Communism. They are educational, not evangelistic. These have been prepared in response to demands from all round the world. They are available by writing to our board member: Mr. W. P. Strube, Jr., P.O. Box 6281, Houston, Texas. The subjects of the individual lectures are:

1. Nature of Communism:
Marx, Engels, Lenin, Stalin.
2. Philosophy:
Atheism and Materialism.
3. Historical Materialism.
4. Dialectical Materialism.
5. Applications of the Dialectic:
(a) Class War
(b) Revolution
(c) Communist Conception of Peace.
6. Communist Morality:
(a) Good and Evil
(b) Right and Wrong
(c) Truth and Error
7. Lenin and Bolshevism
8. Party Organization:
Democratic Centralism
9. Party Policy:
Left Wing Communism—An infantile disorder.
10. The Dictatorship of the Proletariat.
11. Technique of Conquest:
Number 1—Conquest of Students
Organization of students into core of Communist Party
12. Technique of Conquest:
Number 2—Exploitation of Basic Human Desires, needs and grievances.
13. Technique of Conquest:
Number 3—Minority Dictatorship and Universal Slavery.

SUMMER SCHOOL

The time is drawing near for the summer school at Winona Lake, Indiana. The School is under the auspices of the Alumni of the Moody Bible Institute. The subjects are as follows:

- | | |
|------------|--|
| Monday: | July 16 — The Theology of Communism. |
| Tuesday: | July 17 — The Communist Church. |
| Wednesday: | July 18 — The Communist Missionary and Evangelist. |
| Thursday: | July 19 — The Conversion Program of a Communist. |
| Friday: | July 20: — The Consecration of a Communist. |

We hope to meet many of our friends at this ideal vacation location: Winona Lake, Indiana.

OUR PRESIDENT'S HEALTH

Recently our President had to undergo a severe surgical operation. Although suffering great pain, the needs of the work have always been uppermost in his mind, and he has carried on in a wonderful way. We appreciate the prayers of our many friends on his behalf. We trust you will continue to pray that God will give him the strength to maintain the most important part he has been playing in this work.

ADVISORY COUNCIL

The work of the Crusade is growing constantly and there is a constant need of enlarged leadership. We are delighted to report that many fine pastors and Christian laymen have accepted positions on our Advisory Council. These include:

Dr. Guy Archer Weniger
Theo. G. Moller, M.D.
Rev. Gordon H. Peterson
Dr. H. H. Savage
Rev. Paul Jones
Rev. Bond Bowman
Rev. C.T. Walberg
Rev. W. J. Eric Baxter
Rev. T. P. Lott
Dr. Frank C. Phillips
John McLennan, M.D.

As the enemy, Communism, becomes more and more Satanic in subtlety, as he dons the masks of Peace, Cooperation, Co-existence and de-Stalinisation, it is more than ever important that we continue to sound the alarm; to expose his wiles and to rally the people to the cause of God and Freedom. We thank you for your past, prayerful support, and are confident that it will grow in the future. God love you.

Yours very sincerely,
Fred Schwarz
Executive Director CACC.

New Life Members:

Anne Barr, Chicago, Ill.
Mrs. Ann Holmstrom, Chicago, Ill.
Virginia J. Johnson, Downers Grove, Ill.
Nuella M. Ness, Livermore, Calif.
Robert M. Page, Washington, D.C.

W. E. PIETSCH, D.D.

President

Dear Members and Friends:

"When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him." Isaiah 59:19

"For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel: for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works." II Cor. 11:13-15

We believe God has raised up the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade in this crisis hour on a 3-fold program of education, evangelism, and dedication. The new, subtle approach of Communism makes it even more serious, for Communism is still Anti-God and Anti-Christ. It follows the pattern of Karl Marx and Lenin. The present leaders were associates with Joseph Stalin, whom they are now seeking to repudiate to deceive in using even the clergy for their desired end of world conquest. "When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him." We earnestly seek your prayers for heavenly wisdom as we go forward in the work God has called us to do. We will be happy to send you a doctrinal statement of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. We wish to make it crystal clear that we have no sympathy with those who are Anti-Semitic. God has a plan and a program through His Chosen People, Israel, which He will fulfill in His own wonderful way.

CENTRALIZED OFFICE

We are happy to report that we have been able to consolidate our office in Southern California. Your prayers and cooperation have been greatly appreciated, and we are now established, carrying on our activities from the central office. Address all mail and gifts to the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, Box 890, Long Beach 1, California.

MISSIONARY ADVANCE IN INDIA

Our executive director, with your president, has been much in prayer regarding the establishment of a printing plant missionary program in India. The Lord has answered prayer and has given us an excellent young man and his wife with a corps of workers to carry on a definite Christian program to counteract Communism in India. We have thoroughly investigated this brother and believe he is certainly worthy of our confidence and support. We are in urgent need immediately of \$5000 to set up the printing plant, and \$150 per month for the workers. Will you make this a matter of definite prayer and ask the Lord what He would have you to do to meet this definite need? This will be carried on by the Indians themselves, free from the taint

of Colonialism. Can we count upon your support? The Indians themselves can do a far more efficient work than even our own missionaries in the present world situation. The Communists are using the natives, and it is certainly a joy to find Christian natives who sense the responsibility and see crystal clear the issues that are involved. We most heartily recommend Brother Ch. Devananda Rao and his wife for your support.

SUMMER TRAINING SCHOOL

It is our privilege and joy to cooperate with the Moody Bible Institute Alumni in their Summer Conference at Winona Lake. Our executive director, Dr. Fred Schwarz, will be the instructor in the seminar. The dates are from July 16-20. If you are interested and wish to join us in this, write immediately for reservations.

OUR EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR

Dr. Fred Schwarz is doing an excellent job, and we wish to hold up his hands in prayer. The Lord has given us a fine board of directors and an excellent advisory council so we can carry on this work to the glory of God. We wish to maintain at all times the main objective, winning men and women to the saving knowledge of our Lord and Saviour, Jesus Christ; show them the horrors of Communism through an educational program and then urge them to dedicate their lives to God and country. We are more than confident that, "If God be for us, who can be against us". Yet it is our Christian responsibility to fight godless Communism and vigorously protest the subtle suggestion of peaceful co-existence with a deadly enemy whose purpose is to destroy our beloved land and rob us of everything that God has given us through Jesus Christ our Saviour and Lord. Beware that we be not deceived by the soft talk of the hour, but remember, God has instructed us to separate from the Evil. Be not unequally yoked together with unbelievers. God separated the light from the darkness, and Satan as an angel of light, working even in the realm of religion, is seeking to deceive us through the very grave and serious threat of communism.

It is our sincere desire to maintain efficiency and economy and use every dollar that the Lord sends in through His faithful stewards for the purpose for which it was given. We would be delighted to have a letter from you this month, and we are enclosing a self-addressed envelope with a letter which you can fill in at your earliest convenience.

Yours sincerely,

W. E. Pietsch

P.S. Thank you for your prayers in behalf of my physical need. I have just undergone major surgery, and am back at the office again, although quite weak. The Lord has been good, and we thank Him. We dedicate our lives afresh to the service of our wonderful Lord.

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

A non-profit corporation, incorporated under the laws of
the State of Iowa

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

W. E. Pietsch, D.D., Long Beach, Calif. President

F. C. Schwarz, M.D., Long Beach, Calif. Executive Director

Leonard Bosgraf, Chicago, Illinois. Attorney

Robert Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa

W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan

Radio Broadcast, KXEL, Waterloo, Iowa, 50,000 Watt, 1540
on your dial, Sundays, 7:00 to 8:00 A.M., 11:00 to 11:50
P.M. Tuesdays, 11:15 P.M. Central Standard Time.

Post Office Box 890

LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

NEWS LETTER

★ FROM THE CHRISTIAN ANTI-COMMUNISM CRUSADE ★
Evangelistic — Educational — Dedicational

BOX 880

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1957

LONG BEACH, CALIFORNIA

FRED C. SCHWARZ, M. D.
Executive Director

DECEMBER 3, 1956

"Hitherto hath the Lord helped us." (1 Samuel 7:12).
"The Lord hath done great things for us; whereof we are glad." (PSALM 120:5).

Dear Member and Friend:

Choice Christian Greetings from India where I have now spent four days, four of the most instructive and challenging days of my life. I have seen the real India and no words can describe it. No person of Christian compassion and normal understanding could fail to be most profoundly affected.

The situation here in India and the opportunities for serving our Lord have proven to be exactly as presented to us by our brother Devananda Rao. I have met five Indian Christians and the welcome given me has been overwhelming. The opportunities to preach the gospel have been far greater than I expected. I have been inundated with delegations requesting me to come to the villages nearby. I will put briefly a few of my impressions concerning our specific program here and our Indian personnel.

The personnel is Christian, Indian and intelligent. I was met at the airport in Hyderabad by brother Rao and two Indian Evangelists, brother Israel and Daos. They had hired a taxi which we retained continuously for the day until we went to the train at 8:00 P.M. for an overnight trip to Vijayawada in the center of Andhra State. Brother Israel took us to his house and I was devastated. It was a tiny brick hut with one bed, no water, a cement floor and no glass in the windows. I thought it pitiable but had no idea of what lay in store and that his residence was a mansion to what I was to see.

Brother Rao was everything he had presented himself to be. An intelligent, educated Christian Indian, small in stature, wearing English style dress. He spoke reasonably good English. I was to appreciate him more and more as the days went by. He has shown real organizing ability. As a school teacher our brother receives a salary of approximately \$16.00 monthly. As an air-mail stamp costs 35c, it has been a problem even to get postage. At times he has had to wait to answer our letters until he could get money to buy a stamp. They do not dream of having such things as radio receivers, typewriters or cameras in their normal existence. Yet they are not poor by Indian standards. How little we appreciate this when we write asking for photographs, etc. All things considered, I think he has achieved miracles and the arrangements for my visit have been magnificently organized. He has, in reality, and not just in fantasy, many young people eager to serve Christ through our Crusade.

The train trip was an experience. I found that in India it is one thing to reserve a seat on a train and another thing to occupy it. Everyone travels with enormous bundles including their bedding and it is spread out on every inch of available space. Going to Vijayawada was not so bad, but coming back last night we were unable to find standing room in the carriage we had reserved and had to change to first class.

Arriving at Vijayawada at 5:00 A.M., we had a delegation of about ten to meet us and went to the accommodation the municipality reserved for guests which had been reserved by Brother Rao. He and I lived there all the time and it was our headquarters for meetings and conferences. It did not compare with the Statler-Hilton of Dallas, but by Indian standards I lived like a prince.

Brother Rao is a member of a very fine Christian family. He is the oldest. His father is Dr. Ch. Pushpannam, who is principal of a Baptist school. I was to see the school later. It is a hut with grass roof and mud floors with walls of woven leaf. At the end is a room partitioned off with leaf partition through which many holes made convenient peep-holes for little eyes which bulged with curiosity at the white foreigner. In the school room there was a mud floor, no furniture except a poor table and one chair, no electricity or running water, and a little area behind a leaf barrier served as a toilet — incredibly primitive. In this building which served as both "House" and "School" he has raised a family of six, all of whom are educated and dedicated to the Lord. It is a miracle. There is Devananda Rao and his bride of six months. In India twice she was chosen by his father and he spoke to her twice prior to the marriage, when he went to survey and accept his father's choice. 1. What High School did you attend? She answered with the name. 2. What year did you graduate? She answered with the year. Nevertheless they seem quite a happy couple. There are then three daughters, 18, 16, 14, Pushpavane, Bharati and Narageyi. The oldest has completed

Board of Directors

Fred C. Schwarz, M. D., Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, D. D., President
G. W. Westcott, M. D., Vice President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa

Advisory Board

Rev. W. J. Ben Duxter, Vancouver, B. C., Canada
Rev. Stewart Billings, Fort Wayne, Indiana
Rev. Bond Bowman, Detroit, Michigan
Dr. John W. Drakeford, Fort Worth, Texas
Fred Hallwyler, Portland, Oregon
Paul James, D. D., Atlanta, Georgia
Rev. William F. Kerr, Portland, Oregon
J. Vernon McGee, Th.D., L.L.D., Los Angeles, Calif.
John McLennan, M. D., Palos Verdes Estates, Calif.
Theo. G. Moller, M.D., Temple City, Calif.
Rev. Gordon K. Peterson, Minneapolis, Minn.
Dr. Frank C. Phillips, Los Angeles, Calif.
H. H. Savage, D.D., Pontiac, Michigan
Rev. C. T. Walberg, Redondo Beach, Calif.
Rev. E. H. Watson, Sydney, N.S.W., Australia
Vance Webster, D.D., Eugene, Oregon
Dr. G. A. Weniger, Oakland, Calif.

teachers training; the next is a brilliant student, preparing for a Medical Course; the next a high school student. There are then two younger boys, Suarno Ray and Wilson. They all live in this pathetic hut.

How to give you any idea of the scenes I do not know. The great crowds covering every inch of the railway platform, sleeping on the cement with a piece of calico draped over them, whole families sleeping in the open on hard dirt, great crowds on the streets with sacks on their heads with all their worldly possessions; the people standing in all available water up to the waist, flailing clothes on racks — primitive washing machines. The side of the public road consistently used day and night as a toilet by old and young — What words can describe these things?

In the village in which Brother Rao's family lives, three-fourths voted Communist at the last election. One evening a throng of 200 armed with sticks and knives marched round their hut for two hours shouting slogans while they prayed inside. Their village is known as "Little Stalingrad".

People came from near and far to see me and the enthusiasm was great. We almost had to keep people away. There is a building the Crusade (Indian) can buy for a little over \$4,000.00 and they propose to do so as soon as the necessary constitution and by-laws are registered under Indian law. I left \$5,000.00 with the State Bank of India to be credited to the Crusade to be drawn when the legal formalities are fulfilled. Brother Rao will then go to Madras to see about the purchase and installation of the press. I have authorized the immediate purchase of a typewriter, a camera for glossy black and white pictures, a tape recorder, and a radio receiver to receive the news. This will enable us to send them tape recordings for training purposes, and for them to keep a stream of developments and information coming to us. The newspapers are incredibly biased against America.

For any workers' group going out to the villages immediately I am authorizing bicycles and gasoline lamps and folding tables. They can distribute New Testaments immediately. As specific needs arise they will contact us. I have also indicated, we will immediately send \$100.00 monthly to be increased as the workers go to work. Maximum support for an individual is to be \$15.00 monthly. Brother Rao intends to resign from his teaching position and devote full time immediately. His wife is secretary; she has her teaching certificate and is the daughter of a Lutheran preacher. She intends to study typing and shorthand at night. We will need Christian friends in America to take on the support of these native Christian workers. There is a high school athletic champion, Elisha, who graduates in March and then intends to begin an athletic program, to gather children and adults for Bible study and preaching.

There is so much more I could say but my heart is full. I feel convicted and ashamed for my self-indulgence and pitiable lack of compassion. I will write you more later.

YOURS IN CHRIST,

Fred Schwarz

FRED C. SCHWARZ
BOMBAY, INDIA



Dr. Schwarz in India with Mr. and Mrs. Rao

SECRETARY'S REPORT ON THE VISIT OF DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ TO INDIA

By Mrs. Suzanna Devananda Rao, Secretary to the Indian Christian Crusade

December 8, 1956

It is really a great joy and delight to pen the report on the important and splendid visit of our most beloved brother and friend, Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, the Executive Director of the C.A.C., to India.

Dr. Schwarz, when getting from the plane at the Hyderabad airport on the 30th of November, 1956, at 12:40 P.M., was cordially received by our dear President, Mr. Ch. Devananda Rao and some of our Christian friends. Our President and two of our Christian friends garlanded him at the airport with unspeakable joy and great pleasure, and in his reply, Dr. Schwarz thanked them for the warm reception given.

On the early morning of Dec. 1, 1956, when he got down from the express train at Vijayawada railway station along with Mr. Rao, he was cordially received by the members and friends of our Indian Christian Crusade. Mrs. Devananda Rao, the Secretary of our Crusade, garlanded him at the railway platform on behalf of our organization and welcomed him. The managing director of our Crusade, Dr. Ch. D. Pushpanadham, after greeting Dr. Schwarz at the platform, introduced the other Christian brothers and sisters that were present at the platform to receive Dr. Schwarz, and he in his reply greeted everyone and conveyed the warm Christian greetings of the C.A.C. and took some snaps with his flash camera.

The welcome address (meeting) had been arranged at Vijayawada on the same morning at about 9:15. Bro. Devananda Rao in Chair, and many of our dear brothers and sisters of our Crusade that came from different parts of our Andhra State attended the welcome meeting to have prayer and fellowship with him.

Some reception committees came with the strong intention to welcome Dr. Schwarz to their villages, but the time did not permit our beloved brother to do so.

Our President, Mr. Rao, in his opening speech expressed his great joy to welcome our esteemed guest and introduced him to the gathering, explaining the reason of Dr. Schwarz's visit to India on behalf of our C.A.C. Hymns were sung both in English and Telugu. Bible was read in English by a college student, Miss Ch. Bhacathi, who came from another District to have prayer and fellowship with our friend. Prayer was offered by one of our Christian leaders, Mr. Teaturi Joseph. The "Welcome Address" the copy of which is sent herewith has been presented with great joy by our managing Director, Dr. Ch. D. Pushpanadham. Very interesting welcome songs were sung by girls and boys separately in our Telugu language, the meaning of which was explained to Dr. Schwarz by our President that sat beside him. Some of the Christian leaders of our Crusade delivered speeches in English explaining how our Lord and Saviour, Jesus Christ, has been guiding Mr. Rao to work for Christ in our area and he showed steps he took to constitute our Indian Christian Crusade. Brother Schwarz in his reply to the welcome address, expressed his great joy and delight to meet the gathering that came from many parts of our Andhra State. He prayerfully assured that he and the C.A.C. would strongly stand with our Indian Christian Crusade in prayer.



This picture is taken in Hyderabad when these friends went to the airport to receive Dr. Schwarz. Left to right, Bro. Devananda Rao, Evangelist N. R. Israel, Evangelist Daos (North India)



This picture shows the Christian leaders with Brother Rao in the center and his father to his right.

and support to work for Christ and to battle our deadly foe. Our President, Mr. Ch. Devananda Rao, in his closing speech, sincerely thanked Dr. Schwarz for his wonderful speech and expressed his deep gratitude to our most dear brothers, Dr. Pietsch and the Board of Directors, for the warm Christian greetings they sent to us with their pure, fresh and loving hearts, and he finally stated that he and his organization would work very hard for Christ and truth in these hard and changing days in India. Benediction was given by Dr. Frederick Charles Schwarz. After the meeting photographs were taken by the Doctor.

In the noon organizational matters were thoroughly and prayerfully discussed by brother Schwarz and brother Rao. In the evening Dr. Schwarz, along with our President, Managing Director, and some other members of our Crusade, visited some of the sites and also a building for our office headquarters.

After returning from visiting the various sites, a building and the city, in the night the board meeting took place in which our President once again explained the purpose of Dr. Schwarz's visit and put the needs of our Crusade before him. Dr. Schwarz, in his speech, joyfully and prayerfully explained clearly how the President, Dr. Pietsch, the board of the C.A.C. and himself are very eager and anxious to help the Indian Christian Crusade. He suggested the board to start the work immediately by purchasing the building he visited and the office equipment including a typewriter and a tape recorder. The humble request of our President for bicycles, petromax lamps and folding tables for our workers also has been joyfully granted by him to purchase. The founder, President and Treasurer of our Crusade, brother Ch. Devananda Rao and one of our board directors, Mrs. K. Heleemamma were unanimously elected as the treasurers of our Crusade.

On Sunday, the second of Dec., '56, morning service took place in which Dr. Schwarz gave an excellent sermon on St. John 1:1 that moved the hearts of the gathering. It was translated into our Telugu language by our President. The Sunday prayer meeting was very encouraging as many local Christian friends including the police constables attended the same. After the closing of the service, many pictures were taken by Dr. Schwarz.

In the noon brother Schwarz, along with Mr. and Mrs. Rao, had attended a prayer meeting in the police quarters upon their cordial invitation and conveyed the Christian greetings of the American and Australian Christian brothers and sisters.

In the evening he had friendly discussions with the big Christian families of Dr. Pushpanadham and Mr. Joseph and cheerfully greeted them and conveyed the best wishes of the C.A.C.

During the night till 11 o'clock, Dr. Schwarz took the privilege of discussing the various organizational matters with our President, Mr. Rao, the secretary, Mrs. Rao, and the joint Treasurer, Mrs. Heleemamma, which were abundantly blessed by our Saviour. On Monday, the 3rd of Dec. '56, Dr. Schwarz, along with the President, Secretary, and the joint Treasurer, visited the State Bank of India Vijayawada to deposit the cheques to the account of the Indian Christian Crusade, and to discuss the various ways in which the money could be sent to the Indian Christian Crusade account through the American banks.

In the noon, Dr. Schwarz visited the families of Dr. Pushpanadham and Mr. Devananda Rao in Peda-Ogirala to have prayer and fellowship, and also the Board Higher Elementary School where Mr. Rao is a teacher. Cordial reception had been given in Peda-Ogirala. Then in the evening he left for Vijayawada along with Mr. Rao and Dr. Pushpanadham and some of the friends of our Crusade.

In the evening the farewell address (meeting) was arranged in Vijayawada, presided over by Rev. V. D. John Sundara Rao, an outstanding Baptist Pastor. The meeting was begun with prayer offered by our Managing Director, Dr. Pushpanadham. Bible was read by Mr. V. John Vinoda Rao. Some of the members and friends of our Crusade spoke in the meeting thanking Dr. Schwarz for his wonderful visit. The founder, President and Treasurer of our Crusade, Mr. Ch. Devananda Rao, in his speech, thanked Dr. Schwarz for his gracious visit and healthy suggestions and assured that each dollar sent shall be used for His wonderful work. Mr. Rao expressed his deep sorrow to leave Brother Schwarz and humbly and prayerfully solicited to forgive him and his co-labourers if any kind of trouble or inconvenience has

been caused during his very brief stay with us. Closing his speech, Brother Rao requested Dr. Schwarz to convey the deep gratitude and warm Christian greetings of our newly constituted Indian Christian Crusade, to Dr. and Mrs. Pietsch and the C.A.C. Board, and the donors in America for their best co-operation and deep love. He further requested to kindly convey the warm Christian greetings to Mrs. Schwarz and lovely children in Australia and the Australian Crusade. In his reply, Dr. Schwarz, who put on the Indian dress, thanked the Indian Christian Crusade and said that our stand for Christ and righteousness in India is a great challenge to the American and the Australian Christian brothers and sisters. He further disclosed that he found more eager anxiety and enthusiasm among the Indian Christian Crusade family to preach Christ than he expected, and expressed his great joy for the same and once again prayerfully assured the best cooperation, fellowship and prayer and splendid support of the C.A.C. always. Some of the Crusade members and friends bid good-bye at the railway station as he got into the train on Monday the third night at 8:40. Dr. Schwarz, along with Mr. Rao, left Vijayawada by express train at 8:40 P.M. for Hyderabad to catch the plane on Tuesday the 4th, at 9:35 A.M.

On Tuesday, the 4th of Dec. '56, Dr. Schwarz and Mr. Rao were cordially received by some of our Christian brothers at the Secunderabad railway station at 5:50 A.M. with whom they spent about an hour in prayer and fellowship. Some of our Christian friends in Secunderabad followed Dr. Schwarz and Mr. Rao to the Hyderabad airport and bid good-bye while Dr. Schwarz was getting into the plane. Brother Rao solicited him to convey the best and sincere greetings of the Indian Christian Crusade to Dr. and Mrs. Pietsch and the C.A.C. Board and also to Mrs. Schwarz and the children and the Australian Crusade. After greeting Mr. Rao at the airport Dr. Schwarz got into the plane and left for Australia at 9:35 A.M.

I have to say sincerely and prayerfully that Dr. Schwarz's important visit and prayerful discussions proved a real encouragement and great spiritual blessing for us to work very hard in India to win the lost and dying souls for Christ in this formidable battle for truth, righteousness and Christ against the evil plans of our deadly foe, Satan.

Please pray that our great prayerful efforts may be blessed abundantly to honor our Heavenly Father and His Holy Son.

Joyfully in His Fellowship
(Mrs.) SEVARNA DEVANANDA RAO
Secretary—Indian Christian Crusade

EXCERPTS FROM LETTERS OF COMMENDATION TO THE CRUSADE AND DR. SCHWARZ

FROM: African Bible Training Institute, Witbank, Transvaal, South Africa. Signed by Fred Burke.

October 17, 1956
"I am writing to share the thrill which I had this morning, I went to the office of native affairs with your books, 'The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism' and the later book 'Communism' which you so kindly sent me as a gift. My thought was to cooperate with the native affairs, who are constantly dealing with the Africans, and to try to get the information into their hands. You can imagine the pleasure it gave me when the official said immediately that they have just been issuing thousands of pamphlets (evidently extracts from your book as they bear your name) printed in the native languages, and that they have just sent for another ten thousand of them. I take it that this is taking place all over the Union of South Africa."

FROM: Calvary Baptist Church, Dr. John S. Wimblish, Pastor, New York, N.Y.

September 24, 1956
"Let me express my sincere appreciation for your ministry in our midst. I know that our members and friends in attendance this Sunday afternoon will receive a real blessing from your message."

FROM: Roberts Wesleyan College, Merlin G. Smith, North Chili, New York.

October 1, 1956
"We were so very grateful for your messages here on the Sunday night of our convocation and also for the first Chapel service on Monday morning."

"I do not know when we have had a more hearty response to messages presented than were received from our students and friends for your messages to us. I am sure your coming has made our young people especially more conscious of the subtlety and the power of the Communist appeal."

W. E. PIETSCH
President

DEAR MEMBERS AND FRIENDS:

"The Lord hath done great things for us; whereof we are glad." Psalm 126:3

Words are inadequate for your Executive Director, President, and entire Board of Directors to express our deep appreciation for your loyal support of the work God has placed under our watch care. Your generous gifts have enabled us to go forward and establish the work in India, as you will note from the information in this News Letter, also our Australian office and our headquarters office in Southern California.

Word from Dr. Schwarz advises that he has been thrilled and challenged, and the entire board of directors are 100 per cent behind this great work in India. We wish to expand it as rapidly as the Lord provides the funds. There are a number of native Christians that can be secured immediately if the money is on hand to

meet their monthly allowance of \$15 per month for an evangelist, and \$25 per month for a printer. We would be happy to furnish the name and address and also the photograph of the individual you choose to support.

The battle for our freedom and way of life is being fought right now in India; and, if India falls into the hands of the Communists with the crisis in the Arab world, our way of life is greatly jeopardized.

Dr. Schwarz has advised that the emphasis in India will be placed on Biblical Evangelism, and he was greatly encouraged by the zeal and love the natives had for the Lord Jesus Christ for to spread His Gospel. Each worker accepts our doctrinal statement which we will be happy to mail to you upon request.

We have purchased a suitable site of land in India where we wish to establish our printing plant and headquarters office in India. We have already five full time workers. Portions of the Word of God will be distributed. Dr. Schwarz's books will be translated into the native tongue and widely distributed. Bicycles, lamps, tape recorder, camera, and other necessary equipment have been authorized to be purchased, and all of this has been paid for through your generous contributions.

God is blessing our radio ministry, and we hope to expand this as the Lord provides. We are conducting the program in cooperation with the Evangelize America Program over the 50,000 Watt Station KXEL, in Waterloo, Iowa. Our secretary, W. P. Strube, has consented to take care of our tape ministry and has spent many hours in preparing the tapes and we recommend that you prayerfully consider contributing generously for this vital expansion of the work.

Our general director, Dr. Schwarz, expects to return from Australia in February. We would appreciate your prayers on his behalf as well as his beloved family. Again, let us express our thanks to God and to you, His faithful stewards, for what has been accomplished, and we trust you will continue to prayerfully consider becoming a member and contribute to this great work for our own way of life and everything we hold precious—our home, our loved ones, our missionary program, our churches, our free enterprise system are in jeopardy. Yet, we are happy to know that we have the privilege of counting on the Lord our God for He alone can bring us safely through this crisis. "If God be for us, who can be against us?" Address all mail and gifts to: Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, Box 890, Long Beach 1, California.

We wish you God's very best for this New Year.

W. E. PIETSCH



"For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places."—Eph. 6:12.

"... greater is He that is in you, than he that is in the world."—1 John 4:4b. Yes, as Christians there are many enemies of our soul, among them Communism, which is actually the religion of Satan, the one that is "in the world," the "prince and power of the air." With Christ in our hearts, we can be confident that in His strength, Satan and his cohorts can be overcome. All those who name the name of Christ need to depart from iniquity, to dedicate ourselves to the cause of Christ, even as the Communists are dedicated to their cause. Since we belong to Him, our life and possessions need to be consecrated for His glory to turn men and women to righteousness and away from the evils and lures of Satan. May God help us to go in His strength and press the battle unitedly for His honor and glory.

NEW LIFE MEMBERS:

Harlan E. Pitcher, Los Angeles, Calif.
Mr. Russell Maguire, New York City, New York
Mrs. A. J. Corley, Bethany, Oklahoma
Leon W. Gilbert, M.D., Bethany, Oklahoma
L. Alberta Barnett, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma
William H. Fletcher, Midland, Michigan
John M. Seay, Dallas, Texas
Rev. Jack Moore, Shreveport, Louisiana
Mrs. Wm. K. Blair, Coronado, California
Mrs. Frances Lawrance, Chattanooga, Tennessee
Kenneth L. Rodgers, Boston, Mass.
Mr. C. S. Mott, Flint, Michigan
Mr. and Mrs. Leonard E. Roe, Rochester, New York
Mr. and Mrs. Paul C. Snodgrass, Rochester, New York
Mr. Robert Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
Theo. G. Moller, M.D., West Covina, Calif.
Mr. and Mrs. Armin Westphal, Redondo Beach, Calif.

NEWS LETTER

★ FROM THE CHRISTIAN ANTI-COMMUNISM CRUSADE ★

BOX 890

SEPTEMBER, 1956

LONG BEACH, CALIFORNIA

FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D.

EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR

Dear Members and Friends:

Englewood is a suburb of Denver, Colorado. The First Christian Church of Englewood is a Citadel of the Faith. On Tuesday evening, July 31, I was speaking in this church. The rain was falling steadily upon the roof. There was a splendid crowd of approximately three hundred present. There was a little messiness due to the rain as there had been a damaging flash flood the preceding evening. I had just completed the introduction to the message when the Pastor tapped me on the shoulder and made this momentous announcement: "The Chief of Police has just called to say there is an eight-foot wall of water rushing down from the mountains upon your homes. He advises everyone to hurry home at once and make whatever preparations are possible to meet the danger."



The church cleared rapidly. The people present were varied in personality, economic and social status, yet they were united in common danger. There was a complete absence of rationalizing arguments. I did not hear one of these arguments from a single person:

1. It can't happen. It never has happened, therefore it never can happen. We had a flood last evening so we cannot have one tonight. It's against all the laws of probability. Lightning never strikes twice in the same place. Carry on with the message, I'm interested.
2. We have people specially trained and paid to deal with such emergencies. Why do we have a Police Force, a Civil Defense, a Red Cross? Leave it to them; it's their job; I'm too busy.
3. My children are in the Lord's hands. He loves them. If they drown, they will go to be with Him in Heaven. There is no occasion for me to be worried or concerned.

I repeat, I did not hear one of these arguments. With a genuine concern, everyone rushed home to confront the menacing flood.

There is a flood of murder rushing down upon our homes from the Mountains of Godless Materialism known as Communism. This flood-tide is 900,000,000 individuals high. It threatens to inundate country, home, children, and church. This is an emergency. It demands the prompt attention of everyone.

The strange thing is that most people react not by personal, dedicated attention to protection against the danger, but by taking refuge behind one of the arguments typified above.

Whom the Communists wish to destroy, they first make mad!!

Crisis follows crisis throughout the world. At the moment, the world is in the throes of the deadly Suez Canal crisis. By the time this letter reaches you, the issues may be somewhat clarified. Nevertheless, I will be sufficiently venturesome to attempt a little prophecy.

I do not expect a full-scale war over Suez. I expect a compromise that will be unsatisfactory to both sides and which will be unstable because it will leave both sides embittered and dissatisfied. I expect this because I believe this is what Russia wants, and she is largely calling the plays in this struggle. Russia is not yet ready for a military venture into Africa. Before that hour comes, she wants to consummate the conquest of Asia and consolidate her power there. In the meantime, she wants to fan the flame of bitterness in Arab, Western relations so that the Arab world may be her military tool when the moment is ripe.

OUR INDIAN PROJECT

One of the nations of primary concern to the Communists is India. We have another fine letter from our Indian friend and brother, Ch Devananda Rao. He writes:

"The Communists have just published a 263 page book 'Visit of N. A. Bulganin and N. S. Khrushchev to India'. It is published by Foreign Languages Publishing House, Moscow. It can be purchased for one cent. It reveals clearly how they plan to deceive the people.

"We are here to explain to the people the real inner meaning of their speeches. You know that in the last Andra Elections we defeated the Communists in a wonderful way. Now the Communists are laboring day in and day out to rebuild their party. They now claim to be the party of co-operation and many people are believing them as they are so very subtle. The Andra Communists have their own big printing press and their speeches are published in their daily newspaper. They are working very hard with the young people and laborers. For propaganda purposes, they have cars, bicycles, phonograms, Cinema projectors, drama groups, and printing presses.

"We shall not rest until we defeat them.

"In Hyderabad State an Anti-Christian group has been formed for Anti-Christian propaganda. They have been working hard and spending a lot of money and have converted seventy Christian families to the Hindu religion. They are planning to form a group in Andra State also.

"You have asked me to put before you the specific plans of our Indian Christian Crusade:

1. Evangelical and Social work.

Ten evangelical, paid, full-time workers are immediately needed to work in key places. Many villagers in our area to whom I preached the Word of God and the impending catastrophe are now requesting workers immediately to encourage them spiritually and socially. This is very urgent and important. I have contacted ten well-educated, able, sincere and hard-working Christians to go to work in these villages and they are now ready to do so.

2. Bicycles, phonograms, cameras, lamps and the other necessary tools urgently needed.
3. We plan special Bible Classes and Camp Meetings.
4. Fifty cent. of land is needed for the Headquarters in Odayawada City, which will cost \$2000.
5. The building will cost \$2000.
6. Printing Press.

The price of a suitable printing press is \$2000. At least five workers are needed including the Press Manager, and we need \$150 monthly for this purpose. Using the printing press we will translate, print and publish suitable tracts and books, as well as a monthly magazine in the Telugu language to preach Christ, and outline the danger of our deadly foe, Communism, and the way to combat it.

"Please pray for us.

Cordially yours for the Master
(Rev.) Ch Devananda Rao
Psalm 29:11"



Dr. Schwarz

It has been considered desirable by the Board of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade that I should visit India to meet the brethren, establish confidence and fellowship and see what we can do at first hand.

I am planning to do so in late November or early December while enroute to Australia where my loving wife and children await. I will not have seen my children for fifteen months and my arms and heart are hungry for them.

Will you help to make this possible?
PLEASE SEND YOUR DONATION IMMEDIATELY.

After speaking on this subject at one of the meetings at Winona Lake, a brother approached and said, "If we listen to you, agree with you, and do nothing about it, we are terrible hypocrites. I don't want to be a hypocrite. Here is my check to support an Indian Christian worker for twelve months." Won't you do likewise to the limit of your ability?

WINONA LAKE SCHOOL

The time spent at Winona Lake in cooperation with the Bible Conference of Moody Bible Institute was glorious. The classes for Christian Anti-Communists were well attended and most enthusiastic. A real work was done and much more on similar lines is indicated.

At the conference, the Board of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade met in executive session. Those present were:

- Dr. W. E. Pietsch, President
- Mr. W. P. Strife, Jr., Houston, Texas
- Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
- Dr. George Westcott, Ypsilanti, Michigan
- Dr. Fred Schwarz, Executive Director.

The Advisory Council of the Crusade now consists of:

- | | |
|--|--|
| Rev. W. J. Eric Baxter
Evangelistic Tabernacle
65 East 10th Street
Vancouver 16, B.C., Canada | Rev. Bond Bowman
Brightmoor Tabernacle
22420 Penkell Avenue
Detroit 23, Michigan |
| Rev. Paul James
Baptist Tabernacle Church
152 Luckie Street
Atlanta, Georgia | Dr. J. V. McGee
Church of the Open Door
554 South Hope Street
Los Angeles 17, California |
| John McLennan, M.D.
P.O. Box 876
Palos Verdes Estates, Calif. | Dr. C. Mayes
First Brethren Church
Long Beach, California |
| Theo. G. Moller, M.D.
Temple City, California
8700 East Las Tunas Drive | Rev. Gordon K. Peterson
P.O. Box 12
Sault Harbor
Minneapolis 1, Minnesota |
| Dr. Frank C. Phillips
238 S.W. Alder Street
Portland 4, Oregon | Dr. H. H. Savage, D.D.
First Baptist Church
Pontiac, Michigan |
| Rev. C. T. Walberg
488 Emerald Street
Redondo Beach, California | Rev. E. H. Watson
Executive General Secretary
New South Wales Baptist
Convention
618 George Street
Sydney N.S.W., Australia |
| Dr. Vance Webster, D.D.
First Baptist Church
Eugene, Oregon | Dr. G. A. Weniger
Poothill Blvd. Baptist Church
1524 Poothill Blvd.
Oakland 8, California |

"Cast thy bread upon the waters and thou shalt find it after many days." Some years ago, I spoke in Tokyo, Japan to a meeting of missionaries and American Service Personnel. At the conclusion of the meeting I was approached by a Colonel of the U. S. Air Force. He was a fine Christian. He said, "Why didn't I know these things? I am an educated and an intelligent man; why didn't someone tell me?"

The years passed. July 23rd of this year I spoke in Colorado Springs, Colorado. It was my joy to again meet this Colonel. He immediately went to work and initiated proceedings which culminated when I addressed the officers of the Continental Air Defense at Ent Air Force Base, Colorado Springs. It was a privilege and a responsibility to speak to the vast group of Air Force Officers in such a position of responsibility. I was pleased to receive the following letter from the officer responsible.

AIR DEFENSE COMMAND

Ent Air Force Base

Colorado Springs, Colorado

16 Aug. 1956

OFFICE OF THE CHIEF OF STAFF

Dear Dr. Schwarz:

I wish to thank you for giving your time to speak to the officers of Headquarters, Air Defense Command on August 1, 1956.

Your interpretation of the communist doctrine and peace offensive was very informative. I am sure that if there were any doubts as to the aggressive intent of the communist doctrine, these were dispelled by your vivid description of the philosophy of world domination as outlined by the Soviet leaders.

If you should happen to be in this area in the future, please let us know, and perhaps another presentation can be arranged.

Sincerely,

MARSHALL S. ROTH
Major General, USAF
Acting Chief of Staff

I addressed the Kiwanis Club of Chicago and received this letter following the address:

THE KIWANIS CLUB OF CHICAGO

Morrison Hotel, Room 693 - 79 West Madison Street

Chicago 2, Illinois - Franklin 2-8830

June 11, 1956

Dear Dr. Schwarz:

Readers Digest has a monthly feature entitled "My Most Unforgettable Character" - we think of you in these same terms, substituting the words "Most Dedicated Person" and/or "Most Convincing Speaker".

The average American hates to face unpleasant truths until pushed into action, and it is our fervent wish that the impact of your talk will force an action upon our club. Thinking again of your crusade, one method of attack that would be effective would be through Kiwanis and other service clubs at the policy level, (International and District Conventions).

We have such great slogans as "Build As Free Men" — "Freedom — Our Sacred Trust" — "Liberty — Let's Keep It" — and if you would center your talk at this level, we believe that much time would be saved in arousing naturally apathetic business men into something resembling thinking about this fundamental problem. At least, it is worth a few "ideas", and we will try to follow through on the agenda for the forthcoming District Convention this fall.

In conclusion — you're terrific!

Sincerely,
L. L. Smith
President

NEW PUBLICATIONS

I have completed two new books: One is entitled, "Communism, America's Mortal Enemy". It has been published by the Freedom Forum of Harding College, Searcy, Arkansas.

The other is entitled, "Communism, Diagnosis and Treatment." This is a larger and well illustrated book. I sincerely believe it is the finest thing I have ever written. I trust it will have the widest circulation. It is suited for a text book for Bible Schools and Seminars throughout the country. We count on you to distribute it to your friends. Won't you make this your ministry. Buy the book and give it to a group of your friends. You can do no finer service to your country, your children, yourself and your Christ. The price is \$1.00.

Time is fleeting. The hours we lose, we cannot regain. The flood is rushing upon us. Please act; act now; act urgently; act prayerfully; act energetically; act generously. God bless and keep you.

Yours in the cause of Christ and freedom,

FRED SCHWARTZ
Executive Director
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

W. P. Strube
President, Mid American Life Insurance Company
Houston, Texas

It was with deep humility and conviction that I recently accepted the responsibility of Executive Secretary of the Crusade. I endorse the Doctrinal statement and purpose of the Crusade without reservation.

Four years ago I was present in one of Dr. Schwarz's meetings in Redondo Beach, California. The message to me was then likened as to a cold shower. I shivered and shook until I could remove the cause with a towel of apathy. Two years ago here in Houston the message began to penetrate into the frontal lobe of the brain. Many of the predictions of the first message had already become a reality. The Communists state that their ultimate victory of world conquest is sure because of our apathy, self indulgence, desires of personal pleasures, and incessant entertainment requirements.

Dr. Schwarz's question, "Is your life an argument for or against the accuracy of this statement?" struck home for my wife and myself. We are together pledged to make every minute count for our Lord and our country. We would welcome your fellowship in this Crusade.

We are warned that "in the last days perilous times shall come." We are aware of this condition even in America, while in the iron curtain countries, personal danger is infinitely greater. In many areas, to profess Christ is to invite a violent death.

With the advance of atheistic Communism into new areas, we must rely on God's promise, "When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him. (Isaiah 59:19). Then we must be willing to do our part as human instruments. And the only personal defense against the malicious subtlety of the enemy is a saving faith in Jesus Christ.

It must be the considered opinion of every thoughtful Christian that the only antidote to Communism is Christ. Therefore it is heartening to know that Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is waging a militant battle against such Godlessness.

The week at Winona Lake was one of inspiration and information. Dr. Pietsch and Dr. Schwarz are well equipped to lead this strategic effort for Christ, freedom and happiness. Dr. Schwarz has the greatest grasp of the whole scope of Communism of any one I have known or read after.

All liberty loving people, especially Christians, should be alerted and enlisted in this relentless warfare against the forces that would, left unchecked, destroy us.

W. E. PIETSCH

PRESIDENT

DEAR MEMBER AND FRIEND:

"If God be for us, who can be against us? He that spared not His own Son, but delivered Him up for us all, how shall He not with Him also freely give us all things?" Romans 8:31-32

Words fail us to express our deep appreciation for your support and prayers for the great work God has placed under our united watch care. The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is a definite missionary program, to safeguard and protect every vital interest we have, our loved ones, our homes, our churches, our missionary activities — home and foreign, our free enterprise system. The imminent danger of Communism is a tremendous threat; and the danger of the hour is our complacency and unconcern that this dreadful tragedy cannot take hold here in the United States and Canada. This is a sad delusion. We must not forget — the devil as an angel of light is more to be feared than as a roaring lion. Peaceful co-existence with this deadly enemy is an impossibility for a Bible-believing Christian. God has clearly defined what our attitude should be in II Corinthians 6:14-18:

"Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be My people. Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, and will be a Father unto you and ye shall be My sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty."



Dr. Pietsch

To compromise or to vacillate will lead us to disaster. We urge each member of our Crusade to be a missionary in his community; to join with us in this missionary effort and keep constantly before us our objective. First and foremost is to honor the Lord Jesus Christ in a program of education, evangelism, and dedication.

While we hate Communism, we love the soul of the Communist, and we would like to see them delivered and saved by our Lord Jesus. Let us remember, the only approach to God is through the Lord Jesus Christ, and if we fail to honor Jesus Christ, we insult God. I urge that each of us rededicate our lives to the Lord Jesus Christ to serve God in this crisis hour, to fight Communism not with carnal weapons, but in the power of the Holy Spirit.

You will be delighted to learn we have inaugurated a new radio program each Tuesday night, 9:00 to 9:30, Pacific Coast Daylight Saving Time, over Radio Station KGER, Long Beach, California. We are also broadcasting each Sunday and Tuesday night over Radio Station KXEL, Waterloo, Iowa, 50,000 Watts. Our present radio time will cost us approximately \$300 a month, and we are asking our friends and members to underwrite this designated for radio: \$1 or more each month so it will not be necessary to take this out of our general fund.

We are enclosing a letter which you can sign and return, and this money will be used as designated. We cover your prayers for our executive director as he takes his important trip to India and Australia. He and his associate, James Colbert, are doing an excellent work for the Lord. His article this month is a challenge which I would recommend that you prayerfully consider.

Again thanking you for your cooperation and prayers. With kind Christian greetings.

Sincerely in Christ,

W. E. PIETSCH, President

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

A NON-PROFIT CORPORATION, INCORPORATED UNDER THE LAWS OF THE STATE OF IOWA

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

W. E. Pietsch, D.D., Long Beach, Calif. President
F. C. Schwarz, M.D., Long Beach, Calif. Executive Director
Leonard Douglass, Chicago, Illinois. Attorney
Robert Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan

Radio Broadcast, KXEL, Waterloo, Iowa, 50,000 Watts, 1540 on your dial; Sundays, 7:30 to 8:00 A.M., 11:00 to 11:30 P.M.; Tuesdays, 11:15 P.M. Central Standard Time.

Post Office Box 890

LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA



SPECIAL NOTICE

Dear Member and Friend:

Our executive director, Dr. Fred Schwarz, has just published a new book entitled: "Communism, Diagnosis — Treatment. It is the story of brainwashing; how Communism conquers the minds of men.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Introduction	
PART I	DIAGNOSIS
Chapter I	The Nature of Communism
Part II	SYMPTOMS
Chapter I	The Communist Party
Chapter II	Brainwashing
Chapter III	"Feel Swift to Shed Blood"
PART III	PROGNOSIS
Chapter I	The Forecast of Communism
Chapter II	The Cure of Communism

We heartily recommend that you purchase a copy or as many as you can use and give this wide circulation. It can be used as a text book and will give you most valuable information. May we have your cooperation in giving this wide circulation. The cost of this is \$1 each.

Thanking you in advance.

Yours sincerely,

W. E. Pietsch, President

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

Box 890

Long Beach 1, California

Dear Friend:

We rejoice with you that Dr. Schwarz has just published this new book, and we assure you, we will cooperate in giving it wide circulation. Enclosed find order.

.....copies @ \$1.00 each \$.....

NAME

ADDRESS

NEW LIFE MEMBERS

Ernest L. Perrins, Denver, Colorado
Mr. and Mrs. Stuart S. Crippen, Park Ridge, Illinois
Elvin J. Johnson, Baker, Oregon
Mr. Robert Kight, Forest Park, Illinois

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational



From the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade



Box 890, Long Beach, California

June, 1957



DEAR MEMBER AND FRIEND:

Washington, D. C. is the hub of the world. It is the home of both the President and Congress of the United States. Almost daily, momentous decisions are taken there which profoundly affect the destiny and well-being of millions, not only in America, but scattered throughout the whole world.

Since I last wrote to you, I have been privileged to spend a week in Washington, D. C. To say I was overwhelmed by the reception to me and my message, is an understatement. Never have I known a more eager and receptive audience than among the legislators and administrators confronted with the problems of limitless perplexity and bowed with burdens almost beyond the



capacity of man to bear.

The week was both the best and the worst of my experience. It was the best from the eager reception given to me and my message by leaders in government and legislation. It was the worst from the viewpoint of support from the Christian Ministers and leaders.

The groups and individuals I was able to reach include:

The Senate Internal Security Sub-Committee

The House Un-American Activities Committee

The 83rd Congress Republican Club

The United States Information Agency

Senator William F. Knowland, Senate Minority Leader

Senator Lyndon Johnson, Senate Majority Leader

The Honorable Bryce Harlow, Assistant to the President of the United States.

I cannot omit to mention with gratitude, Congressman John Pillion of Buffalo, New York, who has proved a tower of strength to me here in the Nation's Capital. He has done a splendid job alerting other Legislators to the Communist Power in Hawaii. He proved himself one of those fine patriots, not only concerned about Communism, not only delighted that we

are endeavoring to fight the hideous menace, but also prepared to sacrifice time and means to be of practical assistance to our cause.

Through his introduction, I addressed the 83rd Congress Republican Club at breakfast in the Member's Dining Room at breakfast in the Member's Dining Room at the Capitol. I underscored the fundamental danger that Communism is recruiting the Student Intellectuals and moulding them as the instruments of Communist Conquest. I pointed out that the massive American expenditure on military weapons and economic aid leaves this problem untouched.

They were very receptive and immediately arranged that the message should be heard in wider circles. A small breakfast was arranged with an Assistant to the President and for four hours we discussed the problem of Communism and the solution.

The Un-American Activities Committee heard the extensive testimony from me, and it is in the process of publishing it. I majored in an exposure of the mind and morals of Communism. Those desiring a copy of the testimony may secure one by writing to the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. It is urgent that the information contained in it be known to preachers, teachers, civic leaders, and Christian citizens.

I received the following letter from Congressman John Pillion following my appearance at the 83rd Congress Republican Club:

June 4, 1957



Dear Doctor Schwarz:

Your address to the 83rd Congress Republican Club was one of the outstanding events of our experience.

Since actions speak louder than words, you will know our appreciation from the steps we immediately took to refer you to the House Un-American Activities Committee and to arrange a personal interview between you and an Assistant to the President of the United States.

We are accustomed to a Cabinet Member or to an Administrative Leader being the Speaker at our Club Breakfast. This makes us a critical audience. I can honestly say that your understanding of the Communist mind, your unusual ability to present their mental images with clarity and vividness, your eloquence and obvious devotion to the cause of freedom equipped us to serve better the people of America whom we represent in Congress.

I hope the people of America may continue to hear your message.

Yours very sincerely,
JOHN R. PILLION



Dr. Schwarz with Congressmen, on the Capitol steps, Washington, D. C.

From left to right:—Honorable James B. Utt, California; Honorable Gordon H. Scherer, Ohio; Honorable Otto Krueger, North Dakota; Honorable John R. Pillion, New York; Honorable S. Walter Stauffer, Pennsylvania; Dr. Fred Schwarz, Australia; Honorable Edgar W. Hiestand, California; Honorable Will E. Neal, West Virginia; Honorable John H. Ray, New York; Honorable Francis E. Dorn, New York.

The deep concern felt by responsible leaders is illustrated by the following statement given me by one at the very nerve-center of the study of Communism. He said, "I feel just as I did when I got off the boat and the doctor told me my wife had four years to live. She was suffering from chronic Leukæmia. She did not know it, nor did her friends. She seemed quite well. The Specialist knew it and so did I. The last six months she obviously deteriorated, and in four years she was gone. As I look on America and see what is happening beneath the surface, I feel just the same today. We are losing. The Communists are winning. Doom stares us in the face. The tragedy is, only a handful of people seem to care."

Are you one of that handful? Are you one of Gideon's Band? Forsake ignorance, complacency, and self-deceit, and enlist now in the battle for God, for Christ, for love, for the life and health of our children.

The visit to Washington was a missionary journey. It was undertaken at a financial loss. I had to cease the meetings, which yield a financial return and form the financial backbone of our Crusade program, in order to speak to these vitally im-

portant groups. If you approve of this ministry, please reveal it by accepting some of the financial burden. Send your contribution to Dr. Fred Schwarz, Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, Box 890, Long Beach 1, California.

Prior to visiting Washington, I spent a month in St. Louis, Missouri. What a wonderful month. An overwhelming program of meetings included a clinic at the St. Louis Medical Society, many church meetings, appearances on Radio and T.V., and messages to Industry and Education. A few brief extracts received during and after the St. Louis visit are:

"I have heard most of the Great American Anti-Communists speak. I believe that your knowledge of the subject is greater and your ability to impart that knowledge to your audience is even more effective."

"I personally feel the Clinic was a complete success. No one else could have given us such a 'shot-in-the-arm' as you have done with the Clinic."

I must express my appreciation to the Southern Baptist Pastors of St. Louis who were most cooperative and who showed true Christian concern and love.

Kruschev has now appeared on the T.V. screens of America. He impressed people with his sincerity. He is sincere. He is insanely sincere. He believes the people of Hungary have chosen their present tyrannical oppressors by their free choice. He believes this, even though he knows he had to murder thousands with brutality and send thousands of tanks to quench their thirst for freedom. When Communist theory conflicts with the facts, the facts must go. Theory must triumph. The simple truth is that he is insane. This is true of all Communists. To negotiate with them as if they are reasonable individuals, suggests a reciprocal insanity.

The work in India continues with the establishment of a new Indian Christian Crusade Center in Hyderabad, Capital of Andhra Pradesh State. This work needs your continued prayer and support.

The month of June, and the first half of July, will be spent in Michigan State. I hope to meet many Michigan friends at one or more of the following meetings:

June 16, Sun., 10:45 A.M. Church of God Tabernacle, 4380
Conner Ave., Detroit, Mich.

June 16, Sun. 7:00 P.M. First Baptist Church, Farmington.

June 17, Mon., 12:15 NOON Ann Arbor Lion's Club, Ann
Arbor, Mich.

June 18, Tues., 8:00 P.M. Clinic on Communism, Women's
City Club, 2110 Park, Detroit.

June 19, Wed., 7.00 P.M. Flint Michigan Lions Club, Durant
Hotel Ballroom, Flint, Mich.

June 20, Thurs. 12:00 NOON Grand Rapids Rotary Club, Pant-
ling Hotel, Grand Rapids, Mich.

June 20, Thurs. 7.45 P.M. First Assembly of God, 210 No.
Perry, Pontiac, Mich.

June 23, Sun., 10:45 A.M. Wayne First Baptist Church,
Wayne, Mich.

June 23, Sun., 7:00 P.M. Inter-City Bible Church, Lansing

June 25, Tues., 8:00 P.M. Clinic on Communism, Women's
City Club, 2110 Park, Detroit.

June 26, Wed., 7:30 P.M. Ganson Street Baptist Church
Jackson, Mich.

June 30, Sun., 7:00 P.M. The Brightmoor Tabernacle, 22420
Fenkell Ave., Detroit, Mich.

July 2, Tues., 8:00 P.M. Clinic on Communism, Women's
City Club, 2110 Park, Detroit.

July 3, Wed., 7:30 P.M. Ebenezer Baptist Church, 21001
Moros, Detroit, Mich.

July 7, Sun., 4:00 P.M. Michigan Christian Fellowship, Uni-
versity, Ann Arbor, Mich.

July 7, Sun., 7:00 P.M. Strathmoor Judson Memorial Baptist,
14400 Puritan, Detroit, Mich.

July 12, Fri., 12:15 NOON Kiwanis Club, Occidental Hotel,
Muskegon, Michigan.

SPECIAL ANNOUNCEMENT

"Dr. Schwarz will be speaking at the Maranatha Bible Conference each day during the week from Monday, July 8th, through Sunday, July 14. He will also be speaking at two of the evening sessions during that week."

Please continue to pray for me, and write now to express your continued support.

Yours very sincerely,
Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

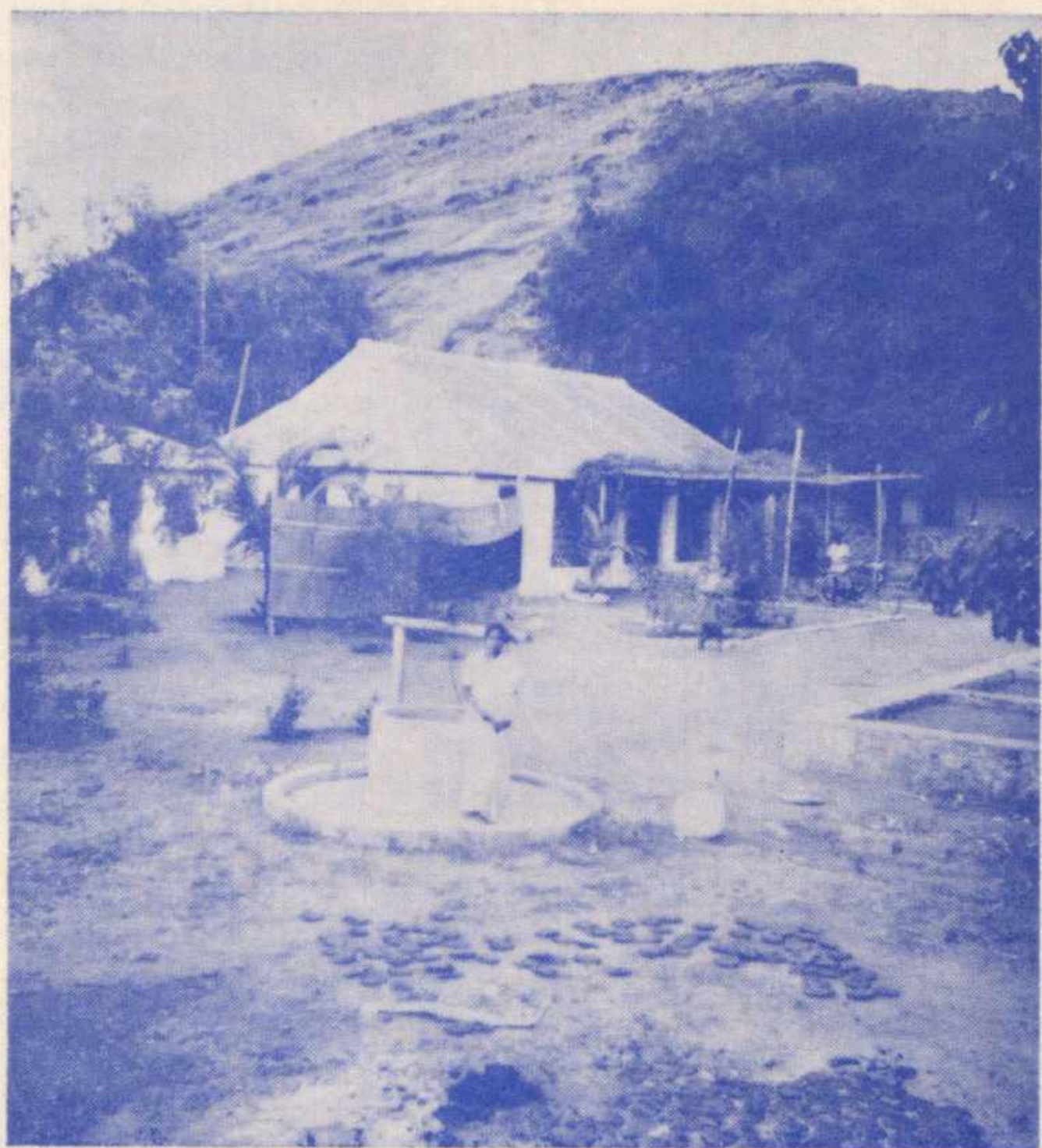
CHALLENGE FOR GOD AND COUNTRY

W. E. Pietsch, D.D., President

"The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach; that if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on Him shall not be ashamed. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon Him. For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. How then shall they call on Him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in Him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the Gospel of peace and bring glad tidings of good things!" Romans 10:8-15.

It is indeed a joy and a privilege to enter your home and bring you this report what the Lord is doing in the work He has placed under our united watch care.

Our executive director, Doctor Fred Schwarz, is being used of the Lord in a mighty way, and is reaching those in authority in our land. His unselfish, sincere desire to bring the message



The Headquarter's Building, purchased by the CAC for the Indian Christian Crusade, at Vijaywada, Krishna District, Andhra Pradesh, India.

that is so vitally needed, coupled with the message of salvation through Jesus Christ our Lord, is the passion upon his heart. We would appreciate your special prayers for him, for strength and divine wisdom, and also for his beloved family whom he left in Australia, so he can bring this message in this crisis hour. The more I have worked with him, the more I am convinced he is God's man for the hour to bring this vital message, and you can help much through your prayers and your substantial, financial help. We are in urgent need of finances to carry on, and we know you will make this a matter of prayer and do your part. We are presenting the following for your prayerful consideration:

DR SCHWARZ'S MEETINGS

Our executive director, Dr. Schwarz, has many calls. Some of these meetings are without financial remuneration, but he responds to them as a missionary challenge. His recent visit to Washington was most encouraging, yet he had very little financial returns so we need to stand by to meet this missionary part of our program.

AUSTRALIAN OFFICE

It will be of encouragement to you to know that the Lord has blessed the office in Australia which is being faithfully carried on by the local Australian committee in cooperation

with the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade here in the United States. We covet your prayers for the workers, and as Dr. Schwarz will be leaving for Australia, that he might be given physical strength and wisdom to meet the challenge there.

INDIAN WORK

You will be very happy to learn that the Lord has singularly blessed the work of the Indian Christian Crusade through which we are cooperating and supplying the financial need. We are furnishing them with the necessary tools, and we have two centers from which we operate. The building, which we purchased for them, is at Vijaywada, and we have established a testimony at Hyderabad, and we are sending out the workers to different strategic places for evangelistic campaigns. They report some remarkable conversions also among the higher caste. You will rejoice with us in this.

RADIO AND TAPE MINISTRY

We are carrying on a weekly broadcast over KXEL, 50,000 Watt Station, Waterloo, Iowa. We are also sending tape recordings to stations throughout the world. Our secretary, Wm. P. Strube is in charge of this department and is doing an excellent work. No doubt, numbers of our friends would like to support this special ministry, and you can designate your gift.

FIELD REPRESENTATIVE

The Lord has raised up a number of men who are cooperating with us who are filling engagements which Dr. Schwarz is not able to carry on. Rev. James Colbert is cooperating with us in this department and doing an excellent work. I also go as calls come in and my physical condition permits. We would be delighted to come into your community and present the work. Of course, wherever possible, we will send Dr. Schwarz. If he is not able to come, we will send Rev. James Colbert, myself or other field workers. We want to get this message out as widely as possible. Let us hear from you if you wish to get this message out in your community. We are sending Dr. Schwarz's books world wide, especially the Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism. Missionaries are requesting these books, and we are sending them free as the Lord provides the money, and there is a tremendous need in this department of our ministry. The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism has been translated into numbers of languages, and we are now running over 100,000 copies. We would appreciate your prayers for this special ministry and your financial support.

NEWS LETTER

Dr. Schwarz is planning to prepare a monthly News Letter, giving you information up-to-date as to the work of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. Communism is a serious threat, particularly as it dresses itself in the garb of religion and uses

the Church for its diabolical purpose under the pretext of peaceful co-existence. Satan is more dangerous as an angel of light rather than a roaring lion. Beware of the suggestion of peaceful co-existence with godless Communism, also individuals and nations that are willing to sell principle for money. Note what the Word of God solemnly warns, "For the love of money is the root of all evil:" I Timothy 6:10.

We would greatly appreciate hearing from you this month. There is a very definite need so we can carry out our policy "pay as we go."

MEMBERSHIP

We have a membership of \$10.00 a year, and life membership of \$100.00, and we cordially invite you to join with us in this crusade. We are incorporated under the laws of the State of Iowa, and after careful consideration, the government has granted tax exemption so your gifts are tax deductible. We would like to have at least 500 new members this month. We urge you to join with us in this battle for God and country and the freedom, which we enjoy and which is being threatened by atheistic Communism.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D., *Executive Director*, Sydney, Australia

W. E. PIETSCH, D.D., *President*, Long Beach, California

G. W. WESTCOTT, M.D., *Vice-President*, Ypsilanti, Michigan

W. P. STRUBE, JR., *Secretary*, Houston, Texas

REV. T. P. LOTT, Houston, Texas.

ROBERT SACKETT, Waterloo, Iowa.

NEW LIFE MEMBERS:

Mrs. George Paul Cooke, Kualapuu, Hawaii

Mrs. G. C. Van Camp, San Pedro, California

Miss Maxine Lorraine Paulsen, Washington, D. C.

Mr. Henry Warner, Rochester, New York

BACK IN 1931 the dictator of the Soviet Union, Joseph Stalin, warned his members: "We are from fifty to a hundred years behind the rest of the world in technical knowledge. We must catch up and surpass them. Either we do or they will smash us." Twenty-six years later we hear and read daily such news as this: "Soviet Russia is rapidly overtaking the United States in scientific development and is easily ahead of us in some vital fields."—Saturday Evening Post pp.10 May 25, 1957.

C. A. C. News Letter

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

★ From the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade ★

Box 890, Long Beach, California

August, 1957



Dear Christian Friends:

Recently I had an experience that thrilled me greatly. I was one of the speakers at Maranatha Bible Conference in the second week of July. Working at the conference during the summer was a Korean student named Kim. He is studying at Wheaton College. One evening he came in and introduced himself to me and asked me if I was the man who had written a book on Communism. When I assured him that I was, he said, "I studied that book in high school in Korea. I had to write a paper on it."



My mind went back to the time when my first booklet "The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism" was translated into Korean. The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade provided the finances for printing and distribution. I was informed at the time that copies

would be sent to all Korean High Schools. It was thrilling indeed to know that the message had been actively studied in these schools. "Cast thy bread upon the waters, and thou shall find it after many days".

The reception this book has received has been one of the most encouraging aspects of our work. It is now translated into a great number of languages and is constantly being translated into new ones. We count it a privilege to send them without cost to any mission field when they are requested. We have been able to do this because of the support of our Christian friends. Money given sacrificially is being used in this way, and we can anticipate great results. We hope many of you will catch the vision of the need and continue to give that the work may not be hampered.

INDIA

The situation in India grows more perilous every day. The Communist government elected in the Indian State of Kerala is proving itself to be very skillful, and is cleverly wooing all groups within the borders of Kerala State as well as the Union Government of India. The personnel of the government clearly reveals the real source of Communist strength. I have repeatedly emphasized that the roots of Communism are not to be found in the working class. The great recruiting ground for the Communists continues to be the universities, colleges and the high schools.

The government of Kerala has eleven members. Two of these are labor union officials, and it is possible that they may have begun as workers, though it is probable that they entered the labor union movement from college. This is common Communist procedure. They send Communist college graduates as manual laborers into manufacturing plants so that they may en-



Bro. Devananda Rao, President of the Indian Christian Crusade

ter union activities and rise to positions of union power. This is known as "Colonizing the unions". The remaining nine members of the cabinet, including the leader, are all from the highly educated classes. They include university professors, dramatists, authors, school teachers and attorneys. A number of them come from well known aristocratic families.

The roots of Communism are to be found in a godless education, intense intellectual pride, and deification of science.

The Communist government of Kerala is very subtly appealing to the Christians as a minority in a Hindu state. The Christian labors under severe handicaps. Facilities for education are not freely available to them as for the Hindus. The Communists have changed this and have granted equality of educational opportunity for the Christian. The Devil certainly transforms himself into an angel of light.

One sinister facet of the Communist program in Kerala is their tightening control of education. This is always a Communist priority. They wish to control the training, information, and instruction given the young. The possibilities resulting from their program in education have drawn a vigorous protest from a former advocate general in Kerala State.

In the face of this situation, the work of the Indian Christian Crusade assumes an increasing importance and merits sacrificial support. The president, Devananda Rao has a brilliant mind and clear understanding and great passion. He writes, "We are going around from village to village forming prayer bands of Crusaders to jump into the battle to protect our Holy Faith, and to win souls for Christ. This is the Lord's work. No one can stop it." He also writes, "I had the great privilege to conduct some good village meetings, and I was able to meet several good Christian families to present to them the evil principles of Communism and their plan to dominate the entire world. I used the material from your books, while speaking to the various Christian families. As soon as we receive further copies, I plan to present them personally to many well educated Christians."

At the moment, a shipment of 1000 books is on the water, destined for India. This is but a first installment. Many thousand dollars more will be needed. Arrangements are also being made for their translation and publication in the various Indian languages. This is a most important aspect of our work, and once again I plead with all the friends of Christ and freedom to give generously to enable us to expand this program.

Devananda Rao is proposing to combine several of my

smaller books into one book specially published in India, entitled 'Christianity Versus Communism'.

CRISIS IN THE KREMLIN

The news burst on the world that the mighty have fallen! Coming under the Communist axe were Molotov, Malenkov, and Kaganovich! Krushev consolidates his power! A great variety of interpretations floods the press, the radio, and the television concerning the meaning of these changes. Many interpret it as a weakening of Communism, and a lessening of the danger.

This is nonsense. It is simply an historical repetition of the events that took place following the death of Lenin in 1924. The nature of Communist organization inevitably projects one man into a position of complete power. A period of time is necessary for this process to complete itself. Lenin died in 1924. Stalin assumed complete power in 1929. The other members of the Politburo during this five years were downgraded and disgraced and given jobs 'Appropriate to their ability'. It was many years before they were executed. Most of them were executed in 1936. Four years have now passed since the death of Stalin, and Krushev is emerging as the figure of central power. It is entirely possible that the phase of execution will come later. The emergence of Stalin as the ruthless Communist dictator increased Communist unity and strength. Communism proceeded to advance, and conquered vast sections of the earth. The emergence of Krushev is fraught with similar peril. Paradoxical as it sounds, the quarreling in the Communist leadership is not a sign of division in Communism, but rather a proof of unity. The willingness of the Communist leaders to identify themselves with the decision of the Communist Party Top Committee and campaign for that decision, even if it means their own death, gives some insight into the strength resulting from Communist dedication.

Wishful thinking may comfort, but it will never defeat the hideous enemy. Intelligent appreciation of the danger is the only firm foundation for intelligent counteraction.

ANTI-COMMUNIST SCHOOLS

Recently I have been privileged to conduct two Anti-Communist Schools: — one in St. Louis, and one in Detroit. Both of these were greatly appreciated by people from many walks of life:—legislators, professional men, educators, preachers, business leaders, and many others. It is now proposed that we hold an even more intensive school. This school for anti-Communist fighters and Christian leaders will be held at the Tower Grove Baptist Church, Tower Grove and Magnolia Streets, in St. Louis, Missouri, from November 11th to the 16th. Sessions will be held throughout the day and during the evening. The daytime sessions will be devoted to an exposition of the inner nature of Communism, its philosophy, psychology, organization, and sedition. The evening sessions will stress the Christian alternative. Associated with me in the school will be the Rev. John Drakeford, Professor of Psychology at Southwestern Baptist Seminary in Fort Worth, Texas, and many national leaders. It is proposed to invite leaders from Congressional Investigating Committees, Security Forces, Congress, Business and Labor, to speak on the special problems presented by Communism in their respective spheres.

This is the most ambitious project we have yet undertaken. This is a preliminary notice. We hope many preachers, teachers and business leaders will attend, but it is open to every citizen of America and lover of freedom. If you are interested,

please write without delay to: — Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, Box 890, Long Beach 1, California and further information will be sent to you.

HOUSE UN-AMERICAN ACTIVITIES

My testimony before the Committee on Un-American Activities of the House of Representatives received nation wide and indeed world wide publicity. Devananda Rao forwarded us clippings from the press of India in both the English and the Telegu language. The Committee has published it under the heading "International Communism, The Communist Mind". Great numbers have already been distributed. Authorities feel it should be given every preacher and educator in America. Those desiring copies may secure them by writing to the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, Box 890, Long Beach 1, California, or directly to the Committee on Un-American Activities, House of Representatives, Washington, D. C., Richard Arens, Director.

When you receive this letter, please think of me in Australia enjoying the rare privilege of being with my wife, Lillian, and our three children, John, Rosemary, and David. I propose to spend August in Australia, returning to this country in September. I know all our friends will join with me in the continuance of the great work in which God has called us. It is not the hour for us to relax. The enemy increases in strength every day. One by one our defenses are giving way before him. The recent decisions of the Supreme Court have been of tremendous advantage to the Communist conspiracy. We must counteract this by increasing Christian concern and intelligent program of action. Our needs continue to be very great for the variety of activities we are carrying on. Your support is most necessary. If you feel you don't know what to do in the fight against Communism, you can at least give some money to help us carry on this work as a first step. "Faith without works is dead".

Sincerely yours in Christ,
Fred C. Schwarz, M. D.
Executive Director

REDEDICATION TO GOD AND COUNTRY

By W. E. Pietsch, President

"If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land." II Chronicles 7:14

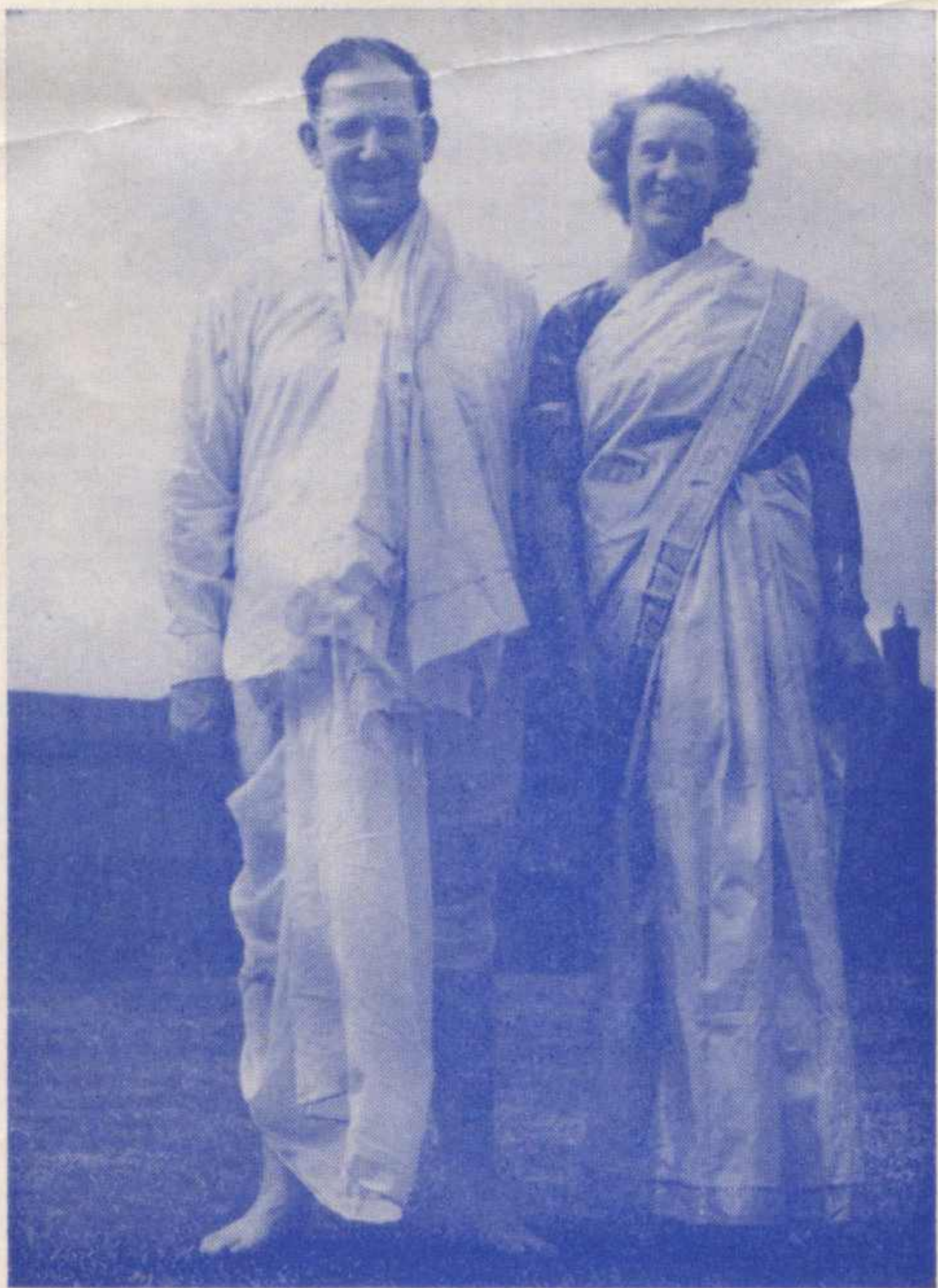
The United States of America is only great as it places moral values above monetary gain and political expediency. Beware that we do not allow International expediency to become treason.

GOD'S ROAD TO REAL STRENGTH AND VICTORY

First, humility. "If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land."

Second, note prayer. God says if I regard iniquity in my heart, He will not hear me.

Third, seek God's face. Turn from our wicked ways,



Dr. and Mrs. Fred C. Schwarz in typical Indian costume

then God will forgive our sin and heal our land. It may do us all good to face our individual lives and conduct and see if we are following God's instructions. God will not tolerate an insult to His beloved Son, His diety involving His virgin birth, His substitutionary atonement and His physical, bodily resurrection. Then, too, God will not tolerate and bless an individual or nation that embraces anti-Semitism. The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade has taken its uncompromising stand on the great historical Christian faith. We would be delighted to send you our doctrinal statement upon request.

Our executive director, Dr. Fred Schwarz, is in Australia for a brief visit with his family and the conduct of our office in Australia, and expects to return in September. Your prayers on his behalf will be greatly appreciated.

INDIAN WORK

You will be delighted to learn God is greatly blessing the Indian Christian Crusade through which we cooperate. The building at Vijayawada has been purchaser and we are hoping and praying that the printing plant will be in operation shortly. We are in urgent need of \$5000 more for this project. As Dr. Schwarz has indicated, the battle for our freedom is now being fought in the villages in India. If India falls to Communism, we are in grave peril. We would appreciate your

prayers and financial support to help in this vital missionary program.

CHRISTIAN LITERATURE

We are in urgent need to supply Christian literature to help the missionaries of the Indian Christian Crusade. You will be delighted to learn their report is most encouraging as they go from village to village presenting the glorious message of salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ and warning the people of the eminent danger of Communism.

FIELD DIRECTOR

Our field director, Rev. James Colbert, is doing an excellent work and is open for engagements. We also have others on the staff who would be delighted to come to your community and present the work of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. Write for further information for a meeting in your church or community.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D.D., Long Beach, California
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, President and Managing Office Director
G. W. Westcott, Vice President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director
James Colbert, Field Director

NEW LIFE MEMBERS:

Mr. John Harrison, Toledo, Iowa
Mr. BerDell DuToit, Clutier, Iowa
Mrs. Elbert E. Hensley and Cheryl, Los Angeles, Calif.
Mr. Henry J. Denton, Houston, Texas
Mr. Charles M. Lusk, Houston, Texas

ASSISTANT EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR

Dr. Schwarz has chosen as his assistant to help in the work, our mutual friend, C. T. Walberg, and your prayers on his behalf will be greatly appreciated.

SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA OFFICE

Your president is the general manager and director of the office of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, and we cordially invite you to join the Crusade as a member: Annual membership, \$10; Life membership, \$100.

CACC TAX EXEMPTION

As an educational, religious organization, we cordially invite you to investigate and prayerfully consider as you prepare your will that you might remember the need of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. We shall be delighted to send our representative to see you if the Lord directs to include our organization in your will. Make this a matter of prayer. Just address Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, Box 890, Long Beach, California.

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational



From the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade



Box 890, Long Beach, California

October, 1957



DEAR CHRISTIAN FRIEND:

Home is a beautiful word. It is also a beautiful place, particularly when it includes a charming wife and three lovely children. I was privileged to visit my home during the month of August, and to enjoy the companionship and love of my wife, Lillian, and my three children, John, Rosemary, and David. The necessity of being away from them for such long periods is due in large part to the tremendous danger that the growth of Communism presents to their safety.

Prior to leaving for Australia, I addressed a Civic Club luncheon. Just before I spoke, a brief address was given by a prominent member of Congress. He gave his interpretation of the events that had recently taken place in the Communist Party of Russia, and the Communist progress throughout the world. Optimism was the keynote of his message. The downfall

of Molotov, Malenkov, Kheganovich and Shepilov was an indication of the tremendous problems confronting the Russian Communist Party, and a sign of internal weakness and breakdown.

I felt I could not let this interpretation pass. On rising to speak, I drew a parallel between the events that took place following the death of Lenin and the events taking place today following the death of Stalin. The five years following the death of Lenin were characterized by the downgrading and political exile of the vast majority of Lenin's leading co-workers. The five years following the death of Stalin have also been characterized by the downgrading and political exile of the vast majority of Stalin's leading co-workers. It is only reasonable to believe the same forces are in operation. These forces following Lenin's death increased the power of Stalin and the malignancy of Communism, and we have every reason to believe that the danger of Communism has been increased by the events that have recently taken place within the Soviet Union.

The falseness of the optimism of this Congressman has been proven by the desperate events that have taken place in the few weeks since he made that speech. I will briefly relate a few of them:

1. The Communist Party revealed its tremendous power in Indonesia. In the municipal elections in Java, it emerged as the strongest political party in Indonesia. The Communists are terrifyingly strong in the Council that has been established



to direct Indonesian affairs by President Soekarno. There is evidence that Communists and Secret Communists form a majority of this body. Indonesia has taken a tremendous step towards full Communist control. Since these Islands have a population of almost 100,000,000, and tremendous natural resources, the significance of this step is difficult to exaggerate.

2. The Communists triumphed in the elections in British Guinea. The Communist leader had previously been removed from power by military force. When the election was held, he swept in with an overwhelming majority. Another Communist beachhead is established in the Carribean.

3. The dramatic events in Syria took place leading to the emergence of Communist power in a naked and unashamed manner in that area. As a consequence, the danger of war has increased tremendously and American policy is characterized by alarm, indecision, and frustration.

4. The Russians announced that they had fired successfully the Intercontinental Ballistic Missile capable of carrying an atomic or hydrogen warhead to any part of the world. The test was successful and the missile fell within the target area. However we try to belittle this statement, it is alarming indeed. The Intercontinental Ballistic Missile is the supreme achievement of scientific technology. In a few brief years the Communist machine has overtaken the American advance in technological science and rushed ahead. If the same relative rates continue for a few more years, their lead will be overwhelming.

These are simply some of the events of a few short weeks. Desperate as they are, nobody seems to be unduly concerned. We seem to have lost the capacity to be alarmed. An emotional paralysis seems to have engulfed the American people. If ever there was an hour for desperate thought, desperate dedication, and desperate action, it is the hour that confronts us at this moment.

The Communist advances are making ridiculous a great amount of the American program against Communism. Assuming that America has the advantage in military weapons, these are quite useless to stop the present Communist advance. The advance in Indonesia did not come by military means. It came through wooing the minds and the will of the Indonesian people. A similar situation exists both in British Guinea and in Syria. When will we wake up? When will we realize that we are engaged in a battle for the minds and the hearts of the people of the world? When will we awaken to the fact that it is impossible to fight a spiritual and an ideological warfare with material weapons?

The Communist government in Kerala, India, continues on its tragic way. Having first shown its unselfish devotion by reducing the salaries of its members, it has gotten down to the real business of governing. It is conscious of the fact that it may possibly be defeated at the next election. Therefore, it is engaged in establishing its power in education and in labor. As always, the Communists are thinking ahead and endeavoring to conquer the children who are attending both primary and secondary schools. They have introduced an education bill that has stirred up wide opposition throughout India. It aims at giving the Communist government a monopoly of the educational process. The deadly potential of this is readily apparent. In protest a march took place in the capital of Kerala State in which 50,000 people took part. The Communists, however, were unmoved. They organized a counter demonstration and are insistent upon carrying on their program to take charge of the education to give them future power over the people in that area.

The second group in which the Communists are trying to establish their power is "labor". They have reduced the police force, and have given the go-ahead sign to organizing gangs to force the workers into Communist controlled unions.

What is taking place is indicated by a report from the United Planters Association of Southern India which has been published in the Indian Press:

"UPASI REPORTS MORE INCIDENTS"

Sept. 4

"More incidents of intimidation and harassment of workers in Kerala estates by outsiders are reported in a United Planters' Association of Southern India Press release.

"The U.P.A.S.I. Press release says:

"We have received a report from the Manager of Hereford Estate Thenmally, Kerala about the forcible conversion of workers, made by gangs of outsiders, to join the local Communist union, which was organized only two months ago.

"It is reported that the workers have been given to understand that the Communist organizers of the union could do anything and the Police would not interfere. Those who waver were helped along by the free supply of liquor distilled in the jungles in the reserve area outside the estate.

"In some cases those who refuse to join the union are brought before "tribunals" appointed by the gang and fined or warned. Workers are harassed and some molestations have taken place.

"Is also reported that one of the leaders who happens to be one who had served a term of imprisonment at Punalur is the most active in the gang.

"Reinstatement Demand"

"Demands are being made that workers who have left the estate up to seven years ago are to be re-instated. An estate jeep has been stopped on the way in the jungle and inquiries were made whether the Manager of the Estate was on it, but fortunately for the man he was not. Open declarations are being made that they do not mind shedding blood in order to have their demands met.

"Brand new knives, swords and spears are sported quite commonly during demonstrations on the estate and workers are being coerced to attest their signatures or thumb impressions to statements that they have been working without wages. The Manager has been keeping out of the estate for the last 18 days fearing violence if he returns to the estate.

"Since the formation of the new union, the workers have been freely collecting the crops of the estate, and staff who have been threatened are gradually leaving the estate. The Manager concludes in his report that the workers are in full possession of the property."

CHINA

We can compare what the Kerala government in limited power in an Indian State is doing with what the Chinese Communists in unlimited power did in China:

Fang Chih, Secretary General of the Free China Relief Association in Taiwan, estimated that the Chinese Reds had killed 19,378,000 persons in eight major campaigns, which were: (1) the resist-America and aid-Korea campaign; (2) the "land reform" movement; (3) the movement for the suppression of "counter-revolutionaries"; (4) the movement for remolding the thinking of intellectuals; (5) the three-anti and the five-anti movements; (6) the "democratic" reform movement (7) the marriage reform movement and (8) the religious reform movement.

Mr. Fang further revealed that at least 25,000,000 were condemned to terms in "labor reform" camps and another 33,000,000 "put under the custody of the masses" for "thought reform". Among the 19,378,000 people killed, Mr. Fang said, 1,375,000 were executed during the so-called democratic reform in factories; 5,000,000 in the "land reform" movement; 5,253,000 in the first movement for the suppression of counter-revolutionaries; 3,000,000 during the second suppression move-

ment; and 1,750,000 during the third suppression movement. The total number of anti-Communist guerrillas slain by the Reds was estimated by Mr. Fang at 3,000,000.

INDIAN CHRISTIAN CRUSADE

In the face of tremendous obstacles, the Indian Christian Crusade is carrying on its work of proclaiming the story of Christ, and exposing the godless emaciations of the Communists. Steadily the work progresses. The printing press is now in process of acquisition, and soon we trust that great quantities of literature will be distributed in India to counteract, at least in degree, the vicious Communist floodtide that is enveloping the land.

To secure the printing press is only the first step. It is necessary to provide the printers and the printing material. We need the support of Christian people in this country as never before. We need the support of both individuals and churches. We need regular support as the Indian workers must receive regularly their needs, limited as they are, to carry on this tremendous work.



A part of the congregation after the Sunday service August 25, 1957, at Vijayawada, Krishna Dist., Andhra Pradesh, India.

AFRICA

We have received an urgent plea for my books to circulate in South Africa. The plea comes from R. M. Winchell of the Evangelical Alliance Mission. He writes:

"We firmly believe that all of Dr. Schwarz's books are needed today to defeat this terrible evil. We sincerely hope that South Africa will not be deprived of them. We must cry out against this evil. People are swallowing the Red propaganda. Nothing will halt it like literature. Can you please help us to get out with it here."

Will you help? Send your check today.

The testimony I was privileged to give before the House Un-American Activities Committee has been receiving a most encouraging circulation. I believe it has been printed in greater numbers than any other publication of the Committee. Alfred Kohlberg has sent a copy to the editor of every newspaper in America with a circulation of over 10,000. I have been informed by sources in Washington that it is proposed to send a copy to every college freshman in America. If you have not yet received your copy, write immediately and we will be very happy to send you one.

St. Louis School: It is regretted that the proposed school in St. Louis may need to be postponed until early next year. A great deal could be achieved by such a school. Speakers could be trained to spread the message to alert the American people to create the foundation of information and concern neces-

sary for the program that may contain the Communist growth through the earth. If you are interested in such a school please write us your opinions immediately.

During the month of October, I will be visiting the Pacific Northwest. I am delighted that I will be speaking not only in the states of Washington and Oregon, but also in the Dominion of Canada, in British Columbia and Alberta. Throughout November, I will be working in Kansas City, Missouri, and surrounding areas. The year will conclude with a visit to Michigan where I begin in Grand Rapids on December the 9th. I will be delighted to hear of any openings or contacts in these areas.

The summer is past. Finances are at a very low ebb. The needs increase all the time. Your support is urgently required. Faith without works is dead. Will you help to fight the fight of faith, to proclaim the message of Christ, to preach deliverance to the captives, to preserve the freedom of country and the future of home and family? God bless you.

Yours very sincerely,
Fred C. Schwarz
Executive Director
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

WHAT IS LIFE?

Life is a journey. I will live it trustingly.

"Though I walk through the valley of the shadow . . . I will fear no evil for thou art with me." (Psalm 23:4).

Life is a task. I will live it obediently.

"We keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight." (I John 3:22).

Life is a mission. I will live it helpfully.

"Be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another." (Ephesians 4:32).

Life is a contest. I will live it earnestly.

"Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong." (I Corinthians 16:13).

Life is a battle. I will live it courageously.

"Be strong and of good courage, be not afraid . . . for the Lord thy God is with thee." (Joshua 1:9).

—Selected

Dear Members and Christian Friends:

"How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation." Isaiah 52:7

Over a hundred years ago Daniel Webster uttered this solemn warning: "If religious books are not widely circulated among the masses in this country . . . I do not know what is to become of us as a nation . . . If truth be not diffused, error will be. If God and His Word are not known and received, the devil and his works will gain the ascendancy. If the evangelical volume does not reach every hamlet, the pages of a corrupt and licentious literature will. If the power of the Gospel is not felt through the length and breadth of the land, anarchy and misrule, degradation and misery, corruption and darkness, will reign without mitigation or end."

Words are inadequate to express how much we have appreciated your heart interest, prayers and support of the work that God has placed under our united watch care. On behalf of the board of directors, I wish to take this occasion to thank you. It is our sincere desire to honor the Lord Jesus Christ, and to warn people of the eminent danger facing the world through the Satanic forces of international Communism. We fear many are unconscious of the inroad and seductive forces that Communism is making, and the only adequate answer is the intervention of Almighty God through the instrumentality of dedicated Christian men and women who love God and their country.

The Indian Christian Crusade, under the able leadership of Devananda Rao and his associates, is doing an excellent work in going from village to village bringing the glorious message of salvation, and numbers have professed Christ as Saviour.

You will be happy to learn that we have been able, through your generosity, to purchase the lot and property at Vijayawada and also recently sent the money for the printing plant. However, we are facing the immediate need to supply the funds for the workers and the material, and we are asking the Lord for at least five full time additional workers for our printing plant. As we indicated before, the printers require \$25 per month, and we are needing the paper and the material for the printing. Will you pray with us that this need may be met?

You will also rejoice that we are able to expand our ministry in having Dr. Schwarz's book, *The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism*, published in South Africa. We are needing \$300 for this particular need.

As you will note, Dr. Schwarz reports of the marvelous time he had in Australia. He also stopped in Hawaii on his way, and God gave him the ear of some of the most outstanding leaders in Hawaii, and they were alerted as to the dangers of Communism. It was my privilege to be in Alaska, the most vital defense of the United States, where I was able to tell the folk of the danger of Communism.

Our field director, Rev. James Colbert, is doing a splendid work and is open for engagements, and I shall also be happy to come as my health permits. Write for a date.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D.D., Long Beach, California
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, President and Managing Office Director
G. W. Westcott, Vice President
W. P. Strube, Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director
James Colbert, Field Director

NEW LIFE MEMBERS:

John D. Buster, Fresno, California
Don Herweh, San Bernardino, California
R. C. Gordon, San Gabriel, California
Virginia A. West, St. Petersburg, Florida
Hans Kruger, St. James, Minnesota

We would appreciate it if you are already a member, to secure an extra member either annual at \$10 a year, or a life member of \$100. The finances are exceedingly low at the present, but we are confident God will supply the need as we seek to carry on this vital missionary ministry. We desire to do God's work, God's way. We will be delighted to send you our doctrinal statement which is the basic foundation of our historic, evangelical faith. Again thanking you for your past interest, and we are confident that you will continue to pray and support this ministry in this crisis hour. Let us hear from you at your earliest convenience.

W. E. Pietsch, D. D.

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

★ From the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade ★

Box 890, Long Beach, California

December, 1957



In my consultation with the House Un-American Activities Committee of May 29, 1957, the statement is made that the Communist goal is the conquest of America by the year 1973. A number of letters have been received asking for the evidence on which this statement is made.

The evidence is both direct and indirect. I am unable to give an official self-proclaimed Communist publication in which the date is cited. Intelligence agents brought a report out of China purporting to be the final agreement between Stalin and Mao Tse-Tung fixing the year 1973 as the year of fulfillment of the Communist dream.

The press stated that this report had been written into the Congressional Record.

North American Aviation circulated the report via their Security Department at their plant in Inglewood, California.

All this would be highly speculative were it not supported by a great body of indirect evidence. This includes (a) The statements of Communist Leaders, and (b) Communist advances towards the goal.

William Z. Foster, Chairman of the American Communist Party, prefaces his book, 'The Twilight of World Capitalism', written in 1949, with this dedication, "To my great grandson, William Manley Kolko, who will live in a Communist United States."

Nikita Krushchev, appearing on American Television screens, assured his viewers that their grandchildren would live under a Communist Dictator in America. It is highly probable he saw himself in the role of that Dictator.

His actual statement was that they would live under Socialism in America. When a man uses a word, we must know how he defines it. Krushchev is a Communist. He uses the word, "Socialism" as a Communist. To him, Socialism is the period following revolutionary seizure of power by the Communist Party. They establish the Dictatorship of the proletariat, executed by the Communist Party through its leader, with the duty of liquidating the remnants of the defeated bourgeois classes and the environmental regeneration of mankind. The new man formed under Socialism would enable the final form of Communism to emerge. The Communist definition of Socialism is slavery under a Communist Dictator.

Krushchev made a categorical announcement that a Communist Dictator would rule America within a generation.

This could be ignored as the megalomaniac dreams of an insane mind, but for the overwhelming objective evidence supporting his claim. A brief review of Communist achievements in 1957 is as follows:

1. The election of a Communist government in Kerala; the best educated and most Christian of the Indian states.
2. The manifestation of tremendous Communist political strength in Indonesia when the Communist Party emerged as the strongest political power in the August elections.
3. The election of a Communist government in British Guinea.
4. Communists included in the government of Taos.
5. A Communist in control of the government of Nepal.
6. Tremendous Communist power in Syria.
7. Shattering scientific advances shown by the firing of the Inter-Continental Ballistic Missile, and the projection into the heavens above us of the first artificial world-girdling satellites.

We may debate whether the United States or Russia is in the overall lead in the scientific race, but certain facts are crystal clear:

Russia is much closer to America scientifically than it was ten years ago. If the same relative progress continues, they will be miles ahead in another ten years in practically all fields. Communists have the most powerful rockets. Communists have the most powerful jet aircraft engines. Communists have the world's largest atom-smasher. Communists are training three times as many engineers and scientists as the U. S. A. When their China program matures, their superiority will be overwhelming.

This adds up to an appalling picture. Nothing is gained by ignoring it. Whistling in the dark may spice danger with melody, but it is no adequate defense. The estimate of 1973 as the year of Communist Conquest is Conservative.

Wake up America! The battle is joined! The destiny of your home is being decided **NOW**. Meet the enemy on the field of his advance. There is so much we can do right now. The military program is obviously insufficient to meet the present Communist program of "engineered consent."

THE PRESIDENT'S MESSAGE

The report of President Eisenhower as it outlined American Scientific achievements was encouraging. It is good to know that America has submarines that can surface, discharge a guided missile and submerge while the missile continues on its deadly way to its destination of doom. Our rejoicing may be tempered by the realization that Russia has more than 500 such submarines and that American cities and production centers are much more accessible to such vessels than the Russian. If we overtake Russia in every type of weapon construction, we can do no more than restore military stalemate. The battle cannot be won by material means.

THE PRINTING PRESS

While we concentrate on military might, the Russian Battle of the Printing Press is waged incessantly. They have won another engagement. How proud the Christians have been of the numerous biblical translations. We have referred to the Bible as the world's most translated book. This is no longer true. That honor has been usurped by Lenin's book 'The State and the Revolution'. This grim change took place in 1955.

The writings of V. I. Lenin, the Communist leader, now occupy first place with 968 translations being published since 1948, and 371 translations in 1955 alone. The Bible is second with 887 translations since 1948, and 99 translations in 1955. Another battle has been lost.

SPIRITUAL WARFARE

We cannot win an ideological and spiritual war with material weapons. The weapons of our warfare are not carnal but spir-

itual and mighty through God to the pulling down of strongholds. One powerful but neglected weapon is Prayer. We have received a letter from an individual, who is desperately concerned, pleading that we launch a Crusade of Prayer. She writes:

"The only thing that will combat Communism is for some man to rise up, a leader, and get the church to praying.

"There are enough Christians in the world to put down any works of Satan, anytime, anywhere, in the world; but there will have to be a concentrated effort.

"Communism works in the dark, but God's children are children of Light, so they should be led out in the open and pray for God to put this evil menace down.

"I suppose there are many people praying in a half-hearted way about it, but this is such a serious and fast moving thing that it needs to be a fast moving effort from God's people.

"Why don't you, Dr. Schwarz, appoint active young ministers and the older ones who will take up the battle, in every country, and have them to appoint others in the states and smaller territories, and in turn they will appoint others to gather the people to prayer?

"I believe the Christians will take it up, especially if there is a Leader to urge them on. Nothing can stand against prayer, not even the devil himself.

"God says in Jer. 33:3, 'Call unto Me, and I will answer thee, and show thee great and mighty things that thou knowest not'. Luke 12:32, 'Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom'. Rom. 4:13, 'The promise that Abraham should be heir to the world was not to him or to his seed through the law, but through the righteousness of faith'. This is where the Church comes in; Gal. 3:29, 'If ye be Christs, then are ye Abraham's seed and heirs according to the Promise'.

"The Church needs a Leader, Dr. Schwarz, and from what I have heard of you, I am sure you are capable of being that Leader. I know you are a wise, responsible man, and God can use you to His glory.

"Our Lord Jesus Christ gave His life to give us Liberty. II Cor. 3:17. We, the Church are a free people. We must not be brought under the yoke of bondage, but we will be unless someone rises up to lead God's people. We are the powerful ones. When we rise up against anything we, by the power of God, can put it down. II Cor. 2:14, 'Now thanks be unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ'.

"I'll be praying concerning this. May the Lord bless and use you greatly for His glory."

Who will rise to this challenge? Those who will covenant to pray, please write. Let us form a great fellowship of prayer fighters. The Communists have their "peace" fighters. Let us have our prayer fighters for Christ.

INDIA

The work here continues. A constant stream of letters flows in relating what is being done in that great land. New centers are being constantly visited and works established. We include letters from the President of the Indian Christian Crusade, Bro. Ch. Devananda Rao, and from his father, Dr. Ch. Pushpanadham.

Bro. Ch. Devananda Rao writes:

"I was very busy for the last three weeks in the village Evangelistic Campaigns, and in spite of the strong opposition from the anti-Christian groups in this area, we were able to conduct all the meetings very successfully, and we praise the Lord for His Mighty protection and guidance. I know you will greatly rejoice to hear this good news. Hundreds of N.T. and thousands of Gospels were effectively and prayerfully distributed among the needy, and we are sure that God is speaking to them through the Word in a wonderful way. We are planning (I mean Mrs. Rao and myself) to leave for the Vijavawada area by this evening train, to visit our Christian families, and



Mrs. V. Kala Kstamma being baptised on Sept. 29, 1957, at Vijayawada by Dr. Ch. D. Pushpanadham.



The little gathering on the bank of the canal at Vijayawada in which the consecration was performed.

to conduct the Crusade Campaigns. Please pray for us. We are fully confident that our Heavenly Father Who has been wonderfully guiding and protecting us will surely guide us in our one-week Camp in Vijayawada area. We wish to go even into the jungle area in the other districts beyond Vijayawada area. We are earnestly praying for our Lord's guidance. As we go from place to place with the Great Salvation Message, and also with the news of the coming danger of our deadliest foe, Communism."

"The responsibilities of our beloved ICC are growing day by day, and we see extra financial needs to win the souls for Christ and to counteract Communism and the anti-Christian groups, In the capital of Gunture District, which is the neighbouring district to our Krishna Dt. where our ICC Building is, we have formed some congregations in the various communities, and the work will develop there very rapidly. I believe that my father has sent you the photographs taken there along with his latest letter. The notes on the back of the photographs are being written by me. I know you will rejoice to receive them.

"At George Pet there is a church building belonging to the congregation, and we have to construct a house for the worker as soon as possible. At Ramireddi Thota, a prayershed and a house for the worker have to be constructed as soon as possible. The worker that stays at Ramireddi Thota will be in charge of Immanuel Peta prayer group also. We need \$120.00 for the purpose of constructing the two houses and a prayer hall there in the places cited above, and I shall be very much delighted if you will prayerfully arrange for it also, as we feel it very necessary. We are praying that our Lord should guide us while we progress in the work."

Dr. Ch. Pushpanadham writes: —

"I am glad to inform that we held Gospel meetings successfully along with some of the workers in Gunture District ten days back. Many of the Caste people are coming to the realization of the salvation of Christ and are willing to come into our fold. I am herewith enclosing the group photos taken at the prayer meetings held in George Pet and Ramireddi Thota, and also the photos of the new friends who got themselves baptised by me on the 29th of October, 1957. We are happy to see many atheists turning towards our Lord and we praise Him for it. We have decided to hold prayer meetings and spread the Gospel in Gunture District during the first week of next month along with my staff. Please pray for our Lord to give us more strength and enthusiasm and to use us in His service to a greater degree."



A group of Indians after Sunday School and the Sunday Prayer Meeting at George Pet, Gunture District. Oct. 20, 1957

The first anniversary celebration of the Indian Christian Crusade will be held in Vijayawada the last week of December. We will be represented by Rev. Lyall Lush. We can look back to a year of achievement. Can we look forward to a year of growth? Pray for and give to these, our brothers, in India, in the forefront of the battle. We still need sponsors for Indian National workers at \$15 per month. So few churches seem to have caught the vision. If you are unable to support an Indian Missionary personally, can you persuade your Church, your Sunday School Class, or your Group to do so?

KERALA

Kerala is the state in India with a Communist Government. The challenge has come to us to work here. Magnificent personnel are available. George Thomas, a recent Ph.D. from the University of Washington, has just returned to engage actively in the work here. Although our finances are strained to the limit, we must not miss this opportunity. We have the possibility of delivering a real setback to the enemy. We need \$1,500.00 immediately. \$500.00 has been given at the time of the publication of this letter. Please help.

AFRICA

The Dark Continent is also the scene of a great battle for the young African literates. The book 'The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism' is now being published in South Africa. Rev. Richard M. Winchell of the Word of Life Publishers, Roodepoort, Tvl. writes:

"We are going ahead with plans to publish 'The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism'. We want to thank you most heartily for your help in this project. We are sure that this booklet will meet a real need in this country. Not only will it be less expensive to print it here, but I am sure its acceptance will be greater, seeing it will be printed here.

"As the work progresses, we shall keep in touch with you. We would like to be able to say that we can raise the rest of the printing cost, but we are really working close to the bottom of our resources these days. However, we have faith to believe that the Lord will provide, and know you will be praying with us to that end.

"Our sincere thanks once again for your check for \$150.00, and for your interest and prayers."

ANTI-COMMUNIST SCHOOL

The dramatic events on every hand stress the urgency of the Anti-Communist School. It is now to be held March 17 - 21, at Tower Grove Baptist Church in St. Louis. Assisting me will be Rev. J. W. Drakeford, Professor of Psychology at Southwestern Baptist Seminary in Fort Worth, Texas, and many specialists in the tactics of Communism in education, religion, labor, business, communications, government, and the arts. Registration will of necessity be limited. It will be geared to the needs of patriots desiring the knowledge to serve the cause of freedom. Preachers, educators and legislators will be in attendance. Write now to secure your registration.

ITINERARY

October was spent in the Pacific Northwest with a week in Canada. One outstanding occurrence was a debate on Canada Town Meeting of the Air with two Canadian Socialists. They had been expelled from the Socialist Party of Canada. The debate was partisan and hot and, I believe, profitable.

November is being spent in Kansas City in the heart of America.

December 2-8, will be spent in Pasadena, California. I have been honored with the invitation to deliver the Carver lectures at Pasadena College.

December 9-15 will be spent in Grand Rapids, Michigan.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D.D., Long Beach, California
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, President and Managing Office Director
G. W. Westcott, Vice President
W. P. Strube, Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director
James Colbert, Field Director

NEW LIFE MEMBERS

Mr. and Mrs. J. W. Clise — Bellevue, Washington
Ada E. Thomas — Bethany, Oklahoma

URGENT NEEDS

As our work expands and the danger looms closer, our financial needs continually increase. We need urgently the following sums:

- | | |
|---|------------|
| 1. Magazine and workers in Kerala, India..... | \$1,500.00 |
| 2. Workers and training school in Andhra, India.... | 1,000.00 |
| 3. Promotion of Anti-Communist School..... | 1,000.00 |
| Total | \$3,500.00 |

Please pray and give. Faith without works is dead. May the peace of God be with you.

Yours very sincerely,
Fred Schwarz

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational



From the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade



Box 890, Long Beach, California

January, 1958

CORRECTION AND FINAL NOTICE

The Anti-Communism School is now to be held at St. Louis, Missouri, Monday through Friday, March 24-28. Equip yourself to effectively fight Communism. Many outstanding authorities participating. Register now.

Dear Christian Friend:



It is not necessary to be pro-Communist in order to serve them efficiently. Many of the most faithful servants Communism has would be utterly appalled if they should discover this unpleasant truth. Many people are serving Communism simply through serving their own selfish, short-sighted interests.

This truth is illustrated by one of the most remarkable documents of my experience which recently came into my possession. It is entitled 'Resolution on Relations with Red China' and it is submitted by the International Longshoremen's Association Public Relations Department. This organization is the Longshoremen's Association of the East Coast and it was expelled from the A. F. of L. because of racketeering. The A. F. of L. does not take such an action lightly.



The Resolution, is magnificent. It draws attention to the consistent treachery that has operated as foreign policy for the Communist countries during four decades. It draws attention to the murderous brutality and unspeakable beastality of the Russian Communists in their tyranny over the Hungarian people. A portion of the Resolution reads as follows:

"RESOLVED, that it is beneath the dignity of free Amer-

ican workers to handle goods produced by slave labor and that the ILA hereby vigorously opposes any trade which would strengthen the Chinese Communist regime which is the enemy of Our Country and of free working men throughout the world, and be it further

"RESOLVED, that all members of the International Longshoremen's Association will refuse to work on any job connected with trade with the Peiping regime and calls on all free labor, in this country and abroad, to follow suit by refusing to work in the production or distribution of any material which will be shipped to Mainland China, which can only strengthen the brutal regime temporarily in power, and be it still further

"RESOLVED, that Congress should investigate the connections, affiliations and motivations of any and all who seek to destroy the greatest unity achieved by Americans on any foreign policy issue in our generation. This investigation should be so thorough as to reveal whether such activities were undertaken without ulterior motives or on behalf of enemies of the USA and should be undertaken without respect to persons or organizations involved, whether business groups such as the San Francisco Chamber of Commerce or Harry Bridges ILWU, or pseudo-scholarly groups such as the Institute of Pacific Relations, the Association for Asian Studies or others."

The International Longshoremen Worker's Union under the leadership of the notorious Harry Bridges has been the consistent advocate of Communist objectives for many years. It is here linked in unity of policy towards Red China with the San Francisco Chamber of Commerce. What strange bed fellows! How can this possibly be?

It is easy to understand why the ILWU, under Harry Bridges, should favor trade with Red China. Invariably their policy coincides with the policy of International Communism. Since they look to the Communist conquest of America as a glorious goal, they naturally favor anything that will advance that end. Trade with Red China will strengthen Red China for her self-confessed purpose of Communist world conquest. Trade with Red China is therefore a dagger in the heart of free America. It is easy to understand why the Communists controlled ILWU favors such trade. Surely, however, it cannot be argued that the San Francisco Chamber of Commerce desires the Communist conquest of America. They can hardly have reached that point of suicidal desperation. How is it that their policy is identical with Communist policy? The reason is very simple: — Trade with Red China would pass through their port. It would bring profit. This profit is desirable: It blinds the eye and stills the voice of conscience and causes the patriotic businessman to lie down with the Communist conspirator in unhallowed matrimony.

It is the arrogant boast of Communism that their victory is rendered inevitable because they can control every group in a free land through the manipulation of their short-term interest. How much truth is there in this boast? Will you, my friend, be one to wipe the sneer of victory from their face by renouncing selfish greed and embracing intelligent dedication to Christ and freedom?

IDEOLOGICAL SPUTNIKS

While the Russian Sputniks revolve around the earth reminding the nations of the world of Russian scientific advance, other Sputniks less spectacular, but possibly more sinister, advance on their deadly pathway. For example, seven-year old pupils in the State of Uzbekistan in central Russia are required to study two foreign languages for ten years. These languages are those of the East and near East such as Chinese, Arabic, Hindi and Urdu.

Uzbekistan faces the Middle East and Far East and the pupils today in Russia are being trained to become the spreaders of Soviet ideologies throughout the Orient.

In Russia today, ten million persons are studying English. In the United States only 4,000 persons are studying Russian. Language is power!

The propaganda of freedom is still in the kindergarten stage in the Orient, while that of Russia has attained virile manhood.

KERALA



Dr. K. G. Thomas, India Gospel Mission, Kerala, India

The pessimism of the above statements is lightened by a bright gleam that comes from the Communist controlled Indian State of Kerala. George Thomas, having received his Doctorate in Philosophy at the University of Washington has returned to Kerala. He writes, "The political situation in Kerala is nothing less than chaos. I am hoping that I will be able to report to you very soon that the Communist Government has fallen. The opposition parties have joined hands in opposing the Red Government and there are reports of dissension within the Communist Party. Communism has proved itself utterly powerless to deliver the goods and the masses are disillusioned. It is a sad thing to see the most enlightened State in India the scene of such corruption and chaos. The Communists are playing all their cards to cling to power. We hope the time will not be far distant when they will be kicked out."

Let us pray for the victory of the Anti-Communist forces in Kerala. The Indian Gospel Crusade continues to publish the magazine 'The Light of the World'. This month they have published a magazine article entitled "The Reds Program For The Church" by Mrs. Helen Sigrist. The publication of this article in a state under Communist control signifies conviction and courage. These Christians have character. They merit our whole-hearted support. Let us give it to them. The sum designated for Kerala thus far is about \$800.00. Let us quadruple

this amount. Opportunity knocks at our door.

The following is a portion of the article published in the Communist State of Kerala:—

“Most educated people have heard the Marxist phrase ‘Religion is the opiate of the people’. Do Communists really mean that? They certainly do, and they hate every expression of religion, especially Christianity. I know that as a Communist I hated the God I said didn’t exist with a fury that is beyond the understanding of all who haven’t felt it. I hated the sight of a church or a Bible or a minister. The Communists I knew felt the greatest contempt for England’s Red Dean of Canterbury and other religionists who helped us, even when it was clear that their “supernaturalism” was little more than words. For all that, we always had a smile and a warm handclasp for the pastor or the Sunday School teacher who wandered our way. We had learned to stomach many things we didn’t like for the sake of the cause, and we could greet these people because we had to, even if it meant prattling piously about ‘Comrade Jesus’. Many a church participated in Communist-sponsored movements on welfare problems or education or segregation or civil rights. (Communists are not too alarmed when they happen to be unpopular for the moment. Look what happened in China!)

“Communists intend to destroy the church. They want to do it as quickly and efficiently as possible. They plan to wipe from the memory of Man all thought of religion except as a myth believed by ignorant ancestors. Why then do Russia and China guarantee freedom of religion in their constitutions? Because Satan learned something in Nero’s day and will not make the mistake again of giving a simple and quick choice between Christ and death. The freedom promised on paper, and the limited freedom in practice, seems to the Communists the quickest way to kill Christianity. Besides they intend to use the church in its dying years.

“Clergymen Confused”

“A happy Australian Churchman reports that Red China has had to ‘Come to terms with the church’. But remember, the Communist goal is to neutralize antagonism. The church is required, not only not to oppose the government, but to support it loyally, and this brings into submission not only the church members, but all in their circles of influence. Leaders are asked to condemn foreign missionaries as agents of imperialism, but it doesn’t seem an issue worth dying for so they do it, even though such of them as are truly born again received life in Christ because of the ministry of these missionaries. The church must tell outsiders that it is free — and so word spreads throughout the world, and antagonism is softened, and nations are prepared just a little more for the day of their own disaster. In Communist theory, everything is political, whether astronomy or child care. Chinese Christians may think they have not compromised in matters of faith — and who are we to condemn them, who have not been under like pressure? — but is it really the government that has come to terms, or is it the church? For the Chinese Communists, the church has become a political agent, quietly cooperating, until the time comes for

its death.

"Meanwhile Communist strategy is to take from the church the youth, its future leaders, by compulsory teaching of materialist science; by arranging activities conflicting with the church programs, they plan to isolate the younger generation and only a handful of 'odd numbers' will cling to religious faith. The church is restricted in its publications, is denied the right to conduct schools as it used to do, is usually unable to hold open air meetings, and so on. It meets a steady stream of anti-religious propaganda. Yet this is proudly described as freedom.

"Much is made of the fact that in recent years no one has been imprisoned or killed on the charge of being a Christian. True. As Christianity is not itself a crime on the books, those whose preaching is zealous and who seem to the government to have too little enthusiasm for Communism, are arrested on some small technical charge, or on some frame-up, or are accused of being spies because of past association with missionaries. Through unrelieved pressure that breaks the spirit, many come to believe that their Christian work may have been part of a foreign plot to control Chinese minds, and they confess and are re-educated along Communist lines. Others receive strength to resist, and are never heard from again. No one is given the chance to die for Christ as the world sees it. The Lord sees it otherwise.

"There is nothing unique about the Communist tactics in dealing with the church, as it is a good Marxist-Leninist theory to have an immediate goal that seems quite different from the ultimate goal. Communists are internationalists — yet they support every nationalist movement, either to direct it, or in the hope that it will weaken the great world powers. Communists promise small farms to poor peasants when estates are divided — yet they soon coax or force them to join collectives. Communists scream for academic freedom when Red teachers are discharged in capitalist countries—but themselves give far less freedom. Communists work in trade unions in every country before the revolution—but afterwards render them almost functionless. Communists support pacifist groups to cripple their enemies—but are far from pacifists themselves. It's no wonder that they use a promise of freedom as a means of killing the church.

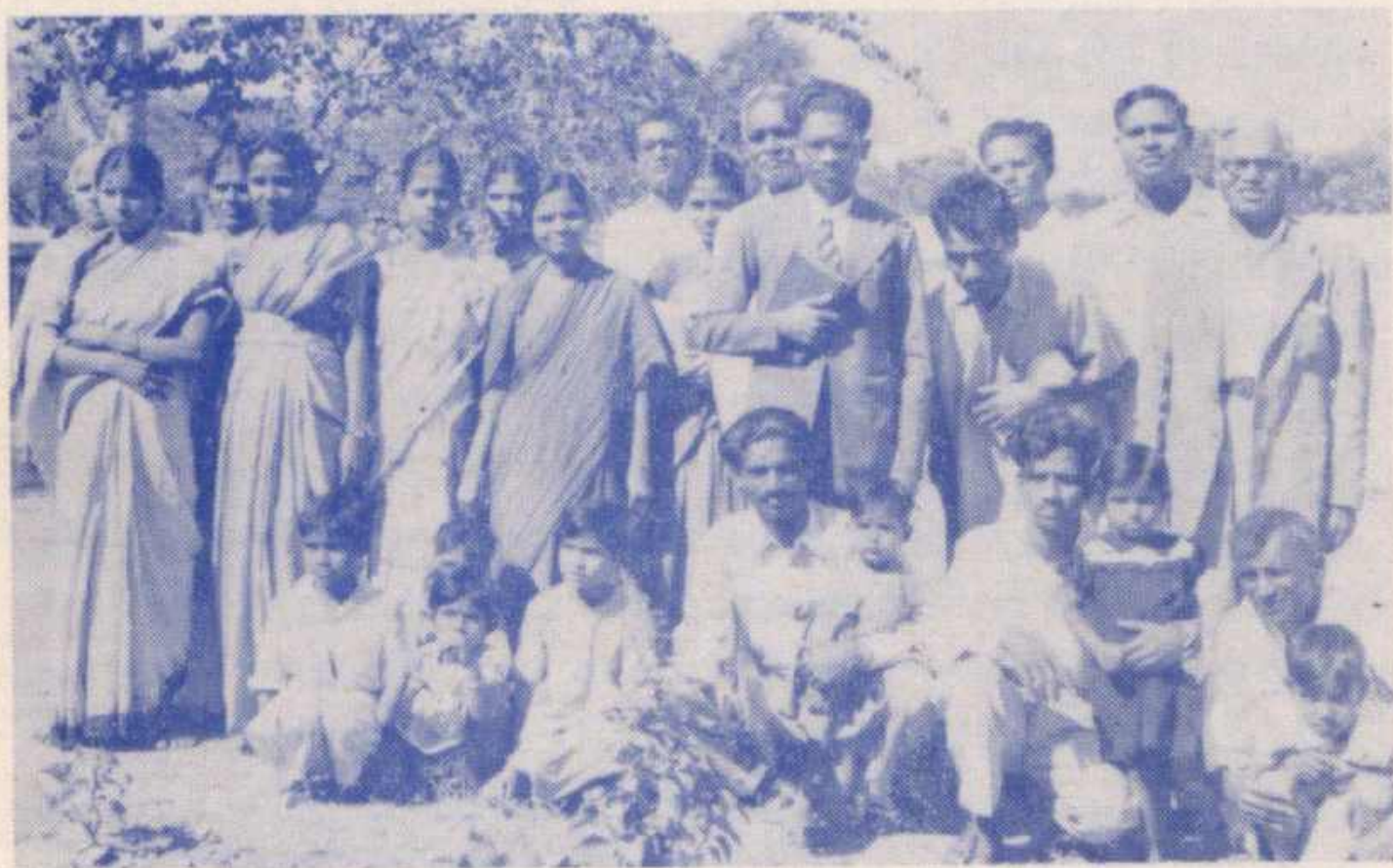
"Now we know that God is able to overrule Satan's agents, human or otherwise. He can comfort and strengthen Christians and give them wisdom. Even the newest Christians have the promise that it will be given him what he should say in a day of trial. In answer to prayer in China and outside, the Holy Spirit can frustrate the destroyers and give revival. Perhaps then the Communists would turn to violence in desperation, but even that could build the church.

"Delegations Destroy Church"

"Will the Chinese church be benefited, however, by the sending of delegations who come back with rosy reports? No. Such reports injure the church, both in China and outside. The Chinese church will lose because the reports will not arouse Christians to pray earnestly for China and the believers there, but will remove all sense of urgency or pressing need. We will lose because we will go on our complacent way, crying peace when there is no peace, unmoved at the disaster that has overtaken a large part of the world. We will be lulled to sleep, while Communists, sneering at our stupidity, work night and day to destroy faith in the world. Then one day the Red government will ask the church of Jesus Christ in China to send its sons to fight with the blessing of the church. When they march we who have helped build their power by an easy policy of accepting and speaking well of this Satanic force will see our mistake, too late."

ANDHRA STATE

Good news continues to come from the State of Andhra where the Indian Christian Crusade is working constantly for Christ and freedom. Our good friend, the Reverend Lyall Lush, has just paid them a visit.



PART OF OUR INDIAN CHRISTIAN CRUSADE FAMILY IN SECUNDERABAD.

MRS. RAO (Second from the left)

MR. RAO (With the Bible in his hand in suit)

The president of the Indian Christian Crusade, Mr. Devanando Rao writes, "Let us with unbounded joy say that our Lord has enabled us to purchase the printing press and to set up the same in our ICC Building in Vijayawada and we praise the Lord for His wonderful guidance. I trust our Lord will use this press most effectively to win lost and dying souls for Christ and to combat the evil forces with greater courage than ever before. We are earnestly praying that our Lord will provide us with the needed funds to run it successfully. The Indian Christian Cru-

sade wishes to thank all with deep gratitude and love for your splendid financial assistance, fullest cooperation, and earnest prayers. We are confident that you will continue to help us in the future as you have in the past."

ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOL

As indicated above, there has been another change in the date of the school for anti-Communists to be held in St. Louis. The dates are now **March 24th to the 28th, 1958**. This is the most important venture we have yet undertaken. It is placing a severe strain on our financial resources. I find it impossible to fulfil all the possible engagements that are open in this great land. We need one thousand, informed, educated and dedicated anti-Communists to carry on this struggle. This school will provide patriotic Americans with the equipment they need. If you cannot attend yourself, please help someone else to attend. As Congressman Walter Judd says in a letter, "There certainly is nothing more important to this country and to the whole world at this time than for more people to become awake and alert to the real nature of the Communist movement."

"Every once in awhile I get repercussions from your work of patiently struggling to keep people from committing suicide through ignorance and apathy. I know you will keep at it, because we are right in this thing and I have faith that we will ultimately prevail over the diabolically skillful and dedicated forces of destruction."

Let us translate our faith into works as faith without works is dead. Let each one of us embrace the responsibility of liberty to give of our time and money that our freedom may prevail. As our opportunities increase, so do our financial needs. Please give sacrificially to the many important causes outlined above.

As we have enjoyed the rich fellowship of love and family life this holiday season, let us remember those who spent it in hunger, disease and fear. Let us also remember that we may not have many more Christmas celebrations ahead in a free land. Let us dedicate ourselves this New Year to our children and our **Christ**.

Fred Schwarz
Executive Director
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

"And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring; men's hearts failing them for fear, and looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken." Luke 21:25-26

"Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fullness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy." Ezekiel 16:49

"Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot . . ." Luke 17:28.



BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D.D., Long Beach, California
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, President and Managing Office Director
G. W. Westcott, Vice President
W. P. Strube, Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director
James Colbert, Field Director

NEW LIFE MEMBERS

Mrs. L. W. Young, Fresno, California
Arthur J. Robinson, Kansas City, Mo.
Mr. and Mrs. R. M. King, Kansas City, Mo.
Irving E. and Jane H. Ingraham, Grosse Pointe Park, Mich.
Charles W. Kraft, Kansas City, Mo.
Mevis Smith, Houston, Texas
Walter Easlip, Caldwell, Idaho
Mr. and Mrs. J. Lynn Lawrence, Caldwell, Idaho
Mr. and Mrs. L. E. Cowling, Houston, Texas
Roy H. Whistler, St. Louis, Mo.



Dear Members and Friends::

We wish you and your beloved family and loved ones a delightful New Year with God's richest blessing. Words are inadequate to express how much we have appreciated your faithfulness in standing with us in the year that is past. We are confident that when the Lord audits the books, you will share in the returns as we labor together in making Christ known and in seeking diligently by every means at our disposal to stem the tide of atheistic Communism.

Our Executive Director is giving his very life to this ministry, and we believe God has raised him up for this hour. He would be delighted to visit your community as time will permit. If he is not able, we will send one of our field men who are qualified to present the message and challenge the people with the need of the hour by a return back to God and the great principles upon which our nation was founded.

We would love to hear from you this month. If you desire to have us conduct a conference on the subject of Communism, give preferable dates.

Again thanking you for your prayers and cooperation, and we are looking forward together for a great year with the Lord's continued blessing upon this vital missionary work.

Yours for greater victory in 1958,
W. E. Pietsch, President
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational



From the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade



Box 890, Long Beach, California

March, 1958

ANTI - COMMUNISM SCHOOL

MARCH 24 - 28

Tower Grove Baptist Church

4257 Magnolia

St. Louis, Missouri

Tuition fee — \$20.00 for the full course or \$5.00 per day. This school is designed to equip preachers, educators, legislators and patriots with the necessary information to enable them to be effective speakers and fighters against Communism.



Christmas is the season for a family reunion so it was appropriate that I arrived home in Australia on Christmas Eve to spend a brief period with my wife and family. During my absence from the United States, an event took place that is outstanding in the entire history of our struggle against Communism. At times it has been a lonely battle and particularly in the early days there was a temptation to cry with Elijah, "I, even I only, am left." No longer could there be the slightest justification for such a cry. The message of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is rallying dedicated supporters from every walk of life, and the message is reaching more and more people. In our entire experience we have known of nothing compared with the action of the Allen-Bradley Company of Milwaukee in publishing verbatim, as a paid advertisement, my testimony given before the House Un-American Activities Committee, in seventeen of the nation's major newspapers.



This shattering news reached me in Australia when the phone rang and I was informed that my loyal friend, the secretary of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, Mr. Bill Strube of Houston, Texas, had been trying to reach me. He said, "Hold you breath for some wonderful news." He then told me a little of what the Allen-Bradley Company had done. It took a number of weeks before I could comprehend the magnitude of their outstanding, patriotic action.

I will try to trace the steps leading up to this culmination: On Wednesday, May 29, 1957, I appeared as a witness be-

fore the United States House of Representative's Committee on Un-American Activities in Washington, D.C., to give sworn testimony before members of the staff on the Communist mind. In due course the testimony was published. The immediate response was most gratifying and supplies very soon exhausted. A copy of this testimony was received by Mr. Alfred Kohlberg, American patriot of the Jewish faith, a leader of Jews against Communism, who has been waging a magnificent struggle against this evil foe for many years. He sent a copy of the testimony to 2800 people on his mailing list. One of those who received the document was Mr. Norman Beasley, a well known author, who is currently writing a book about the Allen-Bradley Company of Milwaukee, and, following a consultation with James F. O'Neil, the publisher of the American Legion magazine, a copy was submitted to Mr. Harry L. Bradley, Chairman of the Board of the Allen-Bradley Company of Milwaukee. Mr. Bradley thought that this testimony was the clearest explanation of Communism and the Communist mind that he had ever seen. He felt strongly that this explanation of Communism should be given wide distribution and that the Company should be willing to pay for it as a public service.

The Allen-Bradley Company was trying to sell nothing except the importance of holding fast to American freedom. Their action was an inspiring example of patriotism in American industries. They did it entirely upon their own initiative. I was unknown to the Company and the Company was unknown to me. At the time of the writing of this letter, I have yet to meet personally Mr. Bradley and the President of the Company, Mr. Fred Looke, but I am looking forward intensely to that privilege before very long. Maybe I will be forgiven a slight moistness in my eyes when I grasp their hands and say, "Thank you".

To date the testimony has been published in seventeen of the nation's outstanding newspapers. These are as follows:

The Houston Post
Dallas Morning News
Cincinnati Enquirer
Wall Street Journal
Christian Science Monitor
Quincy Illinois Herald Whig
New York Herald Tribune
Milwaukee Sentinel
Chicago Tribune
Detroit Free Press
San Francisco Examiner
Los Angeles Examiner
Cleveland Plain Dealer
Washington Star
Pittsburg Post Gazette
Minneapolis Star Tribune
St. Louis Globe Democrat

The response has been overwhelming. A major blow has been struck against ignorance and apathy, and many have become alerted to the imminence of the deadly danger that Communism presents. Letters have been flooding in from every section of America and from every strata of society. Most of these have gone directly to the Allen-Bradley Company, but a large number have been addressed to the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. These letters are from primary school children, high school students, college students, college professors, college presidents, superintendents of education, military men, laborers, house wives, preachers, priests, legislators, attorneys, doctors, policemen, and businessmen — to mention a few of the categories. The vast majority are overwhelmingly favorable, but naturally there are some few, highly critical. The only unfavorable press reaction, to my knowledge, was that of the Minneapolis Star Tribune, where an article was written by Mr. Robert Smith, which began by classifying me as a "Professional Anti-Communist" and followed by an attempt to dredge up any unfavorable matters concerning me personally that research has been able to discover. Never-



COMMUNISM IN ACTION IN KOREA

Korean women weep as they identify bodies of loved ones. The victims were political prisoners killed by suffocation in caves sealed off by the Communists. They belonged to the wrong social class.

theless, his major attack seemed to center on the fact that I am unashamedly a fundamental Christian. In some peculiar manner, this seems to have rendered the logic of my arguments unacceptable. The article was noteworthy in that it practically ignored the entire testimony and concentrated upon me personally. The burning question was ignored, namely: Was my testimony the truth? This is the important thing to every American. Upon the answer the correct attitude to many matters in the political, legislative, administrative and educational realms hinges. A copy of the testimony is enclosed with this News Letter. I implore everyone to read it carefully, thoughtfully, and prayerfully, and determine before God your responsibility in the light of it.

CORRESPONDENCE

One of the outstanding letters received at this office comes from a 12-year old school boy. He writes:

"I am in the 7th grade in school. I have picked all of the countries of Asia that are Communist dominated or are plagued by Communism, such as Burma, for my subject in Social Studies.

"It was my idea to point out to the class just what has taken place since the Communists took over and how they came to get the different countries they have. I also want to point out how bad Communism really is and just what it is.

"This is my reason for writing you. I read your story in the Christian Science Monitor and think it is very good. It points out the true meaning of Communism and what it stands for. I was wondering if there is a branch of your service (I guess that is what to call it) in Northern California and, if so, where and how can I get in touch with it so somebody could come and speak to my class on the subject of Communism to point out just what it is.

"I am a firm believer that the schools should teach how bad the Communist Party is and anything to do with it. It won't hurt us as most people think (by us I mean the children of the freedom loving United States of America). It won't hurt the adults to learn something more about Communism either.

"I sincerely hope it will be possible for you to have a spokesman for us,

"P.S. I forgot to tell you I am 12-years old. Could you send me all of the material you can get your hands on (please).

NOTE: Who can fail to be reminded of the statement, "And a little child shall lead them"?

Other extracts from letters received are as follows:

FROM A FORMER COLLEGE PROFESSOR IN OHIO: "It is an amazing interpretation of the Diabolical Teachings of Communism. I have been a College President, yet I did not know them. Some way should be found to get the public to know the Satanic rubbish that these people are trying to put across the world."

FROM A CATHOLIC PRIEST IN MISSOURI: "In my judgement it is the most lucid and well reasoned treatise on the subject, which has yet appeared."

FROM A CATHOLIC PRIEST IN CALIFORNIA: "Congratulations and most sincere thanks to you for what you have contributed toward world peace. YOU do understand the diabolical nature of atheistic Communism. Frankly I never heard of your movement before and should like to receive some information on it. I am a Catholic priest."

FROM A LADY IN IOWA: "I agree with the individual who believes that we should launch a Crusade of Prayer against the dreadful enemy, Communism, and I do covenant to pray earnestly that God will hear and answer our prayers."

FROM A PRINCIPAL IN CALIFORNIA: "I have just finished reading your document No. 92964 on International Communism. To me it is a most informative and sincere testimony. You are to be commended. I think it is a terrible lacking on the part of the people of the United States (and educators in particular) that your testimony is not on the lips and minds of every American. We feel so strongly about document No. 92964 that we are getting copies for our eighth grade history classes and the senior Civics classes."

FROM A COLLEGE STUDENT IN CALIFORNIA: "Being students of the public schools, and recently of the public colleges, we naturally had been ignorant nearly all our lives of Communism and its threats. Only recently have we realized that Western Civilization is crumbling, not merely around the edges, but at its very roots, and we have been faced with the hopeless — or nearly so — problem of what we, as individuals, can do to stop its fall. We desperately need any and all information we can get on this subject."

FROM A DEPARTMENT OF POLICE IN INDIANA: "We recently read with extreme interest your testimony of May 29, 1957 before the United States House of Representatives Committee on Un-American Activities. We feel very strongly that the profession of policing represents the front line defense against a Communistic overthrow of the United States Government. In reading your article we find the most valuable and interesting information that we have ever encountered on the Communistic mind."

FROM A HOUSEWIFE IN OHIO: "Dr. Schwarz, I feel I am an average person, average American, housewife, mother, civic worker, etc., but I was appalled at my ignorance of the meaning and implications of Communism. There must be hundreds more like myself."

FROM A SEVENTH GRADER IN CALIFORNIA: "Last week our teacher read the article "How Much Freedom Does the Future Hold" to us. That was the best article that has ever been printed on Communism. I have never liked the Communists ever since I can remember. My classmates, as well as I, would like to know how the children of the United States of

America can help stop the spread of Communism. How can we help the people of the world that do not know the meaning of the dreaded word communism? I wish that every man, woman, and child could read the article that we read."

FROM A COLLEGE STUDENT IN NEW YORK: "I myself am a college student in Hunter College, and realize that Communism does seek the 'student intellectual' as you put it. I should like to do everything I can, as a loyal American young person, to combat Communism and help protect the liberties which are dear to all freedom-loving peoples."

FROM AN EDUCATOR: "It appears to me you are approaching this matter along the line I am convinced is the truly Christian and correct method of opposition. Much of my life has been given to Educational work, as Superintendent of Schools, Headmaster of a Friends Private Academy, County Superintendent of Schools, and six years as a Representative from _____ in the National House of Representatives. During the early 20's I was connected with a Chautauqua as a lecturer."

FROM A HOUSEWIFE IN MICHIGAN: "That is the first time I had ever seen a good article telling exactly what Communism is".

FROM AN ENGINEER IN MISSOURI: "We found your report a clear, concentrated, organized discussion of the aims and progress of Communism and remedies for defeating it."

FROM A BAPTIST PASTOR IN NORTH DAKOTA: "It is about the best that I have ever read concerning Communism."

FROM A PATRIOT IN CALIFORNIA: "I've been reading your testimony in the Examiner. It's so tremendous that I keep reading it over and over. I have been a victim of Communism and under house arrest."

FROM A HIGH SCHOOL STUDENT IN OHIO: "I am a senior in high school. I feel that your article should be printed in every newspaper and posted in every classroom throughout the country."

FROM A PATRIOT IN TEXAS: "I've just read a copy of Dr. Schwarz's testimony before the Un-American Activities Committee in May, 1957 — published in the Dallas Morning News by the Allen-Bradley Co. of Milwaukee. He and his associates should be on network television regularly."

FROM A LIEUTENANT IN THE UNITED STATES NAVY: "I have rarely been so impressed as with this document. I am gratified and thankful that there are people like Dr. Schwarz, dedicated people who are devoting their lives in combating world Communism. I am very much interested in becoming a part of the Christian Anti-Communist Crusade. I am also going to attempt to get this transcript printed in the University Newspaper."

Two questions constantly recur in the majority of letters received: (1) What can I do: One answer to this is given by the story of the part played by the different individuals leading up to the Allen-Bradley publication of my testimony. When Alfred Kohlberg sent the testimony to his mailing list, he had no idea of what the ultimate outcome would be. When James O'Neil and Norman Beasley submitted it to Mr. Bradley, it probably seemed to them merely a routine thing. Nevertheless, they were all performing mightily in the war against ignorance and apathy, the twin allies of international Communism. An insurance president of Texas has distributed copies to all the insurance companies and banks of that state. Doctors have distributed copies to their patients. You can do likewise. Copies of the testimony are available in quantity on request. Send them to your friends. If you desire copies, write imme-

diately to Mr. W. P. Strube, Jr., P. O. Box 6422, Houston 6, Texas. Many, who have already read the testimony, will be interested in our other books: *The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism*, *The Christian Answer to Communism*, *The Communist Interpretation of Peace*, *Communism — Diagnosis and Treatment*, and *Communism—America's Mortal Enemy*:

The second question most commonly asked is, "How can we help you in the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade?" This question is partly answered by the reply to the first, but specifically we urgently need financial support to continue this growing work. The added publicity brings increasing financial needs, and everybody can help according to his needs. Annual membership in the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is \$10.00, while life membership is \$100.00. Maybe you could help interest your friends in membership in this Crusade.

WE DESIRE TO TRAIN SPEAKERS WHO CAN TAKE THIS MESSAGE TO GROUPS IN THEIR OWN COMMUNITIES. THIS IS ONE PURPOSE OF OUR ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOL IN ST. LOUIS — MARCH 24 - 28. PLAN TO ATTEND.

One of the statements of Mr. Robert W. Smith in the Minneapolis Star Tribune is that my program to combat Communism is not formulated. Obviously his knowledge of our work is very limited. Had he been following the News Letters during the last couple of years, he would have noticed the repeated emphasis we have made upon the needs of stopping Communism in India and other undeveloped areas of the world, and a repeated statement that material handouts are inadequate unless associated with Christian love. To our readers, the Indian States of Andhra and Kerala are becoming well known. We are supporting numbers of Christian workers in Andhra State and they are in the front line of the struggle against godless Communism. We need to increase the number of our workers there.

KERALA

George Thomas writes from Kerala, India, that the Communist party is in trouble. He writes as follows:

"While the Communists were in the opposition, they criticized the Congress Government and opposed every measure they brought forward. They promised the people to give them more land, more food, better housing conditions, better labor laws, and better working conditions. In fact, there was nothing the Communists did not promise to win votes. But, now, they have been holding the reins of government for a year, and they have proved without a doubt that they are incapable of fulfilling any of the promises they made during the election campaigns. Through mismanagement and lack of governing ability, the people are suffering more hardship than ever before. Prices of food stuffs have gone up, unemployment has increased, there are more labor strikes and agitation than any time in the past. The one slogan that is heard everywhere in the country is "Where is Rice? Where is work? Tell us, tell us, Numboodiri." (Numboodiri is the Communist Chief Minister)"

In Kerala State, the Indian Gospel Crusade publishes the magazine, *The Light of the World*. Although their government is Communist, with great courage they published an anti-Communist article in the December edition. George Thomas writes.

"We sent copies of our magazine to each of the Communist ministers and many of the high place government officials. We feel that, if we do not show courage to oppose Communism now when we are constitutionally guaranteed freedom of speech and expression, what would we do to oppose them if the Communists came to power under a totalitarian setup?"

At present the Communists in Kerala are limited in the exercise of their tyranny by the Indian constitution. One of their first acts was to socialize the entire educational system of Kerala. Kerala had many fine church schools. The Commu-

nist government took them over. A great public outcry ensued. This action is now being appealed to the high court of India, and the outcome is awaited with interest.

PRINTING PRESS

A printing press for the State of Kerala would be a wonderful investment right now. This will require a further \$5000.00. This is something practical that can be done immediately. How many of our friends will give sacrificially for this cause? Our Indian brethren are in the fight for freedom. Let us provide them with the tools.

CULTURAL INTER-CHANGE

The Communists have won a major victory with the Cultural Inter-Change appointment that has been consummated between Russia and the United States. We are firmly convinced that this agreement will result in advantage to Russia and detriment to the United States of America. It is another nail in the coffin of freedom. Space does not permit an analysis of the reasons for this conclusion, and I will reserve them for the next issue of the News Letter.

SUBMIT MEETING

The heat is on! The cheer leaders are roaring! The world-wide Communist propaganda machine is once again pressuring the leaders of the free world to meet the Communist tyrants. **Negotiate** should be translated **surrender**. This also will be discussed more fully in our next issue. The Communist philosophy of negotiation was expressed by Dmitri Manusky before the Lenin School of Political Warfare in Moscow in the early 1930's. "War to the hilt between Communism and Capitalism is inevitable. Today, of course, we are not strong enough to attack. Our time will come in 20 or 30 years. To win we shall need the element of surprise. The bourgeoisie will have to be put to sleep. So we shall begin by launching the most spectacular peace movement on record. There will be electrifying overtures and unheard of concessions. The Capitalistic countries, stupid and decadent, will rejoice to cooperate in their own destruction. They will leap at another chance to be friends. As soon as their guard is down, we shall smash them with our clenched fists."

PRAYER

We have left the best until the last. We can pray and God can answer. Many have been received commenting on the idea of forming a prayer team. Those desiring to commit themselves to prayer, please write and send your name to the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, Box 890, Long Beach, California.

"And now abideth faith, hope, love, these three; but the greatest of these is love."

Your fellow laborer for Christ and Freedom,
Fred Schwarz

DEAR MEMBER AND FRIEND:

"The Lord hath done great things for us; whereof we are glad." —Psalm 126:3

"And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by Him." —Col. 3:17

"If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land." —II Chron. 7:14

"And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are called according to His purpose. For whom He did foreknow, He also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of His Son, that He might be the firstborn among many brethren." —Rom. 8:28, 29

A snowflake stopped a train!

Yes, a single snowflake multiplied over and over again marooned the streamliner, City of San Francisco, in the Sierra Nevadas sometime ago. For three days and three nights 232 persons were stranded. Finally snowplows reached the train and automobiles and trucks carried the shivering men, women and children to warmth and safety.

It's amazing to think that tiny, delicate, almost weightless snowflakes can exert such great influence. They're deceptive in appearance, but get enough of them together and they are extremely powerful.

Whenever you are tempted to say: "What can I do? I'm just one person," remember the snowflake.

The influence of one individual has often changed the course of history. Was it not by one vote that Aaron Burr missed being President of the United States? Was it not by one vote that President Johnson missed impeachment? Was it not one vote that gave Texas to the United States, and thus caused war with Mexico? Was it not one vote, just one, in the electoral college in 1876, that decided who should be President of the United States? Was it not one vote that elected Oliver Cromwell to the famous "Long Parliament," and sent Charles I to the scaffold and revolutionized England and made Great Britain free?

We do appreciate all that you have been able to do and we covet your prayers as we go forward in faith seeking, by God's grace to stem the tide of atheistic Communism. We have, what the Communists have not taken into consideration, the power of Almighty God. "If God be for us, who can be against us?" May we count upon your continued prayer and support?

Yours sincerely,
W. E. Pietsch
President

"The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, Inc, is tax exempt according to Government regulations, incorporated under the laws of the State of Iowa with a qualified board of directors—business, professional and Christian leaders."



BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D.D., Long Beach, California
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, President and Managing Office Director
G. W. Westcott, Vice President
W. P. Strube, Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director
James Colbert, Field Director

NEW LIFE MEMBERS

Dr. and Mrs. David L. Messenger, Los Angeles, California
Mr. Robert H. Lupton, Jr., Houston, Texas
Mr. Edward H. Daverman, Grand Rapids, Michigan
Mr. Bob Cowling, Houston, Texas
Dr. Ralph Blocksma, Grand Rapids, Michigan
Mrs. Mary Hunt Hanna, Houston, Texas



Christian Anti-Communism Crusade NEWS LETTER



Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

Dr. Fred E. Schwarz, Exec. Director

Dr. W. E. Pietsch, President

W. P. Strube, Secretary

MAY, 1958

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

ST. LOUIS SCHOOL A SUCCESS!

DEAR CHRISTIAN FRIEND:

The school for anti-Communists was an outstanding success. One hundred thirty people attended. They came from as far away as Canada and Florida with one, of course, from Australia. They represented many professions. There were preachers from many denominations including Catholic priests. Business men mingled with men of manual labor. Attorneys jostled with housewives. Some had given many years to the struggle against Communism while to others it was an entrance into a new world. Many of the latter were shaken to the very foundation of their lives. As they gained an insight into the appalling world of Communist intrigue, advance and terror that surrounds us, the criminality of a life of complacent self-indulgence became apparent. One young business man and Lutheran layman leader expressed this to the friend who had invited him to the school when he said to him, "Why did you bring me here? I will never sleep soundly again."

Outstanding contributions to the success of the school were made by many individuals and groups. The delegation from Canada was led by Rev. Leslie Millin, Director of the Freedom Foundation of Canada. Leslie Millin was a missionary in China and viewed the Communist take-over of that unhappy country. He told the story in an address, "It can't happen here", which is available in booklet form. In a subsequent address he probed the heart of the unspeakable horror of Communist brainwashing based upon his own unspeakable experiences. No ear could listen without a feeling of awe and horror. His experiences were confirmed by a Catholic Priest, Rev. Dunker, who also was a victim of their insane evil practices in China. Finally the Canadian group outlined the great program of the Freedom Foundation of Canada leading up to a counter-attack they are launching with a prayer underground. They are supplying the names of two Communists to anyone who will undertake to pray for them. Write for further details of this great program.

Through the cooperation of the Un-American Activities Committee of the House of

Representatives, its chairman, Rep. Francis Walter, and Rep. John Pillion of Buffalo, New York, we were privileged to hear Richard Arens, Director of the Un-American Activities Committee. Who will ever forget his address? Filled with facts, vibrant with alarm—for two hours it revealed a picture of Communist infiltration and advance to strike terror to a discerning heart. He delivered a smashing blow against complacency.

Many other outstanding contributions were made; too many to mention here. The addresses were recorded on tape. They are available. Write to: W. P. Strube, Jr., P. O. Box 6422, Houston 6, Texas.

There are so many who helped that I hesitate to mention names. However, I would thank Rev. Trevelyn White of First Baptist Church, Caldwell, Idaho, who did the pioneering work in the setting up of the school. To Rev. Mack Douglas, Pastor of Tower Grove Baptist Church of St. Louis, and to the officers and members of that church, we owe a great debt. The facilities were ideal. Members of the church provided

(Cont. P. 2)



Dr. Fred Schwarz

OPERATION TESTIMONY

The unprecedented, patriotic and generous action of the Allen-Bradley Company of Milwaukee continues to bear fruit. They have now published it in nearly thirty of the nation's largest newspapers and have invested in the neighborhood of \$150,000. Words are inadequate to express my appreciation. Requests for reprints continue to stream in and have now reached the figure of a quarter of a million. The example of the Allen-Bradley Company is inspiring other groups to follow suit. Regularly the news arrives of the publication of the testimony in the papers of other cities. The American Legion of Indianapolis 11th District, Department of Indiana, exhausted its treasury to publish the full message in the Sunday edition of the Indianapolis Star. They spent

(Cont. P. 2)

THE ALLEN-BRADLEY COMPANY

In the last letter I outlined the pleasure with which I was anticipating meeting Mr. Harry Bradley and the Executives of the Allen-Bradley Company. The visit took place and the realization surpassed the anticipation. In their great Milwaukee plant I met and had luncheon with Mr. Bradley and a group of his executives. Those present included the President, Mr. Fred Looke, and Bob Siegrist, who broadcasts daily from Chicago, "Bob Siegrist and the News" sponsored by the Company. I could be forgiven a mistiness in my eyes as I thanked them for all they had done. I outlined the problems and needs of our work and received a most sympathetic and attentive hearing. They were universally intelligent, informed and patriotic Americans with that lack of ostentation that accompanies real character. I came away from the luncheon with an uplift in spirit. I spent a great day in the office of Bob Siegrist, interviewing the press, writing articles and planning for the future. It culminated when I was his guest on his radio broadcast that evening.

There was a wonderful sequel to the meeting. Shortly afterwards there came through the mail a check for the Crusade to the amount of \$10,000 from the Lynne Bradley Foundation. It came at a moment of great need. On Saturday an urgent cable arrived from Mr. George Thomas of Kerala, India, telling of the opportunity of acquiring an entire printing establishment in their Communist Controlled State. Our funds were at rock bottom. On Monday the check arrived from the Lynne-Bradley Foundation. We immediately cabled George Thomas to secure the printing establishment. It is now working for Christ and freedom. I cannot find words adequate to thank Mr. Bradley and his associates. I sincerely thank God for them and their generous devotion to freedom.

(St. Louis School Cont.)

coffee breaks both morning and afternoon, and lunch at noon. The enthusiasm and wholehearted support of Mack Douglas was an inspiration to all concerned. He is leading a continuing group in St. Louis of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade.

Among the financial contributors, who helped the school, I will mention only three by name:—Mr. Joe Whisler of St. Louis; F. Gano Chance of the A. B. Chance Company, Centralia, Missouri, who also gave a splendid address on Communist Fronts and Russian Sputniks; and the Pepsi-Cola Bottling Company of St. Louis. In addition to a financial contribution, this latter company had some of its employees present at all sessions. God bless the many who were unable to attend themselves, but who helped with their contributions.

The members of the Board of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade present were the Vice President, George Westcott, M.D., Surgeon of Ypsilanti, Michigan; the Secretary, Mr. W. P. Strube, Jr., President of the Mid-American Life Insurance Company of Houston, Texas, and Director of the Texas branch of the Crusade, Rev. T. P. Lott, Pastor of the Long Point Baptist Church, Houston, Texas. Our President, Dr. W. E. Pietsch, was unable to come because of illness. He would appreciate prayer for his health.

Again I would remind you—if you desire tapes of any of the messages delivered, write to: Mr. W. P. Strube, Jr., P. O. Box 6422, Houston 6, Texas.

The consensus of opinion is expressed in a letter from George Westcott, "I hope it will be possible to carry out Dick Arens suggestion — a whole series of schools like the one last month, all over the country. He suggested that as the most effective solution in an answer to a question someone posed during the lunch-hour conversation." Already we have requests for schools in California and Hawaii. Write your suggestions.

The following letter from Associated Industries of Missouri, signed by Mr. William J. Henderson is typical:

"Just a note of appreciation for the inspiring and well-organized school which you and your staff conducted in St. Louis. Without exception, this was one of the greatest experiences in my life. Others have told me the same thing. A good number of us were utterly exhausted from the emotion stirred by a number of the speakers, the excitement of working together as an organization and watching you perform daily with such vigor and enthusiasm. It was indeed

a wonderful week well-spent.

"A group of us are meeting today to continue the good work. Our long range goal is a clinic of this type next year with twenty times the number of people attending and one hundred times more work involved. I sincerely believe that the approach to this problem is a POSITIVE one. Our short range goals are convincing others of the seriousness of this problem, aligning others to the cause by getting their active participation, meeting and discussing common core subjects with other speakers, and if need be, developing a few fronts of our own.

May I wish you a great deal of success in similar ventures throughout the country and if there is any way in which I may be of assistance, please let me hear from you. My kindest regards."

(Operation Testimony Cont.)

\$3,650. The National American Legion has sent a copy to every Department throughout the world. We received a copy of the Gallatin County Tribune from Bozeman, Montana, with the Testimony sponsored by the First National Bank in Bozeman, Security Bank and Trust Company, Gallatin Trust and Savings Bank.

Writing to the editor of the paper, we received a heart-warming reply. He said, "I am very proud that our small weekly paper had the honor and privilege of reprinting your testimony; and my eyes have been opened by the universal acclaim with which this testimony has been received. My one fear was the length of the advertisement would deter people from reading it; for I was afraid not everyone would, like myself, find it so intensely interesting as to be unable to lay it aside. We printed about 40% over-run and are completely sold out of

(Cont. P. 4)



Rev. A. Lyall Lush, B.R.S.A.W.O.A., B.A., Miss Robin Lush and Dr. Ch. D. Pushpanadham.

Photo taken when the Lushes visited the I.C.C. at Vijayawada on Dec. 3, 1957.

KERALA COMMUNISTS IN TROUBLE

The Communists in Kerala, India, find themselves facing severe difficulties. For the first time they must fulfill the promises made to the people or be defeated at the next election. Never before has a Communist Government had to submit to a genuine election. As they operate in a state under the Indian Union Constitution, this time they must do so. They are in trouble. George Thomas writes:

"They promised milk and honey to the teachers. Nothing has been flowing in the past year. Now they are complaining and hence the teachers suffer. Rice prices are going up while the stock is being depleted through mismanagement. However, the blame is on the Central Government that they are not giving adequate allotment to the State.

"Also, the party has let loose a massive propaganda campaign against a Roman Catholic Organization called the Christophers. From what I understand, this is an organization of the Roman Catholic Church operating in every country and has no violent activities at all. But the Communists are branding them as the cause of all trouble and unrest in the State. They have even threatened to take action to support their statements they have produced the confessions of two Christopher workers who were arrested recently. This is all a big farce but they are trying to make capital out of it. If they go ahead and carry out their threat, I expect serious trouble in the State. All the Christians, I believe, will unitedly oppose any such a move.

"It is very interesting to watch how they give the wrong twist to almost everything. The Christophers, it seems, have a blue uniform. The Communists call them, therefore, The Blue-shirt Brigade! They see the hand of the Christophers in all labour troubles, in every agrarian dispute and even in the usual quarrels. According to them 'the Blue-shirt

brigade is a private militia which is becoming a menace to all PEACE LOVING DEMOCRATS'. How easy to find a scapegoat when there is need for one!

"I was the other day reading in the paper that the Communist New Year resolve is to double their Party membership. Their targets are the three States of Kerala, Andhra and Bengal. According to reports, there are 58,000 members in Kerala, 48,000 in Andhra and 34,000 in Bengal. It seems the party is going to liberalize membership rules and thus attract more members. In a recent Communist party meeting in Bengal they are reported to have discussed the prospects of capturing power in Andhra and Bengal also in the next General elections. The General election, as you perhaps know, is four years away. Yet they have started to work in terms of capturing power in Key States. I trust God will strengthen our hands to work in unison against this dangerous threat.

"The prospects of establishing a Printing Press in Kottayam is very bright. We have been negotiating with a local Printer to sell his outfit for a reasonable price. This is not brand new machinery but is very good and is now functioning. If we can buy this it will save us a considerable amount in transport and also charges of opening up a new operation. Besides, we will have all necessary equipment like type (English and Malayalam), type cases, Cutting machine, etc. In other words, we are not getting one Press alone but a going establishment. According to present estimates this will cost us around \$4,500 which is very reasonable. The greatest advantage is that we can start printing the magazine and tracts and other literature the day after transaction is consummated. I shall appreciate your praying for this very definitely. I know, the Lord is in this."

(Cont. P. 4)



"Workers for Christ and Freedom utilizing the printing press in Kerala, the Communist-controlled State of India."

ANDHRA STATE

From Andhra State to the North of Kerala, where the Communists are working relentlessly, comes good news. The Indian Christian Crusade is working there under the leadership of our Brother Ch. Devananda Rao. Late last year, Mr. Lyall Lush, Missions Director of Kings Garden, Seattle, Washington, paid them a visit. He was accompanied by a veteran Indian Missionary, Dr. L. T. Rayner. Dr. Rayner writes:

"Truly the Rao's are getting out into the Villages and reaching to those who hitherto have not had the opportunity to hear about the Lord, etc. I know the language of these people having learned both Hindie and Urdu, so I could speak to them in their own tongue. Of course, there is the Telugu which is spoken more there in Andhra State, but Urdu and Hindie are also



L. to R: Miss Bherathi, Miss Sanojini devi and Miss Pushpaneni, who were baptized on January 19, 1958 by Dr. Ch. D. Pushpanadham.

spoken and understood. To see nearly every one in the Village out to hear the Word of God, my, it was a real thrill to my soul. These dear ones of the Crusade are sparing no efforts of theirs to get the Message out to one and all. I would like to see more workers out in the work of their standing as I am 100 per cent behind such Nationals.

Those who have invested in support of our brothers in Andhra may be encouraged. The fields are indeed white unto harvest. Let us send forth more laborers.

HOUSTON OFFICE OPENED

(Kerala cont.)

I am pleased to announce the opening of the Houston office of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. This will be located at 1400 Montrose Blvd., Houston 6, Texas. It will be under the direction of Bill Strube, President of Mid-American Life Insurance Company and Secretary of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. The office is made available through the generosity of the Southern States Life Insurance Company of which the President is Mr. L. E. Cowling. I was honored to be sponsored by Mr. Cowling as a speaker at the Great Events series at Texas A & M College. Bill Strube and I were both privileged to speak to the annual stockholders meeting of the Southern States Life Insurance Company. We thank Mr. L. E. Cowling for this opportunity. Houston, as a city, is leading in financial support for our Crusade. We hope many other cities will accept the challenge. A network of local officers and Crusade workers and speakers across the Nation is our vision.

I wish it were possible to mention by name those numerous individuals who have helped our cause, sacrificially and generously. I do want to say a special word of thanks to Mr. C. S. Mott of Flint, Michigan, leading industrialist and known widely as Mr. Flint, for a second donation of \$1,000.00 to our cause. I would like to congratulate Mr. Mott on his being chosen for one of the Freedom Awards from the Freedom Foundation of Valley Forge, Pennsylvania.

(Operation Testimony cont.)

everything save file copies. The American Legion ordered 200 so that every post in Montana got one. Were it possible I would like to place one in the hands of every student at the Montana State College here, some 3,000."

We have now received news that the testimony has been published in the daily papers of Yakima, Washington, and the Lewistown Daily News. We do not yet know how this came to pass, but we are inquiring.

Other well-known papers that have printed the testimony are: The Christian Beacon, published by the Rev. Carl McLattire of the Bible Presbyterian Church of Collingswood, N. J., and Dawn, published by Sherwood Ide of Portland, Indiana.

An exciting experience is to speak at a High School or Junior High School and have copies of the testimony available at the close of the address. To watch the zeal with which the students fight for copies, shows the deep interest they have in the subject. This has been my experience many times this past month. The Houston branch of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade has made it a project to get a copy of the testimony to every High School student in Texas. Other states may follow suit.

The Southwestern Savings and Loan Association of Houston, Texas, has requested 10,000 copies to be mailed to all their accounts.

The Texas Power and Light Company reprinted 7000 copies to send to all their employees.

From far Formosa comes news of a Chinese translation and publication of excerpts of the testimony.

The end is not yet. Are you doing your part?

Through the generosity of Mr. Harry Bradley and the Lynne Bradley Foundation, the Printing Press is now at work for Christ and freedom. A splendid magazine, in the local language, Malayalam, is being published. It is entitled, Viswadeepam or The Light of the World. At present it is publishing 5,000 copies per month. We would like to increase this to 50,000 copies which would reach over a quarter of million Indians in the State of Kerala. The workers to use the magazines are available. Some of the Christian workers of Kerala are shown in the accompanying photograph.

To do this will cost \$5,000. Who will match the generosity of the Allen-Bradley Company in sacrificial giving for this purpose?

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D.D., Long Beach, Calif.
C. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, Pres. & Managing Office Dir.
G. W. Westcott, Vice President
W. P. Strube, Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director
James Colbert, Field Director

NEW LIFE MEMBERS:

Mrs. Alma C. Rau Blum, St. Louis, Mo.
Mr. and Mrs. R. L. Cowling, Houston, Tex.
Mr. Bert R. Coats, Houston, Tex.
Carter Groves, Houston, Tex.
Mrs. Olive Latimer, Los Angeles, Calif.
Dr. and Mrs. C. Ellis Carver, Pasadena, Cal.
Mrs. Grace Naftel, Claremont, Calif.
G. V. Conover, M.D., Flint, Mich.
Mrs. Louis Haerle, Zionsville, Indiana
Dr. G. H. A. Clowes, Indianapolis, Indiana

Schedule

of Dr. Fred Schwarz

April 16 - 28 - New York City, N. Y.
Great Northern Hotel

April 29 - May 14 - Washington D.C.
Bellevue Hotel

CONCLUSION

The free nations have their backs to the wall. Kruschew and the Communists go from success to success. Cultural Interchange and Summit Conference propaganda aid the Communists. Everyone must do what we can. God has raised up and is blessing the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade in a unique way. We are coming of age. The support of patriotic, freedom loving Americans is needed. The record shows we merit it. We can invest your dollars so wisely and well. With your help we can do so much more. Please help sacrificially and generously. Let us not fail our children and our Christ. God enrich you in your personal, professional, and spiritual life.

Yours very sincerely,
Fred Schwarz

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational



Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Exec. Director

Dr. W. E. Pietsch, President

W. F. Strube, Secretary

JULY, 1958

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

COMMUNISM CONTINUES TO ADVANCE!

MEXICO AND SOUTH AMERICA ARE BEING INFILTRATED ! !



Dr. Fred Schwarz

COMMUNISM'S TWO PRIMARY WEAPONS

Communism is conquering with two primary weapons, Personnel and Publications. The personell is primarily recruited from among the student intellectuals. I made this point in my testimony before the House Un-American Activities. A citizen of Hartford, Connecticut sent this testimony to many colleges in the surrounding area and asked for their comments. Most of them immediately went on the defensive and declared that my information was years out of date. Then came the dreadful events of the Nixon goodwill tour of South America. Every report carried the sinister sentence, "The mob was led by students . . . " All is not well in the colleges of the world.

Dear Christian Friend:

The truth is not always a welcome guest. When she appears in uncomely garments, we slam the door in her face. We welcome instead the gaily adorned Seducer, wishful self-delusion.

The truth concerning the deadly and imminent peril that confronts us, due to the rapidly advancing Communist encirclement, is so terrible that most minds are unwilling to admit it. The world around us is in flames. Wherever we look the forces of Communism, frequently dressed in nationalist uniforms, are on the march. The libraries America provided for other countries are going up in flames. The Vice President of the United States accompanied by his charming wife, making a goodwill tour of South America, vested with the dignity and honor of this great Republic, is stoned and covered with filthy spittle by raving Communist-led mobs, and his wife is subjected to similar unspeakable indignities, while the American flag is dishonored and desecrated — all within the Western Hemisphere.

The post-mortems have been held. The second guesses have been made. The experts have offered their interpretation of how and why these incredible events took place. All are agreed that the organizing hand of Communism was behind the riots. They hasten to add that there was a reservoir of ill-will towards America which the clever Communists were able to exploit. They attribute this to various spontaneous forces. The explanations are numerous and varied: The United States has been neglecting her southern neighbors while she concentrates on world-wide problems in Europe and Asia; American economic policies have unfavorable repercussions in Latin American countries; American representatives are isolated from the people and spend their time and secure information from the tiny class of wealth and privilege; These are among the explanations we hear.

While all these statements undoubtedly contain a germ of truth, they are peripheral and miss the central causative factor. The anti-American sentiment is not spontaneous; it is artificially created. It is the manifestation of the simple biblical truth, "Be not deceived, evil Communications corrupt good manners".

The science of the communication of evil has been developed by Communism to a terrifying efficiency. They use all the techniques of Madison Avenue to deceive the

(Continued on Page 2, Col. 3)

A MESSAGE FROM THE PRESIDENT

Our dear Member and Friend:

It is indeed a privilege to enter your home or wherever you may be receiving this News Letter, and we trust it will be a real challenge to you. I would like to direct your attention to James, Chapter 2, verse 20. "Faith without works is dead." Also James 2:26, "For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also."

Communism is making terrifying progress and the only answer to this malignant disease is true Christianity.

Words are inadequate to express how much we appreciate your prayers and co-operation in this great ministry which God has placed under our united watch care.

The Lord has graciously opened many doors but the needs are tremendous. We are anxious to have at least 100 new members this coming month. The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade broadcasts every Sunday morning from 7:30 to 8:00 CST over radio Station KXEL, 1540 on your radio dial.

Again thanking you for all your kindness and hoping to hear from you this coming month.

Very sincerely yours,
W. E. Pietsch, D. D.
President

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

BOOK REVIEW

THE STORY OF MARY LOU

One of the best informed anti-Communists in the free world is Ed Hunter. He has written some magnificent books. Two of them are "Brain Washing in Red China, and Brain Washing and Those Who Defeated It". His testimony on Communist Brain Washing has recently been published by the House Un-American Activities Committee. He has now written a magnificent book which depicts the Communist Take Over of the Christian Church in China. He takes a little Chinese waif, Mary Lou, left at the door of a Christian Mission and rescued in the nick of time by the missionary. Her limbs were frozen and feet and hands had to be amputated. With incredible courage she prevailed over these difficulties and became an active Christian worker in the Chinese Church. When the Communists came to power, she went through the period during which they brought the church under complete submission to their will. It is imperative that every Christian should read this. The Communists are showing great skill in manipulating the church in China for their godless purposes. Delegations visiting the church in China return as most effective propagandists for Communism. The only defense we can have is to know what really has taken place and is taking place in the church in China today. Unfortunately, this magnificent book "The Story of Mary Lou" has received very little publicity. Please go to your book seller and ask for a copy. The publisher is Farrar, Straus and Cudahy, Inc., 101 5th Ave., New York, N. Y. If your bookstore does not have it, ask them to get it and you will thus help in the cause of freedom. If you are unable to secure it, write to the publisher, or write directly to the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade.

KOREA

The request submitted by the Rev. Bob Rice of the Christian Revival Fellowship of Korea for a large edition of the Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism for the Korean Armed Forces reached us. Immediately the merit of his proposal was apparent. A request was sent to you inviting your support for this cause. The response has been very gratifying and to date \$558.00 has been designated for this purpose. We have sent \$1000. It will be possible to secure 50,000 copies of the Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism for distribution in Korea. This is very good, but not good enough. We need to meet the request that every member of the armed forces, both officer and man, may secure a copy and also that it may be available to all the high school students in South Korea.



Pastor Mack Douglas of Tower Grove Baptist Church of St. Louis; Bill Henderson of Associated Industries of Missouri, and Fred Schwarz discuss the Anti-Communism School in St. Louis.

KERALA



Six-week old "Little Babu"—Son of Brother and Sister Ch. Devananda Rao in India.

The action of George Thomas in translating my testimony on the Communist Mind into the language of the State of Kerala and giving it wide circulation is thrilling indeed. It is so difficult for us to understand what it is to live in a country where the Communist influence is open and strong. It is impossible for us to understand what it is to live in a country where the government is actually Communist, yet that is the situation in Kerala, India. The state government, is Communist, but, as a state government, its power is not absolute so the citizens still have certain basic liberties. With great courage, our Christian friends in Kerala have taken advantage of those liberties to publish the truth concerning the nature of Communism. I thank God for such companions in the struggle for Christ and freedom.

As many of you know, we have been asked to help in securing a daily newspaper in the State of Kerala for the cause of democracy and freedom. The difficulties are many, but the project is exciting and wonderful. By its very nature this must be completely an Indian program. American publications are not welcome in India. As the difficulties are great, so are the opportunities. We believe it shall be done. Please continue to pray earnestly for the realization of this thrilling project.

The situation in Kerala, India, confronting our brethren can be imagined in the light of the following:

"In the State Assembly, the Communist law minister had to admit, after a lot of questioning by the opposition members, that the number of criminal cases had increased by 35 percent since the Communists took over the government on April 5, 1957. At this rate there will be practically no safety for life and property for the people. According to the leader of the opposition, the Communists have organized a private secret militia to intimidate and oppose the peace-loving and freedom-loving people of Kerala."

In this situation the action of our brethren, courageously facing the common enemy, must be appreciated. How they merit our support!

BANQUET

On June 30, the first annual banquet of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade will be held. We appreciate the kindness of the ministers and officers of the Lake Avenue Congregational Church of Pasadena for making their premises available for this banquet. I am anticipating meeting many of our friends. Together we will discuss the plans for the coming months in his vital struggle.

ANDHRA

The name, Devananda Rao, and Andhra State, are familiar names to our readers. Devananda Rao is the president of the Indian Christian Crusade. He is the brilliant young Indian who first caught the vision of recruiting young Indian Christians in this battle. It was my privilege to meet him and his young bride when I was in India in 1956. Some of you have heard me discuss the rather amusing courtship, from the American viewpoint, that brought them together. As Indians, they do not choose their own life partner. This is arranged for them by their parents, and our brother and his bride had only spoken two sentences to each other prior to their marriage. On a special visit that had been arranged, he had asked her the following two questions, and received two monosyllabic answers. The two questions were: "At what high school did you study," and "what year did you graduate?"

Nonetheless, their marriage has been very successful, and they are a devoted Christian couple. Their union has now been blessed with the birth of a son of which they are very proud. They call him Little Babu, and like all proud parents, they have sent us a photograph. Devananda Rao, like a proud father, writes: "Mrs. Rao is enjoying good health and our Babu is playing well. He plays very well in my arms during the morning hours before I leave for the village evangelism and late at night after I return from the village work. Our beloved Babu is pure red with sparkling eyes. It is our sincere wish that he would become a most humble servant of God and love Him and serve Him in India."

When we read of the statistics of infant mortality in India, we are distressed. It is indeed terrible to think that in many areas one out of every two babies born dies in the first year of their lives from dysentery caused by drinking infected water. Our concern generally is on an impersonal basis, but here is a child in which we have a very specific interest. This thought came to me with shocking force. "I wonder, will he survive the first twelve months? As his parents travel around the villages, we must pray he will be protected from the unseen dangers that lurk in the waters and all around them."

We can indeed rejoice that the Lord has given us such fine co-laborers in India, and continue to pray for them and support them.

TAPES

This is just a reminder that the tapes of the school for the anti-Communism held in St. Louis are available by writing to Mr. W. P. Strube, Jr., P. O. Box 6422, Houston, Texas.

COMMUNISM ADVANCES (Continued)
people of the world and gain acceptance for two basic lies:

1. Communism in power produces abundance, freedom, peace and happiness; and
2. The great enemy of peace, prosperity and freedom is the United States of America.

As one small incident in this vast campaign, I recall in Australia they published a book entitled "America Invades Australia".

The printing presses of Moscow, Peiping and every Communist Capital are running twenty-four hours daily, spewing forth mountainous masses of material superbly designed to convince the people of the world that the two basic lies outlined above are

(Concluded on Page 3, Col. 3)

REPORT ON COMMUNISM IN MEXICO

W. P. Strube, Jr.



To indicate what is taking place south of the border, here is the report of Mr. W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, who made a recent trip to Mexico City, Mexico:

During April it was my privilege to visit Mexico City on business for about ten days. While there I talked with a number of Mexican business executives. They are as apathetic concerning Communism as business men in the United States. One stated upon being questioned that there was no cause for concern about Communist infiltration in Mexico. He was very surprised when I showed him the Soviet literature on newsstands which occupy all four corners of practically every major intersection. When confronted with this he rationalized as an American would, "Well, the people don't buy it."

Feeling sure that the average American would view this report with scepticism, I arranged for a commercial photographer to take this picture to show the literature from the Soviet Block (all in Spanish). There are at least four separate such publications shown. America's major contribution to combat this beautiful display was represented by one copy of Time, several copies of Walt Disney comic books, Superman, Tarzan, Tom and Jerry, numerous pulp magazines, etc. The most predominant magazine from America on newsstands was Life with its usual advertisements.

On Saturday, April 19, 1958, we visited the Communist book store known as Fondo de Cultura Popular located at 55-B Hidalgo Avenue. This is three blocks from the Hotel Del Prado in the center of Mexico City. In my visits to Communist bookstores in America, a good percentage of the material was non-communist to give an air of respectability to their operation. In the store in Mexico City, I did not see anything that was not Communist. There was material in Spanish, Chinese and English languages.

I purchased magazines in Spanish from

the following Communist controlled countries: USSR, Red China, North Korea, Bulgaria, Romania, Czechoslovakia, and Poland. Several English translations of writings of Lenin were brought back to our Houston Office from the Mexico City trip. Writings of Marx, Stalin, Mao tse-Tung, etc., were readily available in English and Spanish.

An interesting facet of our visit to Mexico was a trip by one of the schools of higher learning located in the buildings that used to serve as the University of Mexico. The University now has beautiful buildings about 15 miles out from downtown Mexico City on the superhighway to Cuernavaca. As we passed these old buildings, we noticed a great number of policemen carrying what appeared to be sawed off shotguns with oversized barrels. We inquired of our guide as to the purpose of their being there and the type of gun they were carrying. He advised that the guns were tear gas guns and that the police had to stay there to keep down student riots against the faculty and officers of the University. The riots reportedly came about whenever the instructors deviated from what the students felt the curriculum subject matter or schedules should be. The student mind is volatile and can be exploited by subversive agents. Please keep in mind that the conquest of every country which has been conquered by Communism was initiated by the conquest of the student mind.

Another interesting fact was that reportedly there are between 400 and 500 employees in the Russian Embassy in Mexico City—one of the largest Russian embassies in the world.

Here is the country adjoining our Southern border and the facts concerning Communist infiltration which are vitally important. This report is made by a person that could not speak the language, visited for a very short time and made only a very cursory examination. I wonder what a thorough survey would reveal? The hour is much later than we want to admit!

ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOLS

The Communists are conquering the world with two weapons:— Publications and dedicated Personnel. It is urgent that we have more trained and fully equipped personnel in the struggle for freedom. The job of reaching the minds and the hearts of the American people alone is beyond the ability of one or a few men. If I speak to a thousand people every evening and convince the thousand, I would lose the battle for the American mind by more than two and one-half million per year. The increase in population is three million a year. The only possibly successful method is multiplication. We must have more schools to train more speakers to take the message to more people. While I was in Washington, D. C., Richard Arens, director of the House Un-American Activities Committee, discussed this with me very fully. We were eager to conduct a school in Washington, D. C. the first week in February. Regrettably we had to postpone it due to the lack of finance to adequately promote it. Each school requires a minimum of \$10,000, in advance if it is to be successful. This is an imperative need, and I am anxiously awaiting the day that I can report the time and the place of our next Anti-Communist school. Please pray that we may be successful in holding one in the nation's Capitol in the near future.

THE AMERICAN SCHOOLS

While we are considering the needs of far off fields, we must not forget the responsibilities at home. Because the testimony is an official Congressional Document, there is an open door for it into all the schools of America. We have a unique opportunity to provide a copy for every high school student. The mechanics of doing this is the major problem. Various projects are now being contemplated. In one state there is a group proposing to print half a million copies and distribute them to all the school children of that state. In another area a group is being formed that they may go to the high schools and address assemblies. Following the addresses, copies of the testimony are to be distributed. This is a project very dear to the heart of many American people and it merits great support. The Allen Bradley Company has given generously. They have gone, not only the first mile, but the second mile, the tenth mile and the hundredth mile. It is urgent that other business firms catch the same vision that the money may be available for a copy of the testimony to be given to every high school student in the United States.

COMMUNISM ADVANCES (Concluded)

true. No expense is spared. The paper is the best; the photography is excellent; the color is artistic and captivating; the message is adapted to every mind. No one is excluded. There are excellent books for tiny tots; specially designed material for children of all ages, women's magazines, worker's magazines,—something for everyone. It is designed to fit into the moral and cultural framework of the people to whom it is directed. There is a complete absence of crime, sex, vice and alcohol in their publications. The devil certainly disguises himself as an angel of light. The cost to the Communists for their advertising campaign of deceit has been estimated to be as high as five billion dollars annually.

FORMOSA



General Andrew K. T. Ming

The testimony on the Communist mind was translated and published by the News Services of Free China. Following the publication, I received a letter from General Andrew K. T. Ming requesting that a group of Chinese Christians affiliate with the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. It is the Crusade policy that all national groups are indigenous and not subsidiaries of the American group. I wrote to Gen. Ming suggesting that they band themselves together into a group for Christ and freedom and to oppose the deadly Communist menace. That has now been done. The following letter received from Gen. Andrew K. T. Ming outlines the formation of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade.

"Dear Dr. Schwarz:

"After receiving your letter, I called a meeting of responsible persons on May 12th, 13th, and 14th, and we decided to follow your suggestion. On May 16th we formed a Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. I was chosen as director in Taiwan and Mr. Wang Shuh-Ping as assistant director. I am very glad to send you the photograph of ours here enclosed. At the same time we adopted a general plan of organization. There are four sub-groups: 1. Administration, 2. Evangelization, 3. Christian culture, 4. Education, and a secretary under our headquarters.

"The work before us in Taiwan is very

simple, because our Christians all unite in opposition to communist slavery, and many of them have tasted the bitterness of the treatment given by the communist bandits. So all the Christians are intensely Anti-Communist and not afraid of hardship or even of death itself. However, owing to their poverty, they are unable to assume all the expenses involved in our plan of advancement; We are much in need of help from you for the further reason that our churches are making a strenuous effort to become self-supporting.

"Our present urgent needs are: 1. For translating and printing the material you have so kindly provided together with the facts and photographs about the cruelty of the communist bandits. 2. For establishing a course of research for theological students and preachers to investigate communism and confirm them in the true doctrine and so to enable them to undertake responsibility for Anti-Communist work and lead them to enlist in this Crusade. We are all prepared to give you a very hearty welcome to Taiwan and will prepare a place for you to stay while here, and a program including: 1. An interview with President and Madame Chiang. 2. A sneaking tour off the Island, on which I shall be glad to be your interpreter.

"May our Lord's blessing be upon your work!

Yours in Christ,

Gen. Andrew K. T. Ming

Director of C.A.C.C. in Taiwan"

As you see from the above letter, our Chinese brethren need our material help. As God has blessed us beyond measure compared to most people in the world, this is not too much to ask. I am sure that we will be generous to them as the Lord has prospered us. As you continue to support the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade with your gifts, we will in turn be able to give the necessary tools to our friends throughout the world to effectively wage this battle against our common enemy.

NEWS FLASHES !!

The ministry of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade continues to expand constantly. The testimony continues to be published both in America and throughout the world. The Allen-Bradley Company has not grown weary in well doing, but is continuing their magnificent work. The most recent areas of publication were the Seattle, Washington; Portland, Oregon and Atlanta, Georgia.

FILMS

One form of ministry in which we have not been very active is the film ministry. A film has now been produced by Gospel Films, Inc. of Muskegon, Michigan, in which I deliver the message. This film can be shown in many schools where it will not be possible for me to appear personally. As we enter this new field, the potentials are very great, and we trust that it will commend itself to our friends and supporters. The film will be ready soon for distribution. If you desire to have it shown in your area, write to Gospel Films, Inc., Muskegon, Mich.

AUDIT

The 1957 audit of the books of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade has now been completed. Our auditors are Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson of Alhambra, California. A copy of a summary of the audit will be published and the full report may be viewed at our office.

NEW LIFE MEMBERS:

Mrs. Louis Spencer, Bloomfield Hills, Mich.
Mrs. S. G. Rode, Washington, D. C.
Mr. & Mrs. Tom B. Manning, Decatur, Ga.
Mr. William R. Kent, Memphis, Tenn.
Mr. C. A. Schneider, Houston, Texas
Mr. Walter Knott, Ghost Town, Calif.
Mr. John E. Steeg, Indianapolis, Ind.
Mr. & Mrs. Clay Conner, Jr., Indianapolis, Indiana
Mrs. Charles J. Lynn, Indianapolis, Ind.
Mr. Charles J. Lynn, Indianapolis, Ind.
Mrs. Roy C. Love, Corsicana, Texas
Dr. D. H. Morvel, Bothell, Wash.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D.D., Long Beach, Calif.
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, Pres. & Managing Office Dir.
G. W. Westcott, Vice President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director
James Colbert, Field Director

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson, Alhambra, California

Schedule

The period of June 22, until the end of July will be spent on the West Coast. From June 22, to July 6, I will be in Southern California, and I may be contacted through the office of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. This office is in the Heartwell Building, Room 315, at the corner of Pine and Ocean in Long Beach.

During the period of July 7, to the 20th, I will be in Northern California, and I may be contacted c/o Dr. W. Morrison, 625 Menlo Avenue, Menlo Park, California.

FINAL REMARKS

The foregoing gives some idea of the expanding ministry of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. However much we do, it is so little in the face of the ever-increasing Communist danger. No expenditure of energy, no gift of money can be excessive at this hour. The assets of our enemy are appallingly great. It is when we remember that our God holds the secret of multiplication and that He can take our little gifts and multiply them a million times that pessimism gives way to hope and expectancy. Continue your prayerful support.

Yours very sincerely,
Fred C. Schwarz
Executive Director
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade.

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Exec. Director

Dr. W. E. Pietsch, President

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary



SEPTEMBER, 1958

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

WASHINGTON DISCUSSES COMMUNISM

Dear Christian Friend:

Recently in Washington, D. C. I addressed a meeting on the subject "Will the Kremlin Conquer America by the Year 1973"? In the question session that followed, the first secretary of a Communist Embassy asked the following question, "When Communism has conquered the world, what do you think it will be like? Will it be Communism as we have known it in the past, or will it have changed?"

This question is of great interest to many people. As Communism continues to advance at a rapid rate, and its victory looms closer every day, the question assumes an increasing importance. Here is my considered reply:

What we have seen thus far has been Communism under restraint. In his moments of maximum power, Joseph Stalin was conscious that there did exist in the world a force great enough to destroy him. The power of the Western World was obviously greater than his own. He had to be careful lest he provoke it to the point where this force would be exerted against him. Within Russia his power was absolute. He could awaken any morning, stretch himself and think, "I feel good today. Whom will I kill?" He could then make a few phone calls and limitless horror would become the experience of millions of people. Frequently he would decide that some class or nationality should be destroyed by deportation to Siberia. At his wish and command, the troops would move into the designated area. The troops would go from house to house herding the women and children into one group, and the men into another. Families would be broken up, never to meet again on this earth. Like cattle, they would be loaded into box cars. A hole bored in the center of the floor for excretory purposes was the only civilized facility in these cars. The long journey to Siberia would begin. Without food or water throughout the entire day, sweltering in the packed, steamy carriages; beneath the blazing summer sun, they would journey across the Russian plains. Stopping in the evening for a little food and water, the old and the weak who had succumbed during the day, would be removed. Finally they would be deposited in the Siberia wasteland to build for themselves a shelter against the oncoming winter, and most of them died a fearful and an agonizing death.

This was routine behavior for Joseph Stalin. He did it with the Kulaks. He did it with the peoples of the Baltic countries of

Latvia, Estonia, Lithuania. He did it with many Poles. He did it with a number of national minorities within Russia itself. The hideous story is described in that documented record of horror entitled "The Dark Side of the Moon".

On the evidence of Nikita Khrushchev, Stalin would have liked to do the same with the Ukrainians, but he was unable to do so because he lacked adequate transportation facilities. Khrushchev says, "There were too many of them and not enough places to send them." He simply did not have enough box cars to transport 30 or 40 million Ukrainians. He had the political and legal power to do it because Communism confers absolute power on the Communist dictator.

Another reason for hesitation by Stalin in the deportation of the Ukrainians was the proximity to the West. There was a possibility that an act of such obvious, limitless brutality might provoke the West to some counteraction. To this extent Stalin was prevented from obeying the dictates of his Communist conscience to dispose of the nationalities and classes which was his Communist duty to destroy.

With the advancing Communist conquest, the external restraining force progressively diminishes. With the advent of world Communist conquest, it will disappear

(Cont. P. 2)



DR. FRED SCHWARZ

OPERATION

TESTIMONY

The Allen-Bradley Company reports that requests for copies of my testimony on the Communist Mind are increasing. As you know, this remarkable Company under the leadership of its chairman, Mr. Harry Bradley, and president, Mr. Fred Loock, has blazed a trail of practical activity to avert the Communist disaster, that many other companies could well follow. They provide 25 copies of the testimony free to individuals and unlimited supplies to churches and schools. Wherever I go my heart rejoices as many individuals and groups are actively engaged in the distribution of the testimony. Were it possible for us to know the number of schools that have received it, we would be encouraged indeed.

Many individuals and groups are taking it as a project to distribute it to the students of the high schools and colleges of their area.

entirely. The paranoid Communist dictator will have absolute and limitless power. Theoretical Communism, which involves the planned destruction of entire social classes, will be freely consummated. We will inevitably see a regime of murder and slavery which, by contrast, will make Joseph Stalin appear a benign, compassionate gentleman.

This is the reality staring every American citizen in the face. To every parent, businessman, student, teen-ager, and child, to every American citizen, it presents a future bleak and horrible. No sacrifice that we can make now to avert this ghastly consummation could be too great.

In the light of the above, the ever expanding, world-wide ministry of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade assumes increasing importance. Every day new appeals for help reach us from areas of the world under Communist siege. The establishment of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade in China is both an encouragement and a responsibility. The following two letters received from the CACC in China speak for themselves. In the first letter General Andrew K. T. Ming states:

"Your second letter and five books have reached me. I have already read them to my co-workers. Most of them were moved to tears, and with one voice exclaimed, 'Choice Christian Greetings! Victory to the CAC Crusade'.

"Then we held a service of worship. God gave us these Scriptures, Jer. 1:18, 19, 'For, behold, I have made thee this day a defended city, and an iron pillar, and brazen

walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land. And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; for I am with thee, saith the Lord, to deliver thee.' and Psalm 18:42, 'Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind; I did cast them out as the dirt in the streets.' Thank God! He gave us a great and wonderful encouragement for Anti-Communism. We have already translated two of the five books you sent. Because of lack of funds, we have to arrange to borrow the money at interest. When printed, we will first give them to President Chiang for his inspection, and then distribute them among churches, schools, government offices and the front line troops. I plan to print a half million copies of the five books translated. Is not this good news?

"This work should lead all the Anti-Communism Christians to establish themselves firmly as the bulwark of truth and for permanent victory. May God bless His own work!

"We are utterly dependent upon His help. At the same time we need the help of His servants, and of yours in particular.

"Now I am very glad to inform you that I received the ordination on June 8, 1958, as a Christian Minister and graduated from the Reformed Theological Seminary on June 18, 1958, and have retired last year."

This was followed by a letter from Wang Shih-Ping:

世界基督徒反共十字軍中國總會 CHRISTIAN ANTI-COMMUNISM CRUSADE in CHINA

Box 1021

Superintendent

Rev. Andrew K. T. Ming

總監背明軒東牧師

Assistant Superintendent

Rev. Wang Shih-Ping

副總監王實平牧師

Headquarters

No. 48, Lane 75

Tung Hwa St.

Taipei, Taiwan

China

總會址
中國台灣台北
通化街75巷48號

July 15, 1958

Dear F.C. Schwarz, M.D.:

Thank you for leading us to be strong Anti-Communism fighters in Christ! Your five Anti-Communism booklets have been translated into Chinese and submitted to President Chiang, Vice-President Chen, Chiefs of various Yuan and Ministries, and Commanders-in-Chief of Army, Navy and Air Force; and your lofty experience and high ideas have been highly praised!

It is now urgent to print 500,000 copies of your booklets for the enlisted men and teachers and students of various schools. Therefore, please support us with possible printing expense at your earliest convenience in order to clear up the out-of-date and wandering ideas, and strengthen them into strong Anti-Communism elements.

I think you have met Major General Ming Ping-tung already. I don't deserve to take charge of the work in Taiwan for the time being. Please pray for me.

May God bless you and your co-workers to manifest His Great Power!

C.A.A.C.C. Taiwan Agent

WANG SHIH-PING

The overseas Chinese constitute one of today's most strategic battlegrounds between Communism and freedom. Can we fail them

in this request? We need \$10,000 to supply all the literature they need. Surely there are Christians patriots prepared to give for this.

SOUTH AMERICA

It was easy to ignore the program Communism was making in the colleges and universities of Central and South America until the humiliating and degrading experiences of Vice President and Mrs. Nixon shocked many people to an awareness of this danger so close at hand.

The good work initiated by the generosity of the Allen-Bradley Company of Milwaukee continues to bear fruit. My testimony on the Communist Mind has now been translated into Spanish by a University of Lima, Peru. I cannot read Spanish personally but, if the translation is as good as the printing and paper, a magnificent job has been done. The translation has been checked by Christian Spanish scholars. It is now urgent to distribute it in the colleges, universities, and high schools of Central America. This is another of the projects urgently crying for support at the present time. \$10,000 is needed for this immediately.

LOCAL CHAPTERS

We are now proceeding with the establishment of local chapters of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. If you the interested in the establishment of a chapter in your area, please write to me. We must multiply our personnel to meet the need of the hour.

FILM

I have completed a film on Communism which is to be entitled "The Crimson Shadow". It has been produced by Gospel Films, Inc. of Muskegon, Michigan. It should be available September 15. If you desire to see it or to show it, please write to me.

ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOLS

Every day we receive requests for the holding of an anti-Communist school in some area. The difficulties are largely organizational and financial. There are just insufficient hours in the day and insufficient days in the week. Very shortly we hope to announce definite dates for a West Coast Anti-Communism School and an East Coast Anti-Communism School.



Dr. Schwarz Greeted By His Family
On His Arrival in Australia.

ANDHRA STATE

The Indian State of Andhra is threatened with Communist control, which in Kerala is a reality. It is good to know that the printing press we were privileged to supply to our brethren there is now busily at work. Ch. Devananda Rao, President of the Indian Christian Crusade writes:

"The operation of our printing press is a great step forward in the struggle for Christ and freedom in our vast country. We find a great joy while distributing the literature we print on the press. I forwarded to you samples printed on our press for free and prayerful mass distribution. I know the Lord will richly bless our labors. There is no greater joy than serving our Saviour. Our little Babu is enjoying very good health and is very anxious to see you in India. We are anxiously looking forward to such a wonderful day again.

Very cordially yours in His bonds,
Ch. Devananda Rao"

Some understanding of the difficulties confronting our Indian brethren is shown in the following letter received from Dr. Ch. D. Pushpanadham, Secretary of the Indian Christian Crusade:

"The operation of our printing press is a tremendous move forward to advance the cause of Christ and to actively combat our foes in our greater Andhra State.

"Thank you very much for asking me to tell you a little more about the Aryasamajists. The Aryasamajists are strong believers in Hinduism, but now their main program is to strongly combat our Christians and to reconvert the Christian families into Hinduism. They work with anti-Christian literature as well as mass processions telling the people that Christianity is a foreign religion and all the people who preach Christ are the agents of the foreigners. The term they use is 'Foreign Imperialists'. These groups are winning the young people and conducting special training classes for them. They teach anti-Christian propaganda. It is indeed a pitiable thing to note that many Christian families have deserted Christianity and rejoined Hinduism because of the persecution from the Aryasamajists. Their work is mainly among the illiterates from the backward, poor communities. Their main theme is to keep Christianity from our land. They are forming groups in each village and visiting various communities with false messages against our faith. It is necessary to combat this evil foe through the printed page as well as by personal witness. The Bible Schools we propose would greatly help in this line as each young man and woman trained in the Bible Schools would become a real soldier for the cross in his or her own community to protect our Christian faith and to counteract the Aryasamajists as well as the Reds. These Aryasamajists have copied our devotional meetings.



"Enclosed, please find the photostats of two young ladies, Miss K. Deena Sundaramma and Miss K. Deenamman who were baptised by me. There are some more families ready to take baptism. Please pray for them. Very cordially yours for the Master, Ch. D. Pushpanadham."

KOREA

In this hour of terrible crisis, our allies assume an ever-increasing importance. It is a source of great joy that we have been able to commence the program of the distribution of the Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism to the Korean armed forces. \$1000 has already been sent for this purpose, but we hope to send more in the future.

Here is the letter from Bob Rice, Presbyterian missionary:

"Dear Brother Pietsch:

I do appreciate your letter of June 23 and the enclosed check of \$1,000.00 for printing Dr. Schwarz' book, "The Heart, Mind, and Soul of Communism," here in Korea. It is a great privilege to join with you in getting this book out here on one of the front lines of Christianity. We do pray that it will reach the hearts of many Korean officers in leading them to a fuller understanding of what Communism is, and above and beyond that of what Christianity is and means this day and time. We pray that the Spirit of God will speak to their souls as they read this book and that many of them will accept Christ as their Saviour in a very meaningful way.

"Perhaps I will have chance to see Dr. Syngman Rhee in the near future. If so I will certainly mention what you are doing for Korea. Please give my greetings to Dr. Schwarz and to all friends who have had part in getting this stirring and challenging book to the Korean people.

Yours in Christ,
Robert F. Rice

P.S.—Enclosed find receipt for the \$1,000.00 and may the Lord continue to bless all of your work and witness for Him."

DIRECTOR OF MISSIONS

In keeping with our expanding work, we have appointed the Rev. James Colbert, Director of Missions, for the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. Jim is one of my closest personal friends. His physical strength, coupled with his gentleness of disposition are an inspiration to those who know him. For many years he has been associated with me in the capacity of advance man. Through courageous, straight forward action, he has secured for me many remarkable speaking opportunities. He has great qualities of personal courage, clarity of thought, and unselfish dedication. As he accepts these added responsibilities, he merits the prayer and support of our friends. He will be available for speaking in churches, schools, civic groups, etc. to present a message on the nature of Communism and an outline of the program of our work. He will also be coordinator of our overseas projects. In addition he will supervise the establishment of local chapters of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. He merits your prayer and your support in this colossal task.



REV. JAMES COLBERT

"I was first introduced to the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade through Dr. Schwarz. Between five and six years ago I invited Dr. Schwarz to speak to my congregation in Long Beach, California. When I heard him I was impressed. I was impressed with his fascinating eloquence, clear cut logic, deep conviction and Spiritual dedication. I was impressed with his message. It was a startling revelation to me, it left me with a feeling of having done very little for God and the earth's people and a conviction that there was an urgent need for my help in the desperately serious situation that Communism was imposing upon the world. Our friendship grew and it was not long before I joined hands with Dr. Schwarz and the Crusade in a part time capacity. Even though I was engaged in a full time ministry, I had the privilege and pleasure of travelling and working some with Dr.

(Cont. on Insert)

CHRISTIAN ANTI-COMMUNISM CRUSADE
Condensed Statement of Receipts and Disbursements
For the Year Ended December 31, 1957

CASH BALANCES AT JANUARY 1, 1957	\$ 6,801.77
RECEIPTS:	
General undesignated (including memberships).....	\$95,304.39
Book sales.....	3,748.53
Refunds, offsets and transfers.....	12,021.44
For India.....	4,707.76
Total Receipts	56,547.22
Total Accountability	563,348.99
DISBURSEMENTS:	
Administrative purposes:	
Salaries.....	\$ 3,300.00
Travel.....	2,380.00
Office supplies and expense (Note 1).....	1,941.91
Rent and utilities.....	1,526.68
Equipment.....	545.65
Total Administrative (16.50%)	\$ 9,694.24
Field Missionary work:	
Salaries and travel expenses.....	\$17,497.79
Printing -- books.....	2,886.36
promotional literature.....	3,374.69
Radio programs.....	1,325.00
Foreign expenses and projects.....	14,542.57
Special domestic projects.....	8,815.34
Miscellaneous.....	625.88
Total Field Missionary Work (83.50%)	49,067.63
Total Disbursements	58,761.87
CASH BALANCES AT DECEMBER 31, 1957	\$ 4,587.12

NOTES:

- (1) This includes postage expense which was not segregated as to administrative expense or promotional expense; it is estimated that at least two thirds represents promotional expense and postage.
- (2) A full audit is on file at our offices in Long Beach, California, for inspection by our current and prospective donors.

AUDITOR'S CERTIFICATE

We have made an examination of the accounts and records of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade for the year ended December 31, 1957. Our examination was made in accordance with generally accepted auditing standards and accordingly included such tests of the accounting records and such other auditing procedures as we considered necessary in the circumstances.

In our opinion the accompanying Condensed Statement of Receipts and Disbursements fairly presents a summary of cash transactions of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade for the year ended December 31, 1957 in conformity with generally accepted accounting principles.

BROWN, LLOYD AND STEVENSON

Alhambra, California
 June 5, 1958

FINAL REMARKS

The needs of this expanding program are obvious. We need your prayer and your continued interest and financial support. If everyone of us gave all that we had, it still would be so little compared to the vast assets available to the enemy. Our confidence is in the power of God to multiply our gifts. In the days of His flesh, our Lord took the lunch of a little boy and fed multitudes. I am convinced that the little boy enjoyed a better lunch than had he kept his own rather than give it to the Lord. Will you go hungry, if necessary, in this battle? My prayers and the wishes of my heart are with you.

Very sincerely yours,
Fred C. Schwarz
 Executive Director
 Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
 W. E. Pietsch, D.D., Long Beach, Calif.
 G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
 Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
 Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
 W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
 W. E. Pietsch, Pres. & Managing Office Dir.
 James D. Colbert, Director of Missions
 G. W. Westcott, Vice President
 W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
 C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson, Alhambra, California

NEW LIFE MEMBERS

J. W. Rehnig, Ontario California
 Mrs. Fred E. Phillips, Oklahoma City, Okla.
 Mrs. George S. Moffatt, Pasadena, Calif.
 Dr. & Mrs. P. W. Sorenson, Lakewood, Cal.
 Dr. Milton H. Andrew, Jr., Orange, Calif.
 Ahlida G. Ballogh, Bakersfield, Calif.
 Sterling Morton, Santa Barbara, Calif.
 Robert W. Fulwider, Los Angeles, Calif.
 Samuel H. Harris, Yucaipa, Calif.
 Ken Whittemore, Jr., Ludowici, Georgia
 Herbert Fall, Indianapolis, Indiana
 Marshall B. Atkinson, M.D., Berkeley, Cal.
 Joost Sluis, M.D., San Francisco, Calif.
 Miss Bernice Olney, Fresno, California
 I. W. Koning, Corona, California
 Ferd E. Gast, St. Louis, Missouri
 Mrs. F. Clark Dillinger, Palo Alto, Calif.
 Laura S. Johnson, Palo Alto, Calif.
 Brunton Bauer, Palo Alto, California
 Miss L. Isabelle Robinson, Oakland, Calif.
 F. M. Hadley, Indianapolis, Indiana
 Mr. and Mrs. G. E. Walters,
 Palos Verdes Estates, California
 Mr. and Mrs. Frederick S. Bale,
 Pasadena, California

Future Schedule

During August I will be enjoying the companionship of my wife and children as I continue this battle in Australia. I will return to the United States in early September where my early September appointments will be:

Sept. 7-10, West Coast. Address, Box 890, Long Beach 1, Calif.
 Sept. 11-18, with the Allen-Bradley Company of Milwaukee, Wisc.
 Sept. 14, Sunday a.m. Northwest Bapt. Church, Milwaukee, Wisc.
 Sept. 15, Monday evening, First Baptist Church. Pound, Wisc.
 Sept. 16, Tues. noon, Wauwatosa Kiwanis Club, Milwaukee, Wis.
 Tuesday evening, North Shore Republican Club,
 Shorewood High School, Milwaukee, Wisc.
 Sept. 18, Thursday noon, Exchange Club of Milwaukee,
 at the Milwaukee Athletic Club
 Sept. 20, Saturday evening, Rockfordland Youth for Christ,
 Rockford Theater, Rockford, Illinois

AFRICAN CHALLENGE

OUR AFRICA

September 1958

Short Story:
"Going Home"

A Religion
Better Than
Christianity?

6d.



Another strategic area of the world is the Dark Continent of Africa. To date we have not done as much here as we have wished to. The following report is made by Mr. W. P. Strube, Secretary of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade:

"Last fall Don and Faye Smith of Africa Christian Literature advance, a division of South Africa General Mission, visited Houston and talked to many people, including Mr. Strube, about an 'idea' of a printing establishment and plans for a Christian magazine in their area to combat the Communist element and to present our Lord and Saviour as the Way, the Truth and the Life. After consultation with Dr. Schwarz, we had to report to them that we felt their project was worthy of our heartfelt support, but we were not in a position to do more than pray for their needs at that time. In our India work the auxiliary equipment for the press in Andhra State was yet to be furnished. The Viswadeepam Magazine in Kerala State was about to close down for the lack of \$500. You will remember that Kerala State, the most Christian of all India had just voted in a free election to go Communist. We had to put first things first.

"We can now rejoice that Christians along with industry responding through the Crusade made it possible not only to keep this spark of freedom alive but to fan it into a blaze by furnishing a print shop in Kerala completely equipped to increase Viswadeepam's circulation. By God's Grace we hope to start a daily newspaper there soon. We know you will rejoice in George Thomas'

last letter in which he reported, "Yesterday, I was walking along one of our main roads in Kottayam. As I looked up casually into a small coconut-leaf-thatched shop, I saw something which I thought was very symbolic of the conditions in India. In the middle of a string about 8 feet long tied across the shop were hanging side by side the Malayam edition of SOVIETLAND with a full page cover picture of LENIN and the May issue of VISWADEEPAM. I was really happy to see VISWADEEPAM there, but it really set me thinking. The battle indeed is so close and we need the help of all the powers of Heaven to win it.

"We cannot live on past accomplishments; we must move faster. The world's population is increasing by 5,400 persons every hour and the translation and distribution of the works of Lenin and Stalin still exceed that of the Bible.

"Recently we heard from the Smiths again and received a 'mock up' of the cover of the Christian magazine they propose to distribute in the Union of South Africa starting this year. THERE IS JUST ONE BARRIER KEEPING THEM FROM BRINGING THIS INTO FRUITION — It is not due to lack of staff as they have a nucleus around which they can build and are currently preparing and distributing Sunday School literature, Bible memory material, etc. A Houston engraver has volunteered to do the photo engraving and offset plate work for the magazine which will be cheaper (including postage) than equipment at the moment. They need a building,

Much of the copy for the first three monthly issues is already completed including pictures. South Africa General Mission has 210 missionaries in the field to help distribute the magazine to the masses — THEY ARE SHORT ABOUT \$2,000 TO COMPLETE THEIR PLANT FOR EFFICIENT OPERATION AND DISTRIBUTION.

"At this moment Communism is legally barred in the Union of South Africa. Don Smith reported, "The government of South Africa is now trying 156 people for alleged treason. The government charges that these people are the directing force behind Communist activity in South Africa. Direct relationships to Moscow have already been established by the prosecution. The average native participant in these activities has no personal contact with International Communism. He is a blind tool used by the leaders. Communism is infiltrating a nationalistic movement. By subtly and persistently stressing the wrongs of the white government, it is twisting a legitimate cause to its own ends. Communism becomes the champion — whites and their Christianity become the oppressor.

"Are we going to sit idly by in this fool's 'Garden of Complacency' and let Africa go by default? Our government apparently is not reaching the grass roots as is evidenced in the Nixon visit to South America. We as Christians will have to stand in the gap. Are there a hundred people in America that love freedom and Christ enough to invest just \$20 apiece to insure the publication of the magazine 'Our Africa' to take the message of freedom and of Christianity to the masses of humanity that have yet to hear it in this generation. A COMMUNIST WOULD JUMP AT AN EQUAL OPPORTUNITY. WILL YOU? (Designate your gifts to "Our Africa").

Which of these areas and projects are most important? It is impossible to say. I am sure each area appears most needy to the individuals vitally concerned in that area. All these projects would utterly fail if the home base was not strong and growing. I am happy to report that there is an ever-increasing interest in and support for our work here in America. Daily our list of friends grows.

KERALA, INDIA

"Comparative Publicity in Indian Press: Two Tons of Newsprint from Russia and a Two-Million Dollar Gift from America"

2000 ടൺ റബ്ബർ
നാസ് പ്രിൻഡ്

ശ്രീ. പ്രൊഫ. ജി. എസ്. പ്രിയദർശി

ഇറക്കിത്തുടങ്ങി

(സ്വ. പ്ര.) എറണാകുളം ജൂൺ 27
കേരളത്തിലേയും മറ്റാസിലേയും
കമ്മ്യൂണിസ്റ്റ് നിയന്ത്രിത കേന്ദ്ര ഗ
വ. സ്റ്റേറ്റ് ട്രേഡിംഗ് കോർപ്പറേഷൻ
വഴിയായി ഒന്നായിരം ടൺ
നാസ് പ്രിൻഡ് റിപ്പകൾ കൈമാറി
ലഭിച്ചു. ഇത് ഔദ്യോഗികമായി
ഒരു ചടങ്ങോടുകൂടി കപ്പലിൽ നി
ന്ന് ഇറക്കി തുടങ്ങിയിരിക്കുന്നു.

(NOTE: The entire 10 inches is not shown)

The present state of the work in the Communist controlled State of Kerala, India, is shown by the following letter from George Thomas, Ph.D.:

"I am so thankful for your sincere efforts to raise the money required for the starting of a Newspaper in Kerala. I have prayed much over the proposal to request the Ford Foundation's assistance for our program. After prayerful consideration, I have written Mr. Esminger in New Delhi. I am enclosing a copy of that letter for your reference. I trust that I have your full approval.

"As days go by, I am more assured that our project for the News Paper is very sound and that no stone should be left unturned for its realization.

"The other day, I was going through one of the Daily News Papers in Malayalam. Two news items attracted my attention. One referred to the arrival of two thousand tons of Russian Newsprint at one of the Indian ports. The other one referred to the U. S. Government granting close to two million dollars to cover the expenses of five Development projects in India.

"The former News item was displayed on the front page and was given about ten inches of space, while the latter was buried on the fifth page among a heap of insignificant local News and it was allotted exactly half an inch of space. This hurt me very much and I thought that if we had a News Paper the presentation of these two News items would have been quite different. I cut the two pieces and I am enclosing them, herewith, for your comparison.

"These News items appeared in a so-called independent Paper with a good standing. Then you can imagine what the Communist Dailies would do under the same circumstances. Such instances can be multiplied by the hundreds. That is why I say that a News Paper under our management can perform a tremendous service in presenting events in Western countries and their motives in the right perspective.

"I am hoping and praying that we can start the Paper in January. I do not think that we can afford to wait any longer.

"I have been making inquiries in this

ഇൻഡ്യൻ വീണ്ടും
അമേരിക്കൻ സഹായം
പ്രി.റി.എസ്.സ്റ്റേറ്റ് ട്രേഡിംഗ് കോർപ്പറേഷൻ 27
ഇൻഡ്യൻ അമേരിക്കൻ ചേർ
സ് 5 പ്രൊജക്ട്, ഇസ്രയേൽ
കുടുംബപ്പിരികൾ. ഈ കരാറുകൾ
അനുസരിച്ച് ഇൻഡ്യൻ 1087630
ഡോളർ ലഭിക്കുന്നതാണ്.

country about the purchase of a suitable Press for our News Paper. A Christian friend of ours, who is an expert in Rotary machines was making inquiries. He has come up with a proposal which I think is worth our consideration.

"There is a 1933 Model Obsar Flat-Bed Rotary Machine made in England available for immediate purchase. This machine is capable of printing up to eight pages of standard size at the speed of 3500 copies per hour. It will be delivered to us, erected and given us in working order for \$15,600.

"We have to make a payment of \$3000 against order, \$9000 on delivery and the balance in two installments, one immediately after erection and demonstration and the other after three months of erection.

"I trust you have received a copy of the June issue of "Viswadeepam" and a translation of the editorial I wrote, on the Kerala Chief Minister's statement that there would be a repetition of China in India if the opposition parties joined against the Communists. Prime Minister Nehru in a recent Press Conference stated that he is in communication with the Kerala Chief Minister about the statement. Obviously, it has annoyed Mr. Nehru. I think it is a good thing that the prime minister has at least taken notice of a serious statement of that nature.

"We have started working on the July issue of Viswadeepam. I shall appreciate your prayers as many of us work together to produce a magazine which will be appealing to the general public. I have enough orders to print 10,000 copies next month. Unless I have more financial assistance, I don't think I will be able to print that many copies, because of the exorbitant price of paper.

"I am thankful for the \$250 that the Crusade is sending. If at all possible, I would appreciate it very much if the allotment is increased to at least \$400 a month. I am praying God that the Crusade finances might increase considerably so that you can add to the allotment to Kerala.

"With warm Christian greetings."
George Thomas

You can imagine my predicament when I receive such letters. The value and need of the projects outlined is self-evident. The first reaction is to write immediately telling George to arrange for the daily newspaper. Then the cold financial realities descend upon me. We are limited to the amount of money our Christian friends supply. Some even think we appeal too much for money, yet the opportunity is so wonderful and the tragedy so great that to ignore the plea for help would be sinful and criminal. Will you please help in any way you know to enable us to meet this urgent demand from our dedicated Indian brother.

(DIRECTOR OF MISSIONS, cont.)

Schwarz the next few years.

"As I travelled, studied, listened and observed I became more aware of the unprecedented danger the free people of the world faced. The ensuing years found me serving God through the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade in varied capacities. I wanted to give urgent priority to this ministry. I asked God to open the doors and make it possible. Now it has come to pass. As I accept the newly created office of Director of Missions, I feel that I have entered the most serious phase of my life's ministry. These are such important days in which we live. The crisis is already here. We must all work hard, fast and sacrificially. We are faced with unprecedented danger.

"I think I see my obligation and duty clearly. It shall become more clear as the days go on. I have asked God for courage and His direction. I trust we shall all positionize ourselves properly so that God and Country shall have maximum service and not minimum service from our lives. I covet your prayers and help.

Sincerely your friend,
James D. Colbert"

The response to the message delivered at meetings continues to be one of the foundations of our work. The following letter rejoiced my heart:

"Dear Doctor Schwarz:

"I listened to your lecture on Communism at the Pasadena Washington Avenue Church, and I may well say I have never had such a jolt in my whole life. If an H-Bomb had suddenly landed on our soil, I could scarcely have been more shocked.

"I'm glad I'm as old as I am and haven't many more years to go. But for the sake of our children and all the younger generations, we older ones are under the deepest obligation to do all in our power, with all the strength, time and means at our disposal. I feel it my duty as a Christian and an American who loves my God and my country, to do all I can, and to enlist the interest and help of others in this Anti-Communist Crusade. I emptied my purse at your meeting last night.

"I would also like very much a transcript of the lecture delivered last night, and also some of the folders, "Will you be able to celebrate Christmas in the future?"

"I will also pray that God will bless, sustain, and prosper you in this good work.

Yours in the Faith,"

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational



Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Exec. Director

Dr. W. E. Pietsch, President

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary

NOVEMBER, 1958

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

STUDENTS EMBRACE COMMUNISM IN OUR UNIVERSITIES

"COMMUNISM IS SCIENCE. You said so yourself. The Communists say any advance in science helps them. You must therefore either accept Communism or repudiate science."

I was speaking at a famous midwestern university. These words were flung at me by an exchange student from Asia who was rabidly pro-Communist. His mentor, an American girl, sat by his side and fed the flame of his Communist zeal. Here was the tragedy of the student from a foreign land, brought to this country to absorb the climate of freedom, being transformed into the articulate voice of Communism. Many of the world Communist leaders were converted to their hideous faith while students at western universities. Chou en-Lai, Chief Executive of Communist China, embraced Communism while studying at a French University in Paris, France. Many Australian Rhodes scholars have returned from their studies in England as rabid Communists. It is tragic that this same process is going on in America today. It is also an indictment of Christians that they are not making a great effort to win these lovely visitors to Christianity and Freedom.

My answer to him was as follows: "Arson is fire. Arson is the use of fire. I acknowledge it. Everyone knows it. I must therefore accept arson and become an arsonist, or repudiate the use of fire to cook my meals and heat my home. Is that what you are trying to tell me?"

The specious claim of Communism to be scientific has lured many a bright young student into its web. Science, like fire, is a dangerous servant and a fearful master. To some it may have been scientific when Klementi Voroshilov, President of Russia today, hired 11,000 Czarist officers in Kiev to surrender in 1919 by promising that following surrender he would allow them and their families to return to their homes, and after surrender he caused all officers and male children to be shot while he sent the wives and daughters to the brothels of the Red Army where they lived only three months; to others it may have been scientific when in 1931-32 Stalin took the wheat from the Ukraine, dumped it in western Europe, and caused an artificial Ukrainian famine in which 7 million perished; a few may even see as scientific their plan to destroy the capitalist classes following the conquest of America, even though it means the planned murder of 60 million American citizens.

To all civilized people, however, and especially to Christians, these are crimes of appalling magnitude and reveal Communism for the insanity of megalomania and murder, which it is. All Christians have a responsibility to oppose every aspect of its materialist

SEMANTIC SABOTAGE

"What's in a name? That thing we call a rose, by any other name would smell as sweet." Thus spoke Shakespeare. Words are weapons in this war. Strange things happen to them. Their meanings change without the realization of the vast majority of the people.

One word that has been sabotaged is the word "liberal." To many people it means "generous." It evokes positive emotions. Yet, when used in politics and religion its meaning has been changed. It has become the symbol of the tyranny of centralized power and a religious intolerance.

I was scheduled to speak to the students of a State College at their Religious Emphasis week. I received the following letter:

"First Methodist Church"

"Dear Dr. Schwarz:

"I regret to inform you that we find it necessary to cancel your visit with us, Nov. 3-5, 1958.

"After a thorough study of your materials by the members of our group we have come to the conclusion that while you show an excellent grasp of Communism and its program, your message is not sufficiently grounded in the spiritual strengths of liberal Christianity to justify its presentation as

(Cont. on Insert)



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

OPERATION TESTIMONY

The testimony on The Communist Mind which I gave to the House Un-American Activities Committee continues to reap a great harvest. The Allen-Bradley Company of Milwaukee continues to supply an ever-increasing demand from individuals, churches, schools and other business firms. Under the leadership of their chairman, Mr. Harry Bradley and President Mr. Fred Loock, this company continues to do an outstanding work for freedom. The Hamilton Standard Division of the United Aircraft Corporation has published the testimony in a beautiful illustrated booklet. This has been distributed by the Connecticut

(Cont. on Insert)

KERALA, INDIA

Under the shadow of potential Communist terror, our Kerala friends continue the publication and distribution of Viswadeepam, which, being translated, means, "The Light of the World."

George Thomas writes:

"In the past few months, as I have written you from time to time, the Lord has miraculously increased our work. The circulation of the magazine has come to 10,000 copies a month and there is an ever increasing eagerness on the part of our readers and the public to get the magazine. Also we have our share of difficulties. For one thing, News-print has become scarce because Government is restricting import due to foreign exchange difficulties. The price, therefore, is rocketing high and I wish we could stock at least a supply for six months. The paper alone will cost about \$1500 for six months at the present rate. I shall appreciate your prayers very much."

The project to secure a daily newspaper in Kerala seems to have stalled temporarily as money is not coming in for it. Fifty thousand dollars is a large sum. It scares many



Offices of Viswadeepam. Our Book Stall is also housed in the same building.

people. While not abandoning this large project, here is a smaller one which is surely within our grasp. Again George writes:

"My decision to write you today itself resulted from the visit to this office yesterday by our landlord. For the first time, he personally proposed the sale of this property to me. The way in which he approached the issue and the liberal terms he has proposed, point to the fact that it may be from the Lord. He said that he has determined to sell the property along with many other pieces he owns in the city. He is getting old and there is no one to look after his affairs. His children are grown up and they are outside



Printing Machine on which Viswadeepam is being printed: George Thomas is examining the first page of Viswadeepam when it came off the press.

the State.

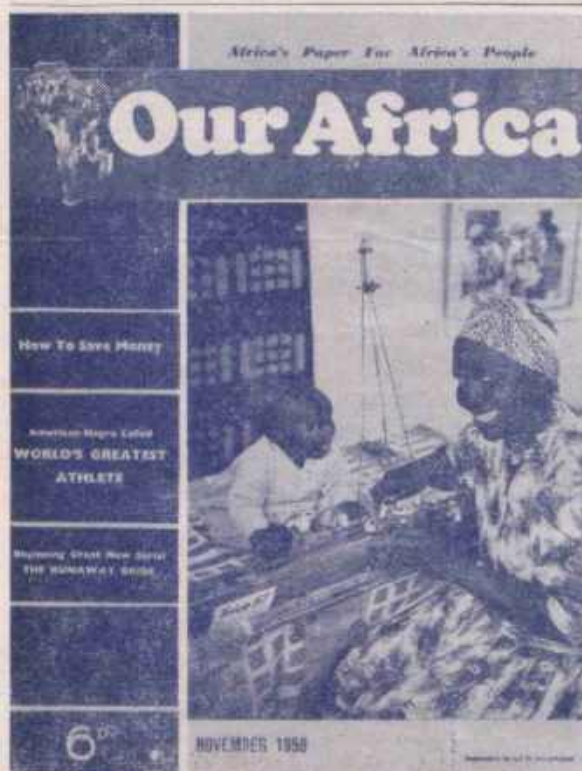
"He is not in any undue hurry about our executing the necessary deeds. But he wants us to give him our word as soon as possible, that we will definitely buy the property. Then we may pay one half of the price, i.e., \$2250 within the next six months, and execute the documents. The balance need only be paid in one installment or more within the next 18 months."

What answer can I give?

That depends upon you. Response through the mail has been so slow. Again the old, old question, will you help?



Printers at work on our machines. On the left tracts are being printed.



Cover of "Our Africa," for the Christian Cause



STAFF OF VISWADEEPAM:

Left to Right: 1) Printer 2) Accountant 3) Kurian (Publisher) 4) K. G. Thomas 5) K. George Thomas (Exec. Editor) 6) & 7) Mathew and Thomas (Compositor)

THAILAND

From our friend and fellow-worker, Rev. C. T. Walberg, Pastor of First Congregational Church of Redondo Beach, California, we receive the following report:

Dear Mr. Walberg: I have just read Dr. Schwarz's book "Communism-Diagnosis-Treatment" and have been agonizing in prayer for him and all who are dedicated to God and the kingdom of our Lord. Every Christian missionary should have Dr.

Schwarz's books and make a study of them! I believe God has chosen him to awaken and stir our beautiful America to action. As for me, the challenge is clear. I don't have money to buy and send these books to other missionaries. What I want is more of these books to give to men in strategic places. As you have money and time please send me these books. If you could put these books on tapes we will play them at our conferences. There should be a Thai translation of these books to give to students and officials who do not know English."

(Signed) Ruth Perkins

SOUTH AMERICA

The testimony has been translated into Spanish. We are ready to begin immediately the distribution to the students of the colleges and universities of Central and South America. All we lack is the necessary finance. We need \$10,000.00 at once to get this project off the ground. Many have encouraged us with words but to date very little money has been contributed to this project. Can you help? The need is urgent.

CHINA

The following correspondence speaks for itself:

(OPERATION TESTIMONY, Cont.)

Association of Manufacturers.

Those desiring copies of the booklet may secure them by writing to me.

I wish to express to Mr. Harry Bradley and Mr. Fred Loock and the staff and personnel of the Allen-Bradley Co. my sincere thanks for their hospitality and generosity. I was privileged to address the conventions of their salesmen and distributors.

September 18, 1958

Dear Dr. Schwarz:

Thank you for your mighty letter dated September 10, 1958; which greatly encourages our front line people. I would like to inform you the actual situation here and my personal points of view:

1. The situation at Quemoy and Matsu:

The Chinese Communists have gathered their armed forces at harbors near Amoy in the last few months. On August 23, after their complete preparation, they shelled a sudden bombardment of 50,000 rounds on Quemoy, and have been shelling in succession since then. The grave restriction of our counter-shelling is that we cannot shell over the line and destroy their combat capabilities. Therefore, we can now only to be beaten. The mutual-defense fleet and airforce can only help and demonstrate at a distance. Communists do not afraid at all of the deterrent policy, they know very well that they can beat you over-line and you dare not to do so. Therefore, they do not worry, they can fight and rest as they wish.

2. The situation at Taiwan proper:

All walks have been affected since the war broke out. We should like the situation to be cleared after severe fight.

3. Tactics of Chinese Communists:

Their tactics include military and economical aids, organized smuggling, low-price sale, infiltration, subversion, assassination, terror, local warfare, peace talk, etc. The critical tactics among them is peace talk, and we have lost our mainland through peace talk. The Communists gain great profits while those who fear war like it much. The high-level and low-level talks during these years have been ridiculous.

4. The free world needs superior, outstanding, and decisive leaders; however, to our knowledge there is no one can beat the Communists.

5. We can only pray the almighty God to show His power to sweep out the Devil's influence, and to encourage His children to spread the Gospel throughout all mankind.

6. We are urging more printing of your Anti-Communist publications, and will drop them on China mainland and distribute them to Chinese overseas everywhere. Please pray for us and believing God will help us succeed.

7. We have initiated a Christianity Taiwan Urgent Evangelization Center; which gathers enthusiastic Christians, trains them and makes them spread Gospel throughout mountain and level areas.

May the almighty God our father bless your work and your family!

Your brother in Christ

WANG SHIH-PING

REMARKS:

1. I consider that he who keeps talks with Communists has spoiled his character.
2. To appease the evil is a cruel act to the kind.
3. Now we bow to the evil while we can win. Communists is a tiger fed up by the free world; if you do not kill it in time, you will be killed.

Again we have the personnel and the material. We need the money to supply these

fine friends to enable them to print and distribute in quantity. Will you help?

Anti-Communism School

We are anticipating a wonderful time at our second School for Anti-Communists, to be held in Long Beach, December 1-5, at the First Brethren Church. Leslie Mill of the Freedom Foundation of Canada will be there. Richard Arens, Director of The House Un-American Activities Committee, who delivered such a stirring and magnificent message at our St. Louis School, proposes to come, subject always to the priorities of the Committee. Rep. John Pillion of Buffalo, New York, who has studied and taught in Congress the Communist Powers in Hawaii, will speak on "Communism in Hawaii." Minds will be informed; hearts will be inspired; speakers will be trained. You must come in person or by proxy. Registration is \$20.00, with half-rates for ministers and students. Will you make it possible for your minister or some college student to come, if you cannot attend yourself? Send your donation at once.

The Crimson Shadow

This film, produced by Gospel Films, Inc. of Muskegon, Michigan, starring Dr. Fred Schwarz, is an outstanding success. You must see it! You must enable your friends to see it! You can help to have it shown to schools, churches, clubs, etc. Write to us or to Gospel Films, Inc., Muskegon, Michigan for further information.

Local Groups

The interest in the formation of local groups increases in every part of the country. In some areas great initiative has been shown and local people have gone to work with their own program. Bridgeport, Conn. is an outstanding example. In June, I paid a fleeting visit to this city. I considered the visit somewhat of a failure. In October, I returned to find a flourishing local program under the direction of the Pastor of the First Congregational Church of Little Rock, Rev. Stanley Allaby and a surgeon, Dr. Carleton Campbell. They will be asked to furnish a report for the next Newsletter.

THE BLACK BOOK ON RED CHINA

Ed Hunter, author of "Brainwashing in Red China," "Brainwashing and Those Who Defied It," and "The Story of Mary Lou," has added another magnificent contribution with his book, "The Black Book on Red China." It must be widely read. It is published by the Bookmailer, New York City, N. Y. The price is \$2.00. Encourage your book store to stock it. If you need it, write to our Crusade and we will supply you with a copy.

AFRICA

REV. A. J. BOWEN
SECRETARY GENERAL

REV. E. A. SHANK, Th. M.
EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR AND SECRETARY

MR. JAMES E. COLVILLE
CHAIRMAN

SOUTH AFRICA GENERAL MISSION, INC.

108 PROSPECT PARK WEST, BROOKLYN 15, N. Y.

TELEPHONE SOUTH 8-9274

CABLE ADDRESS: SAGOMIS

— HOURS AND WEEKENDS: STERLING 8-7441

EDWIN C. HALTER, TREASURER

MARIAN E. BATHMAN, ACCOUNTANT

REV. HENRY G. HAWKINS, ASST. SECY.

472 MANHATTAN, SPILLANT, HIGH

TELEPHONE JEWETER 2-1081

SUSTAINED THROUGH PRAYER AND CHRISTIAN LIBERALITY

October 17, 1958

Executive Director
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade
P.O. Box 890
Long Beach 1, California

Dear Dr. Schwarz:

In recent correspondence with our beloved Brother Bill Strube in Houston, Texas, my heart was made glad once again regarding the Scriptural truth of the oneness of all believers in the body of Christ. It was a joy to know that the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade in all of its various departments is backing up the literature ministry in Africa which is so dear to all of our hearts.

It is my desire to extend my personal thanks to you for your interest and prayers and our gratitude to your organization for all that you are doing, especially for Rev. Don E. Smith and his wife in Africa and the publishing of the new evangelical magazine entitled OUR AFRICA. We are experiencing the blessing of God and new advance in the literature field which would not otherwise be possible without your consecrated assistance. May God bless you richly and prosper the work placed by the Lord into your hands.

We will request the folks in Johannesburg, South Africa to place your office on the mailing list so that you receive copies of OUR AFRICA regularly. This we will do also for Mr. Strube at the Texas Branch office and trust that from time to time you may find opportunity to use these copies to advance the work. The gifts already received through organization have caused us to offer new praise to God.

Sincerely yours in Christ,

SIGNED: Rev. Henry G. Hawkins
Secretary

ANGOLA • MOZAMBIQUE • N. RHODESIA • NYASALAND • S. RHODESIA • SWAZILAND • UNION OF S. A.

a fierce assault with the deadly weapons of half-truth, slander and outright lies.

Unsolicited I have received letters from Christians in Egypt. One man writes:

"You can't imagine the tremendous quantities of material the Communists are

distributing here. Books, magazines and leaflets of every sort and in many languages are given the people to read or see. Enclosed are sample pictures from a booklet entitled, 'This Is America' which describes the Americans short of barbarians."

DANGER!



NATIVES, INDIANS & COLOURED.

IF YOU ENTER THESE PREMISES AT NIGHT, YOU WILL BE LISTED AS MISSING.

ARMED GUARDS SHOOT ON SIGHT. SAVAGE DOGS DEVOUR THE CORPSE.

YOU HAVE BEEN WARNED!

Communist Propaganda about America — Help us Counteract this with Christianity

Copies of "Our Africa," the magazine we are helping publish in South Africa, have arrived. To say that we are astonished at the superb quality is an understatement. The magazine is the size of "Life." It has 36 pages. It is vital and interesting and a tremendous contribution to the Christian cause. A photostat of the November cover is enclosed. The \$1,000.00 we have invested to date, and the future investment we propose, will pay rich dividends.

We are also helping the Evangelical Alliance Mission as per enclosed letter. (Letter on Page 5)

(SEMANTIC SABOTAGE, Cont.)

a Religious Emphasis Week program.

"This misgiving amongst our own staff is making it exceedingly difficult to raise monies sufficient to underwrite your visit. Rather than place both of us in the embarrassing position of not knowing whether you will be reimbursed, we feel it best that we cancel your visit now, in time for you to make other arrangements on these dates. Sincerely,"

I replied as follows:

"Dear Mr.

"I thank you sincerely for the frankness with which you gave the reasons for the cancellation of my appearance as a speaker at the Religious Emphasis Week of State College.

"I regret that this action has been taken but I cannot say I am surprised as I have had previous experience of the illiberality of the so called liberals in religious as well as other realms.

"It is true that I lack faith in the spiritual strength of Liberal Christianity. It is also true that my faith in the spiritual strength of Conservative Christianity is unbounded. It would appear to be the very essence of a true liberal outlook to allow the alternate viewpoint to be expressed. However, bigotry assumes strange garments.

"I trust you will appreciate the spirit in which this is written. Rest assured of my continued Christian love and dedication to the struggle for freedom.

Yours very sincerely,

Fred C. Schwarz

Further comment is superfluous.

The colleges and universities continue as one of the great battlefields between the ideologies of freedom and slavery, mis-called science. We must apply ourselves more wholeheartedly to this battle.

THE NEAR EAST

Following the arrival of the American troops in Lebanon, a superficial lull has occurred in the hostilities in the Near East. Nonetheless, the enemy is still engaged in

Children For Sale



ANDHRA

This is our oldest field and the workers labor faithfully and fruitfully.



Rev. Pushpanadham giving Baptism to the people on the 10th of August, 1958.



At the bank of the river after the Baptismal Service on August 10, 1958.

Dr. Pushpanadham writes:

"We are very happy to say that some highly educated people such as College Lecturers, Engineers, Inspectors are giving their best co-operation in our ministry by attending our Sunday Services, Baptismal Services, Literature Crusade Campaigns and village evangelism, and we do praise the Lord for His richest blessings upon our ministry, and we do covet your most earnest prayers for us and our work. Many people, such as Government officials, students and other young people in different communities, including the high caste Hindus are gladly accepting our literature and Bibles and they feel very happy to read the Word of God. Even the village people are gladly accepting our literature and praise our Lord for the Salvation Messages."

Bro. Ch. Devananda Rao writes:

"We are again leaving for the Jungle village work on the 6th of November to conduct night meetings in various villages and communities. We would stay there about

OFFICIAL ORGAN — THE MISSIONARY BROADCASTERS
CABLE ADDRESS: TEAM, CHICAGO



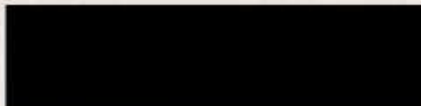
The Evangelical Alliance Mission

FOUNDER 1899 AS THE SCANDINAVIAN ALLIANCE MISSION OF NORTH AMERICA

PHONE: BELMONT 5-3820 • 3945 W. MUSEUM AVENUE • CHICAGO 47, ILLINOIS

T. J. BACH, GENERAL DIRECTOR EMERITUS
DAVID H. JOHNSON, GENERAL DIRECTOR
J. F. SWANSON, ASSOCIATE GEN. DIRECTOR
VERNON MORTENSEN, ASSISTANT GEN. DIRECTOR

October 2, 1958



Dear Dr. Schwarz:

We enclose our receipt in the amount of \$250.00, covering your contribution to the publication of your book by our literature arm in South Africa. I know this book will be used to great advantage in that area.

Sincerely yours,

V. Mortensen
Assistant General Director

VM:eb



John Schwarz (16) John Whitehall (16)
David Schwarz (10) Dr. Fred Schwarz Lillian Schwarz Rosemary Schwarz (14)

15 days. It is very difficult to get into this area through the jungles and rocks, but we feel it a great pleasure to work for Christ among these that never heard the Word of God. We go with the literature we printed on our press and also with Bibles and Testaments. Please pray for this most important

Evangelistic Trip in the slum areas. God is great and He would wonderfully protect us while we go with our little Babu."

We are now supporting fifteen workers in Andhra State. They urgently need a cutting machine for their printing press.

世界基督徒反共十字軍中國總會 CHRISTIAN ANTI-COMMUNISM CRUSADE in CHINA

Superintendents
Rev. Andrew K. T. Ming
總監督明軒東牧師
Assistant Superintendents
Rev. Wang Shih-Ping
副總監督王實平牧師

Headquarters
No. 46, Lane 25
Tung Hwa St.
Taichai, Taiwan
China
總會址
中國台灣台北
通化街75巷46號

September 5, 1958

Dear Dr. Schubert:

This is to inform you:

1. There were over two hundred (200) church preachers attended the conference on August 25, and prepared program, establishment of Gospel teams at various counties & cities for Taiwan's preaching work and will spread Gospel work through organization & training.
2. Two of your writings have been printed and issued to various agencies and their subordinates. Those, who have read your writings, praise them as powerful Anti-Communist medicine. (The samples are enclosed.)
3. Please mail us another twelve manuscripts of your writings and support us to print more and issue more.
4. We are planning to drop your writings to Chinese Communist occupied territory by Asian Anti-Communist League's and Mainland Relief Association's airplanes.
5. If you are going to request Americans to support us more printing expense, then a surprising achievement will be acquired.

We pray for you every morning and every evening.

May God bless your work and your family!

Your brother in Christ

A. B. Wang
WANG SHIH-PING

OUR PRESIDENT

We regret to announce that our President, Dr. W. E. Pietsch, has undergone further

major surgery, but rejoice that present indications suggest a favorable outcome. He would appreciate your interest and support.

CLIMAX

The question naturally presents itself, "Are we trying to do too much?" Would it not be better to concentrate our efforts on one or two projects and do them well? The answer depends on the vantage point on which we stand. Viewed from the standpoint of our meager assets we are obviously attempting too much. We are spread too thin. Viewed from the standpoint of the ever increasing Communist peril on every side, we are obviously doing too little. Viewed from the vantage point of faith in the power of God and His infinite love, what answer would you give? Will you transmit your answer through your prayers and your gifts? God guide, inspire and bless you.

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade
Yours in the liberty of Christ,
Fred Schwarz
Executive Director

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D.D., Long Beach, Calif.
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, Pres. & Managing Office Dir.
James D. Colbert, Director of Missions
G. W. Westcott, Vice-President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California

NEW LIFE MEMBERS

Dr. Carleton Campbell, Wilton, Conn.
Martha J. Smith, Fredonia, New York
D. Hayes Murphy, Hartford, Conn.
George Hixon, Webster Groves, Mo.
Gladys Clayton, Los Angeles, Calif.
Robert A. Munch, Hillsborough, Calif.
Mr. and Mrs. Fitzhugh Scott, Jr., Milwaukee
Mr. and Mrs. Walter K. Graham, Milwaukee
W. Joe Anderson, Lufkin, Texas
Fred A. Brock, Dallas, Texas
Dodson Bros. Builders, Lufkin, Texas
Milford O. Rouse, M.D., Dallas, Texas
Charles P. Vogel, Milwaukee, Wisc.
Howard Bolles, Wykoff, Minn.
Thomas M. Newsom, Houston, Texas
W. H. Brady, Jr., Milwaukee, Wisc.
Mr. and Mrs. A. R. Brooks, Jr.,
Walnut Creek, Calif.
Mr. and Mrs. D. D. Phillips, Petaluma, Calif.
Bruce Proctor, M. D., Detroit, Mich.
W. T. Donkin, Coldwater, Mich.
Mrs. Vernon P. Johnson,
Grosse Pointe Park, Mich.
Mr. and Mrs. Frank E. Werneken,
Grosse Pointe Farms, Mich.
Fred L. Davis, Huntingdon Valley, Penna.
William T. Pringle, Jr., Wyncote, Penna.

Future Schedule

Nov. 12-12:00 Noon-Rotary Club Philadelphia, Penna.
Nov. 13-Morrison Hotel-Kiwanis Club Chicago, Ill.
Nov. 14-Moline Gospel Temple Moline, Ill.
Nov. 15-Winnetka Bible Church Winnetka, Ill.
Nov. 16-Terre Haute Bible Center Terre Haute, Ind.
Nov. 17-12:00 Noon-Kiwanis Club Anderson, Ind.
Evening-E. 49th St. Christian Church, Indianapolis, Ind.
Nov. 18-Association of Insurance Agents Indianapolis, Ind.
Nov. 19-Hope Church of Christian Miss. Alliance, Indianapolis
Nov. 20-12:00 Noon-Southside Optimist Club Indianapolis
Special Meeting-Flanner & Buchanan Mortuary Chapel
Nov. 23-Afternoon-Mass Rally sponsored by Baptist Churches
Evening-Mass Rally by Christian churches-Indianapolis
Nov. 24-Afternoon-Castilleja School Atherton, Calif.
Evening Rally Menlo Park, Calif.
Nov. 25-A.M.-Simpson Bible College San Francisco, Calif.
12:00 Noon-Kiwanis Club
3:45 P.M.-Berkeley Public School Teachers
Evening Meeting-Contra Costa Council of Churches,
Walnut Grove, Calif.
Nov. 26-Evening-Penninsula Bible Church Palo Alto, Calif.
Nov. 28-Bethlehem Lutheran Church Berkeley, Calif.
Nov. 30-Melrose Baptist Church Oakland, Calif.
Dec. 1-5-Christian Anti-Communist School at the First Brethren
Church, 5th and Cherry Long Beach, Calif.

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER



Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Exec. Director Dr. W. E. Pietsch, Former President (Now with the Lord)

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary

FEBRUARY, 1959

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

BUSINESSMEN AND CHURCHMEN WELCOME MIKOYAN

"I will sell the Capitalists the rope with which they will hang themselves and they will buy it because they will make a profit on the sale." This caustic and contemptuous comment is attributed to Vladimir Lenin.

The degree of truth in this cynical boast is shown by the incredible reception given by many American businessmen to Anastas Mikoyan, Deputy Premier of U.S.S.R.

The most cursory examination of the record of Mikoyan should indicate his unfitness for a welcome in any gathering of decent people. He was prominent in the Communist hierarchy before his present master, Nikita Khrushchev. To maintain his position he has had to prove his adeptness at brutal murder many times. He was associated with Joseph Stalin in the most brutal and sadistic betrayal of friends to torture and death, history has recorded. He watched his old friends and comrades led one by one to the slaughter. More recently he was an integral part of the butchery of Hungary.

Apparently, with a considerable segment of businessmen these crimes can be forgotten because he has an urbane manner, a ready wit and a quick tongue. It is forgotten that personal charm is always the stock-in-trade of the confidence man. Stalin himself impressed his negotiators with his "fatherly" manner. He earned the titles, "Good old Joe," "Uncle Joe," while the depths of his sadistic infamy stagger the mind.

Sometimes it is the duty of fine Christian individuals to negotiate with the most evil characters. If a man has kidnapped a child from the home, the parents would certainly negotiate with the kidnapper, however evil, if there was a chance of securing the child's release. From this point of view it may be possible to justify the official conferences with the malevolent visitor. For the honors bestowed upon him by businessmen and churchmen, there is no excuse. It was a betrayal of their heritage of freedom, meriting loathing and contempt.

We owe a debt of gratitude to those who had the courage to picket this man of evil and remind us of his record.

To those concerned for the survival of Christian civilization from the advancing brutal barbarism of Atheistic Communism, the naivete of so many in responsible positions was discouraging but not surprising. It stresses the necessity of a vast, continuing educational program so that the true nature of Communism is understood by all the American people. Only then will there be a defense against these agents of evil. A prostitute is a prostitute however beautiful her dress. Tuberculosis is a vile disease even though it may temporarily bestow a "false hope" upon its victim. Communism and its agents remain the advocates of atheism, human bestiality, class warfare and Communist world conquest.

These facts must be driven home to the American people. The days ahead will tell the measure of success achieved by this smiling salesman of the hangman's rope.



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

OPERATION TESTIMONY

I am sure that no representative of the Allen Bradley Co. of Milwaukee would be found in the businessmen entertaining Mr. Mikoyan. They continue to take the lead in the fight for the survival of freedom. They published again the Testimony on the Communist Mind under the heading, "Will You Be Free To Celebrate Christmas In The Future?" in a large number of newspapers during the Christmas season just past. The cities included Boston, Massachusetts; New Orleans, Louisiana; Phoenix, Arizona; Miami; Florida and Ann Arbor, Michigan. Letters are streaming in.

All round the world the tide flows:

ENGLAND

ENGLAND - COMMON CAUSE, Limited
Dear Doctor Schwarz,
A member of my Executive Committee
(Cont. P. 3)

Local Group Formed To Combat Communism

By Rev. Stanley R. Allaby, Pastor
Black Rock Congregational Church
Bridgeport, Connecticut

Dr. Fred Schwarz spoke in our church on Saturday night, June 14th. His topic was "The Communist Plan and Timetable for the Conquest of the United States." Following his presentation, we all sat somewhat stunned. We did not want to go home for we felt that in the face of the danger of which we had just heard, we must do something immediately.

It was one of our fine Christian laymen, a medical doctor, who made his way up to the front of the auditorium and began asking Dr. Schwarz how we might proceed on a local level to carry on the fight against

Communism. Dr. Schwarz offered some very helpful suggestions, but said that actually we would be pioneering in this field and we would have to feel our way along. The purpose of this article is to share with others what we found and how we have proceeded with the hope that other such groups will spring up all across our country.

On Sunday morning we announced that that afternoon there would be a meeting of all interested citizens at the pastor's home. Having it in the pastor's home did two things. It made the place of meeting more attractive than just announcing a room number in the Christian Education Building, and it showed the congregation how vitally interested the pastor was in this cause. The

general announcement was followed up by phone calls during the early part of the afternoon, calls which urged our leading members to be present. The Pastor and the Doctor made these calls. At the beginning of such a movement, it is very important for the two or three interested people to do a great deal of personal contact work. Only in this way will the group gain enough impetus to carry it into a program which will be both ambitious and effective. You may be the one to spark such a program in your church or community.

About twenty-five persons attended that Sunday afternoon meeting. There were representatives from almost every organization of the church present. We were careful to have the youth leaders in attendance.

After a season of prayer, Dr. Campbell told the group why we had assembled and a general discussion was held as to what we might do on the local level to combat communism. Notes were made of the discussion and these were evaluated at a later time. Some of the suggestions were excellent. Others proved to be worthless in the light of careful review.

The main accomplishment of this meeting was to have each person in attendance pledge their own personal support to this work, and the appointing of a smaller committee to investigate plans of action and then report back to this larger group. Dr. Campbell was appointed Chairman of the committee and other members included two men from the educational field and a business man. Further, every person present was urged to read as much recommended literature on this subject as possible.

The smaller committee began meeting every week. The first problem which they tackled was the problem of a name for our group. This may seem like a minor problem but it was actually quite difficult. The name must be in good taste. It must not carry any unfortunate connotations. It must convey the purpose of the group. It must be of such nature that the Government will grant gifts to this group as deductible from Income Tax. The name finally settled upon was **Americans Safe-Guarding Freedom.**

The second step was to incorporate and to apply to the United States government in order to gain a deductible status for our group. The services of an interested lawyer were donated in this cause. Because such deductions as this usually involve a great deal of time and red tape, we found that there might be an advantage in becoming an affiliate of some established movement such as the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade.

The third step which our committee took was to invite the Pastor to teach a series of classes on the philosophy and tactics of Communism. This class was held for fifteen weeks on Wednesday evenings before our prayer meeting. This class was designed to execute the most logical approach to the problem — that of being informed so

(Cont. on Insert)

SATURDAY SEMINARS

A brochure is being prepared on the formation of a local group and will be available soon.

Those interested in forming a local group to combat Communism will find the following report rich in helpful ideas.



SATURDAY SEMINARS



CONQUERED
ANYWHERE
IN THE
UNITED
STATES

"I wish an Anti-Communism School could be held in our city so that I could attend."
How often we have heard this remark. In many cities this is simply not practical. To those who desire the tool of knowledge to use in the battle of freedom and who are unable to attend a school, we offer the alternative of a Saturday Seminar.

This is a miniature school utilizing speakers and films. It could be held in most cities of the U. S. A. where a group of people exist willing to devote an entire day to study to acquire the knowledge necessary to serve freedom well.

Mr. W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary of C.A.C.C., is conducting such seminars with great acceptance. A typical schedule is that of the recent clinics held in Corsicana and Lufkin, Texas.

SATURDAY SEMINAR SCHEDULE

Sponsored by

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

W. P. Strube, Jr., President, Mid-American Life Insurance Company, Seminar Director

"MARXIST PHILOSOPHY" 9:00 a.m.
Doctrines of Dialectical Materialism, Millenium, Regeneration, Confession, Reward. How do people become Communists?

"THE COMMUNIST WEAPON OF ALLURE" 10:00 a.m.
Dr. Warren Welsh, Professor of Russian History at the Maxwell Graduate School of Citizenship and Special Advisor, Syracuse University, explains the methods used by Communists to gain sympathizers (U. S. Army film).

"LENIN'S DISCIPLINARY TACTICS" 11:00 a.m.
Application of discipline to Marxist Philosophy. History of Bolshevik Party, Blueprint and Tentative Date of World Conquest.

"COMMUNIST BLUEPRINT FOR CONQUEST" 2:00 p.m.
Mr. Boris H. Klassen, U. S. Department of State, explains methods and techniques used by the Communists to seize power in a country (U. S. Army film).

"COMMUNIST PROGRAM FOR AMERICA" 3:00 p.m.
How Churches, Schools, and Industry are cooperating for their own destruction. DO YOU WANT PEACE?

"WHAT CAN WE DO?" 4:00 p.m.
Suggested methods as to how to combat this deadly foe.

"QUESTION SESSION"
All questions must be written down and signed. During the day, as you think of questions, please write them down to give to the speaker for answers during the session.

"THE CRIMSON SHADOW" 7:30 p.m.
Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director, Christian Anti-Communism Crusade (film).

"COMMUNISM IN WORLD EVENTS"
Significance of Suez, Poland, Hungary Crisis, Communist Control of the Hawaiian Islands, Will the Middle East Crisis or Formosa Conflict Bring World War III?

If you desire such a clinic, write

W. P. Strube, Jr.
Seminar Director
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade
P. O. Box 6422
Houston 6, Texas

AFRICA

Sudan Interior Mission,
African Challenge,
Lagos, Nigeria, W. Africa

"We appreciate your generous offer to provide our missionaries with copies of Dr. Fred Schwarz's book, 'The Heart, Mind, and Soul of Communism.' This book provides a very objective analysis of Communism and no doubt could be of help to our people. I am sending a copy of this letter to our Mission leaders so that they could let you know direct how many copies they could use and how they could best be distributed.

"Could we have your permission to reprint parts of Dr. Schwarz's booklet in our publication, AFRICAN CHALLENGE? We believe that for the advancement of the gospel in this continent, we should seek to warn the people about the dangers of this godless system.

Yours sincerely,
Harold Fuller,
Director of S. I. M. Literature"

Sudan Interior Mission,
Addis Ababa, Ethiopia

"Your statement 'I find that without exception missionaries literally hate Communism but do not understand much about what it is' is quite true. We would be very happy to receive something like 200 copies of the booklet 'The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism.' These we would distribute to our workers in Ethiopia and Somalia.

"We would also appreciate it if you could send a number of copies, say 40, to our Sudan field.

Walter A. Ohman
Field Director"

Sudan Interior Mission,
Jos, Nigeria, W. Africa

"We are greatly interested in your offer to provide our missionaries with copies of the book entitled, 'The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism' by Dr. Schwarz. We value this offer, and in answer to your query, would state that we have approximately 700 missionaries on the field in West Africa at the present time.

"We will be interested in hearing from you again as the Lord may lead. Please be assured of our interest in the work you are doing and our awareness of the great menace of this teaching.

R. J. Davis"

Sudan Interior Mission,

"I am very happy to learn from our mutual friend, Harold Fuller, of Nigeria, that you are prepared to make available to our missionaries, copies of Dr. Fred Schwarz's wonderful booklet, 'The Heart, Mind, and Soul of Communism.'"

"We want to thank you most heartily on behalf of the Sudan Interior Mission for this most gracious gesture on your part, and trust that this book will have a mighty influence through our whole mission body from one side of Africa to the other.

Rev. A. D. Helser, Ph. D.
General Director

KOREA

"Let me thank you again for the 70,000 edition of THE HEART, MIND, AND SOUL OF COMMUNISM. It is now being distributed to the troops, both in the First Army and Second Army areas. The Korean Bible Society is also distributing copies through its colporters. We are distributing other copies through our Christian Revival Fellowship here in Taegu and in other ways this book is going throughout south Korea. Please give our deepest thanks to all who have had part in this initial project. We hope that we can soon follow up with a second edition which will reach more men and boys in the armed forces as well as more of the civilians in south Korea.

"I did not know that you have a film out, 'Crimson Shadow.' We can certainly use two copies of this film in the very near future. I know the Korean Chief of Staff, General Paik, would be more than glad to

have this film shown in the Korean army. The chaplains would be more than eager to do this job. At the same time our Christian Revival Fellowship is anxious to show the film to the Korean public. We can show it in most of the large churches as well as smaller churches throughout south Korea. There are over three thousand churches that would greatly benefit by this film. At the same time we would invite the general public and it would be an evangelistic opportunity on the one hand and the opportunity to show the fallacy of Communism on the other hand.

"Capt. Kim in the ROK Chaplain Headquarters has asked me for a film which they can use in their itinerating work among the ROK chaplains and different units. This would certainly fit the bill. Let me hear from you at the early convenience both as to the film and future printing of Heart, Mind, and Soul of Communism for Korea."

공산주의의 마음, 정신, 혼, (재판)



Picture of Front Cover of Korean "Heart, Mind & Soul of Communism"

SCHOOLS FOR ANTI-COMMUNISTS

There is no shortcut to success in any field. The old saying that genius is 10% inspiration and 90% perspiration remains true. This applies in the field of anti-Communism. Ignorant opposition to Communism is frequently effective service to it.

All this has been said many times. Our positive answer to the well-meaning anti-Communist who is frustrated by lack of knowledge is the Anti-Communist School.

We have now conducted two of these schools, one in St. Louis, Missouri and the other in Long Beach, California. The reaction of all participants convinces us that every effort must be made to hold them in every section of the country. This year we plan to hold schools in Indianapolis, on the East Coast, and in Seattle.

Many people who are unable to attend the schools may receive the benefits via tape. Every message is recorded and may be secured by writing to W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary, Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, P. O. Box 6422, Houston, Texas. Recorded on tape are the messages of Richard Arens, Director, House Un-American Activities Committee, Congress, U. S. A.; Congressman Walter Judd; Dr. Fred Schwarz; Rev. Leslie Millin, Director Freedom Foundation of Canada, and many others.

The attendance at the Long Beach School included Security Officers of the Los Angeles Police Dept. and the Los Angeles Sheriffs Dept., as well as ministers, students, teachers, and patriotic citizens. The following comments from those attending the school are eloquent:

"This has been the most informative week I have spent in my entire life." —

Charles Sarvis, Seattle, Wash.

"After the School at Long Beach, life takes on different proportions. The value of our present liberties leaps to unprecedented heights. These liberties are worth preserving at any cost. The time for such pursuits can only be now. The miracle of these tapes is a marvel. I have been invited already to speak for C. B. M. C., service clubs, church groups, etc. Already we have announced the opening of an evening clinic here in Salem to begin after Christmas on a one night a week basis."

—Walter Huss, Salem, Oregon

"This past week has given me more information than my husband has gained in his three years of reading. During the week of listening and learning I had more than one tear fall. It was difficult to be so shaken but wondrous to hear what prayer can do."

—Mrs. Tootie Lund, Hawthorne, Cal.

"It was Christ-centered and adequately demonstrated the power of the Gospel in combating Communism. I would not want any of the speakers, the material, or the sequence of presentation changed. The films and tapes were very worthwhile. This week left a challenge we dare not forget and by God's grace, my wife and I will more effectually lend ourselves to anti-Communism both in living and giving."

—Russ and Bonnie Nora, Los Angeles

"My brain is whirling with,

1. An amazing amount of information on the History and Philosophy of Communism —

2. A good working knowledge of the Communist Party mechanism and the methods by which it operates —

3. The horrible atrocities people in China and elsewhere have to endure when

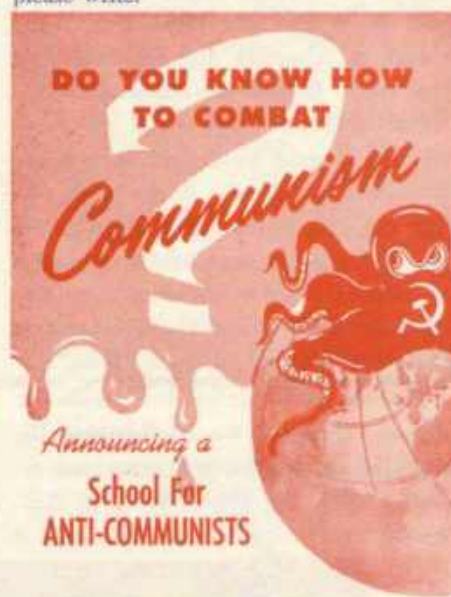
Communism takes over.

I have enjoyed the Christian Fellowship.

As a Newspaper columnist I have a opportunity to help our cause."

—Pat Beardslee, Hawthorne, Cal.
Del Aire Improvement Assn., Inc.
Inglewood, Calif.

If you desire further information about the schools, or if you have any suggestions, please write.



(Group Formed To Fight Communists, cont.)
that opposition may be intelligent.

During these weeks of instruction, our smaller committee used their privilege to expand by adding a book seller and an efficient secretary to their committee. New members of the committee were cleared through the F. B. I. The book seller used his contacts and knowledge in order to make good reading material available. Books were sold and more expensive books were offered on a rental plan. Much free literature was also made available. The importance of the secretary is quite obvious to every reader.

As the committee expanded even more, it divided itself into sub-committees. One sub-committee on Education found some excellent secondary text books on the subject of Communism versus Democracy along with many excellent films and film strips. These are being recommended to the State Board of Education and to our local school authorities.

Another sub-committee on advertising is planning a series of newspaper ads to alert the general public to the danger of Communism. Another committee is working on radio-television possibilities.

One of the vital functions of this committee is to encourage and aid in the formation of other such committees in other parts of our state. Such a meeting was called to which ministers and laymen were invited. It seems probable that other such groups will be formed as a result of this meeting.

After five months in existence, the committee felt that it was time to invite Dr. Schwarz back to the city for a city-wide rally. A local high school auditorium was used so that people of all faiths would attend. The rally served two purposes. It alerted our whole community to the threat of Communism (The newspapers gave us fine cooperation), and it recruited new

workers for our committee. Other such rallies are being planned for the future.

It is amazing how many interesting and helpful contacts you will find once people know that you are engaged in such a work. We have had a former F. B. I. man who joined the Communist party in order to work for the United States government offer to speak to our group, school teachers are bringing us sample text books on this subject, people are sending us magazine and newspaper articles which are relevant, others are offering their specific talents for the committee to use. Our people are getting us opportunities to address local civic and business groups including the Chamber of Commerce, Fraternal Orders, Church clubs, etc.

Many people are willing to pitch in and help, but there has to be a group started and someone has to start it. Why don't you start such a group in your community?



Front line troops reading
"Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism."

"Dear Dr. Schwarz:

"Greetings in the name of Jesus Christ our Lord. We take this opportunity to express our deepest appreciation to your interest in and help for Korea especially with your wonderful booklet, "Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism."

"For its second edition, we have printed some 70,000 copies for the special distribution among the ROK Armed Forces. Korea is the frontline to the Communist and it is indeed a precious contribution that your booklets let the ROKA soldiers know what Communism is and the Gospel of Jesus Christ as well.

"May God bless this booklet and your further endeavor in soul winning for Christ.

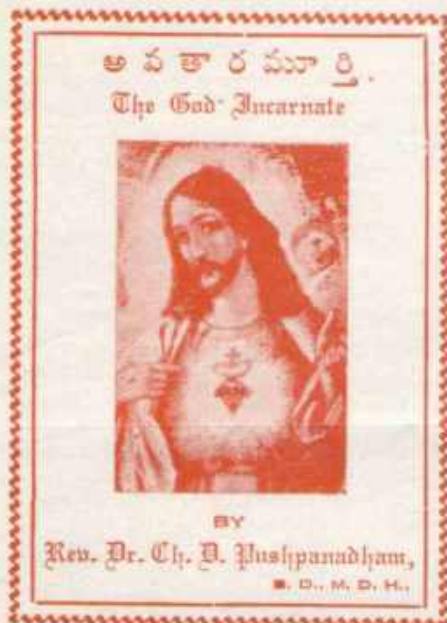
Yours in His service,
Christian Revival Fellowship
Rev. Thomas U. Kim
Managing Director"

DR. PIETSCH GOES "HOME"

On the morning of February 2 at 9:00 a.m. Dr. W. E. Pietsch, President of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, passed on to be with our Lord. He had been suffering for a long time but continued his work with great courage and indomitable will. His loving wife and fine missionary family will miss him sorely, as will we all. There is great comfort in the knowledge that, "If we die with Christ, we shall also live with Him." To know that the work of our Crusade would continue was one of the dearest wishes of his heart. By God's Grace, we shall not fail.

ANDHRA

The printing press here is used to proclaim the Gospel message in the Telugu tongue.



Devananda Rao writes:

"Our little Babu is enjoying very good health by the most abundant grace of our beloved Father and we do thank Him.

"We have selected some ICC Evangelistic Centres and our ICC Workers would stay in those centres and preach the Word of God in the surrounding villages. They distribute Tracts, N. T's., Books and Bibles to the needy. They conduct night open air meetings. They do house visitation work.



Our 7 months old Little Babu

They prepare the people for baptisms. It is true that there is a wrong notion in the

minds of various villagers that Christianity is the religion of the white people and that all the Evangelistic workers are the agents of Americans and Europeans. The Communists and the Aryasamajists have been mis-propagating like this and it has been firmly rooted in the minds of various people. We are combating these foes in a Christian-like way with the help of the Word of God. The Communists and the Aryasamajists would argue with us when we conduct the night open air meetings in the villages. Their arguments are quite baseless and senseless, but we do answer their every bit of question very carefully with real Christian love so that there may not be any danger to us, since the Communists are capable of murders. We use Gospel Records, Pictures and slides and film-strips in our meetings and people hear the Word of God with a real interest. We have a 35 m.m. still projector, and we need some good slides and film-strips. Pray for them. The \$15.00 monthly assistance to each worker has become quite insufficient since the rates of the food-stuffs, clothes and the other commodities have been doubled. We need \$25.00 a month. I gave the \$15.00 estimation sometime in 1956 and now the situation is not so. So, will you mention it also when you speak of our work?"

(OPERATION TESTIMONY - ENGLAND)

some months ago brought before his colleagues a copy of the testimony you gave before the House of Un-American Activities earlier this year.

My Committee believed this to be a brilliant and penetrating analysis of Communism, and the Editor of our bulletin (Mr. H. W. Henderson), another brilliant writer on the subject, published a full summary of your testimony in two consecutive issues of our bulletin.

Before the second issue appeared, there was already a demand for re-production in pamphlet form. This pamphlet has just been produced, and I have pleasure in enclosing copy.

Several thousand copies have already been distributed free by us to all members of the Government and the opposition in the House of Commons, and to members of the House of Lords including Bishops. We have also sent them to all national, daily and Sunday newspapers, and to leading weekly magazines; also to provincial papers throughout the country. Additionally, several hundreds have been sent to University students.

A free copy has also been sent to each of our members.

My Committee sincerely hopes that, by making these pamphlets available to the public at cost price, bulk orders will be received which will permit a further wide dissemination of your expert knowledge.

I should add that I also sent a number of

SOUTH AMERICA

The testimony is now being circulated in South America.

"I had 35,000 copies of "International Communism" — staff consultation before House Un-American Activities Committee — printed. I subsequently had 10,000 more copies printed which I am distributing throughout the country.

I am now having the Spanish Translation printed for distribution throughout the Latin America countries.

Jack Danciger,
Fort Worth, Texas"

Thank God for patriotic Christian businessmen.

KERALA - INDIA

"What progress are you making towards the daily newspaper for Kerala, India?" I am frequently asked this question. This cable has now arrived.

"Rotary Press machine priced \$19,000 dollars. Wish order purchase. Need pay \$5,000.00 in advance, balance payable three installments within ten months. Awaiting advice. — George"

Can you help?

George Thomas writes:

"We have already concluded the contract for the purchase of the property. So far we have received \$2,400 for this purpose. According to the contract the balance has to be paid within the next twelve months. This, indeed, is a miracle, Bill, and how I thank the Lord for this wonderful provision. I do trust the Lord would supply the balance in His time.

"I am eagerly awaiting for the Lord to supply the needed funds for the paper. I need not tell you, Bill, that Jets and Missiles will not win the battle in Kerala. But pen and ink will. We must start the paper as soon as possible. I do trust that you will go all out in your efforts to make the daily paper possible in the near future.

"The entire staff in the Viswadeepam office joins me in wishing you and all your associates a very happy Christmas and blessed new year."

copies to the United States Information Service in London, with whom we are in close and friendly contact.

Yours very truly,
Hugh Myddelton
Executive Director

CHINA

"Dear Dr. Schwarz,

"Please pardon my delay in replying to your good letter of Nov. 19th. When it arrived Mrs. Ming was quite sick and I was extremely busy. These days, the "World Order Study Commission" of the N. C. C. has created more opposition among the Formosan Protestant Churches by its outrageous and iniquitous recommendations. A meeting of Protestant leaders was called last week and we have wired a strong protest to the N. C. C., also sending our protest by mail to President Eisenhower, the Vice-President and the Foreign Minister. We would like to know of any actions taken or resolutions formulated by your C.A.C.C. We also would like to know of the results of your testimony. May God add His blessing!

"We fight on here in Taiwan day by day. All classes of people in Taiwan are enthusiastic about devoting themselves and their possessions to the promotion of the "Anti-Communist Front" sponsored by President Chiang. All Christians should take "Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil." Victory in this great warfare belongs to our Lord Jesus Christ; because light and liberty must conquer darkness and slavery.

"Thank you for your encouragement! We will surely hold fast until the victory is finally won.

"Mrs Ming, Rev. Wang Shih Ping join me in Christian love and comradeship.

"May you and yours have a very happy Christmas and may the Lord bless you all.

"Yours in Christ,
Andrew K. T. Ming"

CONCLUSION

Mikoyan comes and goes; submarine markers are reported off the American coast to enable submarines to project their missiles with pinpoint accuracy on major cities; the cowardly voices of surrender swell in volume; the National Council of Churches aids the enemy and betrays the ministers and church members by advocating recognition of Red China and the admission of Communist China to the United Nations; the bulwarks are crumbling; the enemy comes in like a flood. God alone is adequate. He works through men. He needs you. Come to Him through Christ. Give Him your heart and hand and march forward to victory.

Fred C. Schwarz
Executive Director
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

THE CRIMSON SHADOW

This film is bearing fruit. Typical is the following extract from a letter, showing what an individual can do.

"The film has been going "great guns"! For example, the film has had six dates this past week in the Mequon, Wisconsin area . . . not far from here. I telephoned the couple who have it last night and said that I had a request for it here next Tuesday night and they asked to keep it through the weekend because they have several other places to show it. By the end of this week every Elk, Moose, Lion and just plain citizen in that area should know something about it. I don't stay with the film anymore . . . I simply deliver it from place to place. We have all fallen into a routine when the film is shown. First, we introduce you and tell a little about you and the Crusade while everyone is looking over the Allen-Bradley testimony . . . then the film . . . then we have a question period in answer to your question at the end of the film, "and what are you going to do about it?" This is where we get into the discussion about books and publications.

Mrs. Walter Kenneth Graham
Milwaukee 11, Wisconsin"

NOTICE

On February 2, a fire in a mail truck destroyed a quantity of mail for Long Beach. If any reader addressed a letter to the Crusade about this time and has not received a reply, it is probable that the letter was destroyed. Please write to us again.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D. D., Long Beach, Calif.
(Now with the Lord)
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, Former Pres. (With the Lord)
James D. Colbert, Director of Missions
G. W. Westcott, Vice-President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California

NEW LIFE MEMBERS

Mrs. Eugene McElvaney, Dallas, Texas
Mr. Donald O. Laitinen, Avon, Conn.
Mr. Abram C. Becker, Lansdale, Pa.
Mr. C. A. Denton, Artesia, New Mexico
Mr. Sherwood C. Ide, Sr., Portland, Ind.
The Lions Club of Oreland, Oreland, Pa.
Mrs. Kurt Pantzer, Indianapolis, Ind.
Mr. Akard Beall, Houston, Texas
Mr. James W. Costin, Indianapolis, Ind.
Mrs. Donald B. Keller, Indianapolis, Ind.
Mr. and Mrs. Paul Buchanan, Indianapolis, Ind.
Donald B. Keller & Blanner E. Buchanan, Indianapolis, Ind.
Mrs. Jean Campbell Scatena, Los Angeles, Calif.
Eleanor J. Hummer, Jackson Heights, N. Y.
J. Elvira Persson, Omaha, Nebr.
Mrs. M. Esslinger, Laguna Beach, Calif.
Dr. Emmanuel Bitar, Everett, Wash.
Mr. and Mrs. Paul Patz, Pound, Wisc.
Mr. and Mrs. G. W. Oehmcke, Wauwatosa, Wisc.
Dr. and Mrs. M. H. Sterk, Bellflower, Cal.
Dr. Thomas Parker, Greenville, S. Car.
Mr. Jack Danciger, Fort Worth, Texas
Jane Todo, Seattle, Wash.
Mrs. Mabel E. Gwinn, Seattle, Wash.

Schedule

Feb. 11—Frozen Food Assn. Convention, Fresno, Calif.
Feb. 12—Afternoon and Evening Seminars,
IVCF, University of California, Berkeley
Feb. 13—Noon—Commonwealth Club of San Francisco
Evening—Glad Tidings Temple, San Francisco, Calif.
Feb. 14—First United Presbyterian Church, Oakland, Calif.
Feb. 15—A.M.—Calvary Baptist Church, Los Gatos, Calif.
P.M.—First Baptist Church, San Jose, Calif.
Feb. 16—Meeting at High School, Colfax, Wash.
Feb. 17—A.M.—Ministerial breakfast, Spokane, Wash.
P.M.—3:30 — T.V. and Radio, KHQ
Feb. 18—Evening—Whitworth College, Spokane, Wash.
Feb. 19—A.M.—Press Conference, Davenport Hotel, Spokane, W.
Feb. 20—A.M.—Whitworth College, Spokane, Wash.
Feb. 21—P.M.—Youth for Christ, Spokane, Wash.
Feb. 23—American Legion, Cut Bank, Montana
Feb. 24—American Legion, Choteau, Montana
Feb. 25—American Legion, Butte, Montana
Feb. 26—American Legion, Bozeman, Montana
Feb. 27—American Legion, Billings, Montana
Mar. 1—Long Beach, Calif.
Mar. 2-8—San Diego, Calif.
Mar. 11-12—Wheaton College, Wheaton, Ill.
Mar. 14—Christian Medical Society, Chicago, Ill.
Mar. 16—Greenville College, Greenville, Ill.
Mar. 17-20—New Orleans, La.

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade NEWS LETTER



Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Exec. Director Dr. W. E. Pietsch, Former President (Now with the Lord)

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary

APRIL, MAY, 1959

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

DR. SCHWARZ ADDRESSES THE TEXAS LEGISLATURE

ON MARCH 25, I was privileged to address the Texas Legislature. A long standing precedent was broken when, from the floor, a motion was moved and carried that the address be published in the Texas House Journal.

This address is being reprinted in quantity with the hope that it will receive the widest circulation. Because of its official stature it is ideally suitable for distribution in schools. It makes a valuable supplement to the testimony on **The Communist Mind** given before the Committee on Un-American Activities of the U. S. House of Representatives. I am praying that some patriotic business firm will make it available in quantity to schools and churches as the Allen-Bradley Company of Milwaukee has done with the Congressional Testimony. The American people must be awakened to the true nature of our mortal and malignant Communist enemy if we are to survive.

Every time a copy of the address is read, a brick will be laid in the edifice of freedom. This is something everyone can do. You can give a copy to your friends and acquaintances and ask that they promise to read it. Many will do so, if you ask them, who would not otherwise make the effort. Every mind thus alerted to our peril is a significant contributor to our survival.

If I address one thousand people every day, and convince the thousand, it will take me almost 500 years to reach everyone now living in the United States, and I would go behind at the rate of two and one half million a year as the population increase is three million yearly.

On the other hand, if you or I speak to one person a week and convince that person, and each person thus convinced joins with us in convincing another person each week, we can reach everyone in the world in less than twelve months. Will you set as your goal the recruitment of one person per week in the struggle for freedom? The ad-

dress to the Texas Legislature will help you achieve this goal. A copy is enclosed and more are available on request.

I am inspired in the project by the magnificent results that have followed the wide distribution of the Congressional Testimony by the Allen Bradley Company. As indicated, this Texas Legislature address will supplement and not replace the testimony. Everyone who has read the testimony should now read this address. The Allen Bradley Company continues to supply the requests for copies of the testimony which arrive daily in great numbers. It would be difficult to fully assess just how great their contribution to freedom has been and continues to be.



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOLS

Our next Anti-Communism School is to be held in Indianapolis Sept. 29 to Oct. 3. An outstanding faculty is being arranged. Further details will soon be available. Write for further information and plan to attend.

ANDHRA STATE, INDIA



Getting out anti-Communist literature on
Press in Andhra State

Mrs. Ch. Devananda Rao writes:

"During my recent Evangelistic Crusade campaigns in the Jungle Area, I came across many poor children whose piteous condition has stirred my heart. These dear ones cannot have proper food, clothing, housing and education since they are orphans. I have caught the vision of opening a Christian orphanage for these little ones.

"The orphanage is to be opened in June in a rented building. I should like to open it with about 25 children, giving them a Christian home. A monthly donation of \$10 would fully support an orphan.

"In Christian love in which Mr. Rao and our babu join me.

"Sincerely your sister in Christ,
"Mrs. Ch. Devananda Rao"

Would you like to adopt an orphan in India? To become a charter member of this program write immediately. The cost is \$10 per month. Our Lord said, "Suffer the little children to come unto me."

THE BERLIN CRISIS

The Berlin crisis hangs like a mushroom cloud of atomic death over the free world. The question confronting thoughtful minds is, "Will there be war over Berlin?" I do not believe the Berlin crisis will lead to a major thermonuclear war. I believe we can trust the Communists to act in terms of their program of world conquest. War over Berlin would be a most serious set-back to their established program. They do not desire war for the two following reasons:

1. They do not wish the real estate of Russia to be destroyed.
2. They do not wish the real estate of America to be destroyed.

They are confident that their present pincer movement of internal sedition, demoralization and economic disruption, coupled with their external program of economic and military encirclement will lead to the surrender of America in the near future, giving them the resources of America intact. They can then deal with the American people at their leisure. Since the objective evidence supports their conviction that this program is advancing on schedule, it would be stupid for them to incinerate the magnificent homes, factories, and buildings which they covet and have plans to utilize. They are crazy but they certainly are not stupid.

What we are seeing in Berlin is the application to the Communist "Dialectic". This teaches that advance is made as a nail is hammered into a piece of hard wood. Each blow achieves only a little. When that little has been achieved, it is not customary to leave the hammer on the head of the

nail and continue to push. The hammer is removed from the nail. When it has been withdrawn far enough it crashes down for another small gain. At each blow the gain may appear insignificant, but the accumulation produces the desired objective.

Already the Communist gains from the Berlin thrust are becoming apparent. The Summit Conference appears "In the Bag." Khrushchev has been angling for this for years. He remembers well the remarkable gains the Communists have made at all such conferences. Their opponents "negotiate" under tremendous handicaps. They have a moral obligation to keep the agreements to which they commit their countries even if the agreement is disadvantageous. Communist morality demands they break the agreement the moment it is contrary to the program of Communist world domination.

The western statesmen must negotiate under the pressures in their homelands and have the urge to "produce" for the electors. The Communists have no such problems. The electoral crisis confronting Prime Minister Macmillan of England cannot be ignored by President Eisenhower.

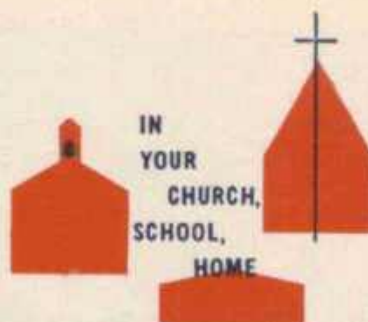
To the Communists this Summit Conference is another battle in the universal Class War and they are confident they will win a great victory.

APOLOGIES

In the last News Letter it was stated inadvertently that all members in the Bridgeport group were cleared by the FBI. This was a mistake for which we apologize as the FBI reports to appropriate government agencies and not to private citizens and organizations.



LOCAL STUDY GROUP



"I want to pull my weight in the struggle for freedom, but, frankly, I don't know what to do."

Have you ever felt like this?

The leading anti-communist fighters in the nation are prepared to tell you what to do if you are prepared to listen. Such men as Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director, Christian Anti-Communism Crusade; Richard Arens, House Un-American Activities Committee; Leslie Millin, Freedom Foundation, Toronto, Canada; Senator Walter Judd, Committee on Foreign Affairs, House of Representatives; W. P. Strube, Jr., President, Mid American Life Insurance Company; Herbert Philbrick, author of "I Was a Communist for the F.B.I."; and Martin Dies, House Un-American Activities Committee, will teach you in detail.

Here is your opportunity!

Gather together a few of your friends of like mind and form a local study group. For God, family and country, act now!

**ACT
NOW!**



Write for handbook

PLEASE INCLUDE **50¢** TO COVER COST

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

CITY _____ STATE _____

In response to the message, we received the following letter concerning our Director of Missions, Rev. James D. Colbert:

First Presbyterian Church

FOURTH AND GRAND
P. O. BOX 606

Artesia, New Mexico

March 5, 1959

TELEPHONE BH 6-2106

FRED G. KLEREKOPER
MINISTER

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade
P.O. Box 890
Long Beach 1, California

Gentlemen:

It is a pleasure to write you concerning the recent visit of Dr. J. D. Colbert to this community. His messages, at the high school, at the various clubs in the city, and his public forum, again in the high school auditorium for adults, were very well received.

Dr. Colbert has a pleasing personality, a good pulpit presence, and certainly is well-versed in his subject. He was very helpful in the discussion groups following his evening address. I am afraid we worked him overtime, but that too is an indication of his reception and ability in the field.

Permit me to say that we heard only the highest praise of the message and the speaker.

I was recently given the opportunity to speak for some eighteen minutes on television in the Roswell area, and it has opened two other towns to our concern. We believe that with these openings we will be able to plant the seed of knowledge and appreciation of the strength of our God and His Christ in the hearts of men in our area.

Again, permit me to say that we thoroughly enjoyed Dr. Colbert and are very pleased with the type of approach which he had and the message he brought.

I am, therefore,

Cordially yours,

Fred G. Klerekoper
Fred G. Klerekoper

FGK/vb

THE CRIMSON SHADOW

Letter from Kofi Skogstad, Milwaukee, Wisconsin:-

"Your film 'The Crimson Shadow' is really circulating around Wisconsin. In a few weeks we will be taking the film to Northern Wisconsin to circulate it through a few small towns. My husband and I have been presenting it on an average of once or twice a week-political groups, veteran's organizations, men's and women's service groups, YMCA, and in private homes for sewing circles and study groups.

"In fact the film is so much in demand--will note this 'at the time not so humorous incident'. Someone had borrowed the film from us to show at a noon luncheon meeting. When the canister was returned to me, I looked in and the 'film was missing.' Sabotage? After many frantic phone calls, it was discovered that after the noon meeting a man had simply walked off with the film because he had a group he wanted to show it too.

"At a viewing this week, a man came up to us after the program and said, 'Such a depressing situation in the world. Why don't you tell us what to do?' 1-2-3, bing, bing, bing. All he wanted was a nice easy solution, no fuss, no trouble.

"I was going to keep track of how many times your 'Crimson Shadow' has been shown, but I have lost track."

NOTE: This film may be had for showing in your area. Just write Gospel Films, Inc., P. O. Box 455, Muskegon, Mich. for a date.

CHINA

Andrew K. T. Ming writes from Formosa:-

"The security of the world depends upon the defense of the United States; the security of the United States depends upon the defense of the Pacific Ocean; the security of the Pacific Ocean depends upon the defense of Formosa. The front door for peace of the whole world depends directly upon the back door of Formosa. We have to work hard for our Christ and Truth to keep the people of Free China in Christian faith and firmly opposed to Communism.

"We are planning to print 100,000 vol-

umes of each of your books except Communism-Diagnosis and Treatment, of which we propose to print 150,000 copies. We need \$11,000.

"There is no greater joy than serving our Lord in these changing days in Free China.

"Our entire China Anti-Communism Crusade joins me in our kindest regards and love.

"Very respectfully yours,
"Andrew Ming"

We have sent \$1,000.00 towards their need. It is a pittance. Please help us send more.

(PROJECTS, Cont.)

turn the tide of Communism in India.

"I enjoyed my stay in India very much, and the lasting impressions of a most gracious and hospitable people are with me. I personally consider George to be the man of the hour for India. He is highly qualified and capable of publishing this urgently needed paper. Time is running out--let's not delay!"

We have forwarded \$15,000 to our friend. The immediate need is \$50,000. Please continue to believe, pray and give that the goal be reached. We cannot afford to fail.

PROJECTS

"Truth Daily Newspaper in Kerala, India"

This project approaches realization. The aim is to begin actual publication in August. George Thomas, Ph.D. writes:

"We have hardly any time to wait as the general elections are so near. We should do our utmost within the next couple of years. I consider it very important that we should go right ahead and turn every stone possible to get the paper started on August 15, 1959. There is an old adage in our language that if we strike at the cobra we should strike only once and that it should be on its head. If we miss this one strike, the cobra is sure to overpower us. I think this applies very well to the Communists. We should strike and strike at its head. Otherwise we are doomed."

Charles Sarvis of Seattle visited George Thomas in Kerala in January. His report is most interesting and enlightening:

"Seeing is believing — and that was exactly my opportunity in January when I visited India.

"After attending a Christian conference in Madras, I flew to Cochin, then traveled by car eighty miles to Kottayam in Kerala State to visit the home of George Thomas. There I found myself in a Communist-controlled land with opportunities on every hand to view the Communist in action. I saw their many bookstands and their red flags with hammer and sickle flying. I heard them shout their menacing slogans as they gathered for a parade. George and I watched the parade as dusk came on and several thousand young people with torches, drums, and firecrackers started their seven mile march. Near the end our taxi driver honked the horn to pull by them and the crowd parted as we started to leave, but before we knew it our car was surrounded by them and angry faces were peering in the windows. Both George and I bowed in prayer for our safety as they knew who George was, and I was an unwelcome American. We were both breathing easier as the crowd parted when some police (Communist also) arrived and we were given room to leave the area and go home.

"The Communist menace looms larger and closer every day. We are losing ground at a dizzy pace. Communism is, beyond a

UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES



STUDENT INTEREST AT WHITWORTH COLLEGE, SPOKANE, WASHINGTON, AFTER AN ADDRESS BY DR. SCHWARZ.

question of a doubt, conquering the world. I believe that at this time India is the most strategic country in the world due to its large population of four hundred million people. There are in India fourteen states with governments resembling our own. At the Southern tip of India lays the most beautiful state of all—Kerala. The Communists were voted into power a year and a half ago under a Democratic system. This was done by flooding the country with literature. There are at this time four daily newspapers, two weekly magazines published by the Communist Party, also twelve leftist newspapers. Kerala has a population of twelve million with a literacy rating of sixty per cent as compared to seventeen per cent over India as a whole. There is not at the present time any publication presenting the truth of the Communist party goals. I firmly believe the answer lies in supplying George Thomas with the equipment necessary to publish a daily newspaper. This paper will print the truth to the people in Kerala of the Communist menace. I believe that by 1962—the next election year in Kerala—that the Communists will be voted out of power which will in turn,

(Cont. on Insert)

During February and March I addressed students at:—

- University of California—San Francisco, Cal
- San Jose State College—San Jose, Cal.
- Whitworth College—Spokane, Wash.
- Montana School of Mines—Butte, Mont.
- Montana State College—Bozeman, Mont.
- University of San Diego—San Diego, Cal.
- Wheaton College—Wheaton, Ill.
- Greenville College—Greenville, Ill.
- Tulane University—New Orleans, La.
- Loyola University—New Orleans, La.
- Baylor University—Waco, Texas

In addition large numbers of High School Assemblies were addressed.

The student response to the challenge to Christian dedication is amazing.

WHAT DOES THE FUTURE HOLD FOR YOUR CHILDREN?

Charter Board Member

Robert E. Sackett and Family

Seated left to right: Marie, Junior at Grace College, R. E. Sackett, Mrs. Sackett, holding Timothy John (age 3 months), and Nancy, first year at Moody Bible Institute.

In front, left to right: Morris, Stephen, Jane and Robert, Jr.

Mr. Sackett owns and operates the Morris Printing Company in Waterloo, Iowa, where the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade Newsletters are printed and mailed, and the books on Communism written by Dr. Fred Schwarz are printed.



YOU CAN HELP!

Read and distribute the following books by Dr. Fred Schwarz

BOOKLETS AVAILABLE

"The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism."

"The Communist Interpretation of Peace."

"The Christian Answer to Communism."

Per Copy, 50c — Per Dozen, \$3.60 — Per Hundred, \$20.00

"COMMUNISM, DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT"

Per Copy, \$1.00 — Per Dozen, \$9.00 — Per Hundred, \$60.00

Send Orders for Above to:

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

P. O. Box 890

Long Beach 1, California

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D. D., Long Beach, Calif.
(Now with the Lord)

G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, Former Pres. (With the Lord)
James D. Colbert, Director of Missions
G. W. Westcott, Vice-President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California

LIFE MEMBERSHIPS

Mr. Roy L. Bartlett, Burbank, Calif.
Dr. T. C. Harper, Sherman Oaks, Calif.
Wallace Lockhead, Prairie View, Ill.
Rev. & Mrs. Erling H. Wold, N. Hollywood
Maurice Burns, Humble, Texas
Ralph Johnson, Dishman, Wash.
Capt. & Mrs. G. L. Carr, Fairchild AFB, Wash.

Clara W. Moffatt, Spokane, Wash.
Mr. Howard L. Madden, San Antonio, Texas
Mr. Alan Young, Walnut Creek, Calif.
Alfred L. Brosio, San Diego, Calif.
Dr. Robert Grant, Jr., San Diego, Calif.
Lorentz S. Felde, San Diego, Calif.
Mrs. Frank M. Hoffman, San Diego, Calif.
Mr. & Mrs. Wm. L. Tescher, Portland, Ore.
Edith T. Midgley, San Diego, Calif.
Mrs. Miriam McKee, Spokane, Wash.
Mrs. Emma M. Wisneyer, Billings, Mont.
Lloyd Lamb, Seattle, Wash.
Mr. Vincent J. Moffatt, San Diego, Calif.
Dr. Joseph F. Craven, New Orleans, La.
Mr. John S. Lynn, Indianapolis, Ind.
Mrs. Jane Koning, Corona, Calif.
Miss Alice C. T. Peterson, Chicago, Ill.
Mr. & Mrs. Gooding N. Kelly, Chicago, Ill.
Mr. M. J. Harvey, Jr., Tyler, Texas

CONCLUSION

Time and space do not allow mention of the contributions and achievements of many who are sacrificially devoting time, energy and money with outstanding results. Our Missions Director, Jim Colbert, is meeting a great reception wherever he speaks; Bill Strube, secretary and Texas director, is a dynamo of dedication and is literally performing miracles; that unique company, The Allen-Bradley Company of Milwaukee, Wisconsin, continues its exemplary program for the survival of freedom; Trev. White, Pastor of the First Baptist Church of Caldwell, Idaho, has now joined our team on a full-time basis; Jack Danciger of Fort Worth continues his great efforts. These are but a few. Our work is growing on every hand. In this we could take satisfaction if we did not contrast it with the overwhelming progress Communism is making. It is unlikely that the sleep of Khrushchev is as yet troubled by our efforts. His day is coming. As more people throw themselves and their means into the struggle, under the direction of the Spirit of God, with our power multiplied by His power, we advance to Victory.

Your Christian Friend,
Fred C. Schwarz

Schedule

As this News Letter goes to press I am in the New England area. Following the New England area my schedule will be as follows:

Apr. 16—Exchange Club, Milwaukee, Wisc.
Apr. 17—9:00 and 11:00, Milwaukee School of Engineering
Noon, luncheon at the University Club, Milwaukee, Wis.
Apr. 18 and 19—Clinic at Houston, Texas
Apr. 20—Freedom Forum, Searcy, Arkansas
Apr. 22—9:15, Mark Evans W.T.O.P. at Broadcast House,
Washington, D.C.
Noon, Arlington Optimist Club, Arlington, Virginia
7:45, Full Gospel Tabernacle, Washington, D.C.
Apr. 23—12:15, Silver Springs Civitan Club, Silver Springs, Md.
Apr. 23—8:00 p.m., Meeting at Pikesville, Md.
Apr. 24—10:00 a.m., Washington Bible College, Washington, D.C.
12:30 Noon, New Era Club at Y.W.C.A., Wash., D.C.
8:00 p.m., Mt. Olivet Methodist Church, Arlington, Va.
Apr. 25—1:00 p.m., Luncheon in Washington, D.C.
Evening meeting in Silver Springs, Md.
Apr. 26—All day in Washington, D.C. at the following places:
9:30 a.m., Eldbrooke Methodist Church
11:00 a.m., First Brethren Church
3:00 p.m., Rally at the First Brethren Church
6:45 p.m., Maryland Avenue Baptist Church
8:00 p.m., National Baptist Church
Apr. 27 to May 10—Philadelphia, Pennsylvania
May 11 to May 24—New York City, New York
May 26 to May 30—Indianapolis, Indiana

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER



Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Exec. Director Dr. W. E. Pietsch, Former President (Now with the Lord)

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary

JUNE, JULY, 1959

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

REFUGEES FROM THE TRUTH WHAT IS MENTAL HEALTH?



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOL

Preparations are proceeding apace for the coming Anti-Communism School in Indianapolis. The dates September 29 to October 3 are firm. The school is to be held at Butler University in Indianapolis. The faculty is planned to include Richard Arens, Director of the House Un-American Activities Committee; Herbert Philbrick, counter-spy for security forces against Communism; an expert on profit-sharing in Industry to speak on the subject, Proletarian Stockholders, the Class War made ridiculous; a representative of the Nationalist Chinese; Frank Barnett, Director of the Richardson Foundation to speak on Communist Economic Warfare; Bill Strube, and myself, as well as many others. In addition, there will be films and public speaking classes. Write for your prospectus or enroll now. Tuition fee will be \$20.00, with scholarships available in special cases.

The truth is sometimes very unpleasant. Courage is needed to acknowledge it. The coward is prone to escape into the realm of delusion. There are always those ready and eager to prey upon these refugees from truth. Today the name of one of these havens of delusion is Mental Health.

In Philadelphia I was the guest on a late evening Radio program where it is customary to interview visitors to the city.

Present in the studio during the interview was a psychiatrist. He was scheduled for a following interview on behalf of a "MENTAL HEALTH" program. During the interview I stated that I experienced great difficulty in convincing people that the Communists mean business; that they believe their own philosophy; and that they are inflexible in their program and purpose. I then proceeded to outline the Communist program for the encirclement, isolation, demoralization and conquest of America.

This psychiatrist disagreed profoundly with what I was saying. He came on to the program to explain to the people why I would make such statements. Ignoring entirely the very existence of Communism he told the people that I must be suffering from some very deep internal emotional conflict which I was projecting into the external world. He illustrated perfectly the sordid technique of attacking the person rather than the arguments of the person.

I thanked him for providing me with the perfect illustration of the pseudo-intellectual, cutting himself off from reality, and living in a world created by his own desires. I had with me the book, "How To Be A Good Communist," by Lin Shao-Chi, President of Communist

China, published by the Communist Chinese Publishing House of Peking. I showed him specific passages in unequivocal language clearly stating the Communist goal of world conquest, and the method of deceiving and defeating the free world. To all appearances the evidence left him totally unmoved.

It has always been possible to believe that fire does not burn, that if you jump out of the tenth story window of a building you may float or fall, that cancer does not kill and that Communism is not Communism. Historically these beliefs have been called insanity; it's quite a change to entitle them or their equivalent, "Mental Health."

Many people are prostituting their intelligence, living in a delirium of delusion and calling it by some fine sounding name.

A few chosen at random are Christian Reconciliation, Faith, or Mental Health.

Informed people are aware of what the Communists have done to the beautiful Christian word PEACE. It is tragically true that the Communists have so used the word Peace to deceive and conquer that "Peace" movements are automatically suspected. We can no longer trust fine words. We must now be careful of the phrase "Mental Health."

J. Edgar Hoover calls the Communist war of words, Semantic Sabotage.

I am grateful to God that the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is not dominated by the spirit of fear, but by the spirit of love and a sound mind.

THE UNIVERSITY FRONT

Since last Newsletter two of the Universities at which I have spoken have been Harvard University and Massachusetts Institute of Technology in Boston, Mass. Such audiences are challenging and inspiring. The general student response is excellent but we generally flush into the open the allies of Communism. The meeting and response at M. I. T. was outstanding. The following extracts from THE TECH, student newspaper, and ensuing correspondence speaks for itself.

"On the afternoon of April 11 Dr. Frederick Schwarz of Sidney, Australia spoke on the subject of The Threat of World Communism before an audience of about 200 students and faculty crammed into room 10-275. His rather startling thesis was that at the present trend the United States will surrender to Communist forces about the year 1973. After presenting this he moved to some advice as to what we can do in an attempt to reverse this disastrous trend in world affairs.

"Dr. Schwarz' lecture first showed how we are losing on the fronts of the Military, Economy, and (most important of all) Communications. The tremendous military and economic advances of the Communist block are familiar to most of us, but the surprising fact is the crushing defeat we are suffering in the communications field. Dr. Schwarz had with him many examples of the beautiful propaganda literature of the Red press printed in all the consequential languages of the world. He cited examples such as the hundreds of Communist agents he has seen at work in Indian villages spreading the Red lie. There is no information from the Free World to combat this onslaught of propaganda in the fertile minds of people such as these innocent, but unfortunately ignorant Hindus.

"Dr. Schwarz believes that unless this fantastic flood of Communist propaganda is effectively countered by truth from the Free World (not electricity and electric lights by which to read Communist propaganda), we will lose the very critical areas of Southeast Asia and Africa to the Red tide. Once these are taken Western Europe will fall by sheer weight of numbers and South and Central America will follow suit. This leaves only North America, which, bewildered and confused, will surrender with-

out a shot rather than be annihilated.

"Communist rule in the United States will be accompanied by mass slaughter of all those who do not conform to their rules for slavery just as it occurred in the Ukraine, North Korea, and Hungary. All this by 1973 unless YOU do something about it NOW. Dr. Schwarz admits that he does not have all the answers or even a considerable portion of them. He does hope that the American people can be enlightened to the fact that Communism is our mortal enemy, not just another dictatorship to oppose; Americans must strive with all their mental and physical resources to combat the river of lies coming from Moscow, Peking, and Warsaw. We must be ready to dedicate our lives to these ends.

"Sideline: PICKETING !!

"Dr. Schwarz appeared again at MIT, this time by motion picture, in THE CRIMSON SHADOW, which was shown Tuesday evening. Waiting at the door to room 4-270, where the film was shown, was a small group of students doling out some rather irrational verbal and literal arguments to the effect that Dr. Schwarz is advocating Anti-Christian methods and that Russia is neither truly Communist nor bent on world domination. Signing their mimeographed publication were: Pete Camero '62, Barry Sheppard '60, Gus Horowitz '62, Dave Vilkomerson '62, Kenny Seymour '60, George Lermer '60, and Archie Thomas '62. These students claim that 'This (Communist) dictatorship must be opposed just as every other dictatorship should be opposed, including Franco, Chiang Kai-Shek, King Saud, and all the South American dictators,' and further that 'Russian Communism can be stopped by having democracy, by supporting it everywhere it exists, by living it in America.' These statements are fast approaching the ridiculous. According to the first we should reject Nationalist China, our strongest and most steadfast ally in Southeast Asia. According to the second our democratic living and support of world democracies for close to two centuries should check the Red hoard; it still advances. What we need are Americans with a full appreciation for the Communist menace and a desire to combat it with full force of word and deed."

I do not know who wrote the editorial but I am proud of both him and his work. I have never had a finer report from anywhere in the United States.

The defenders of Communism rushed into print and were joined by certain ecclesiastical allies. A visit to the Boston area and its educational institutions is indicated for the Fall.

ANDHRA STATE



Mrs. Rao and Little Babu

Mrs. Rao, whose photograph is shown here along with little Babu, writes, "I have now only one child, but my dear Lord is going to give me 25 children to train them as the Crusaders for the Cross. —" How would you like your family to suddenly grow by 25? Youngsters like these in the photograph need our help. Will you adopt your own orphan child; love it, pray for it and support it? The cost will be \$10.00 per month to support such a little one.



These dear little ones need your support and prayers.

The native workers in Andhra continue to work and serve Christ. The number supported is now 15 and we urgently need sponsors for twelve more missionaries in Andhra State. The cost is presently \$15.00 per month to support a messenger of light.

MAILBAG

Answers flood in through the mail to the perennial question "What Can I Do?" Here are a few taken at random.

"After hearing Dr. Schwarz lecture and reading his testimony before the Un-American Activities Committee of the House of Representatives I decided to join the fight against Communism. I mailed out fifty copies of the enclosed letter, following up with copies of the testimony, then secured more copies of testimony from Dr. Walter Bridge, pastor of First Baptist church of this city, run 50 more copies of the letter, mailing them to other relatives and friends and in each case following with the testimony."

"Dear Friend:

Recently I attended a lecture by Dr. Fred Schwarz, noted authority on Communism, and after the lecture, I picked up a few free copies of Dr. Schwarz' testimony before the Committee on Un-American Activities of the United States House of Representatives.

"This was the most revealing piece of literature that I have ever read concerning Communism. As I learned about their philosophy of life, their plans and methods for world conquest, when they expect to complete the job, the progress they are making, and what they plan to do with all the capitalists, and Christians as well, when they have conquered the world, I resolved to throw myself into this fight and do what I can to co-operate with those forces that are striving to protect our liberties.

"Dr. Schwarz is Executive Director of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. I joined his organization and secured fifty copies of his testimony for distribution.

"To each of you who receive a copy of this letter I expect to send a copy of Dr. Schwarz's testimony within a few days. Please watch for it. Don't throw any mail into the waste basket until you are sure what it is. And when you get this testimony, please read it, and then don't throw it away. Either save it for future reference or give it to someone else, but get as much use out of it as possible, and if you would like more copies let me know.

Note: All copies of this letter mailed out were sent to relatives and personal friends whom I believed would make good use of the testimony. L. D. N."

"Dear Friends:

"It thrills our hearts to read the literature you send out. The messages given in high places like the one given before the Texas legislature. If the wealthy people could only see what is coming upon us and spend their wealth rather than let the Communists take over and use their wealth for the Communist cause.

"We are two old pensioners poor in bodily health with two missionary daughters, but would love to have \$10,000 to give toward the fight for God and country.

"Enclosed our check for \$5.00. Please send handbook for local study group and 50 copies of the message given in Texas. It is wonderful what the Allen-Bradley Co. is doing, we are praying daily for you. We have contacts with about 2 dozen high schools and 50 pastors that we mail reading to in hopes they will get busy and do something.

R. B. Kitchen, Anderson, Mo."

"Dear Brothers: My sister and I enclose ten dollars, which you may use as you consider most effectively, for this cause.

"I believe I might use fifty copies of the address of Dr. Schwarz on the Disease of Communism, to the State Legislature of Texas on March 25, 1959 — if I may have them.

"I believe this is the most effective address on this subject that I have ever read. Dr. Schwarz must be the clearest minded speaker on Communism in the world today.

Yours respectfully, Arthur J. Taylor"
815 East 7th Ave., Vancouver 10, B. C.

"Dear Mr. Schwarz:

Your article in Christianity Today for April 13th, has posed a question for me.

"Since you wrote the article, I think that perhaps you can help answer the question.

"Toward the close of the article there is a phrase which goes, 'Adequate knowledge of Communist deceitfulness should be in the possession of every preacher . . .

"My question . . . Where can I get that knowledge?

"The literature on this probably is vast and I would like to have some guidance as to where to start. I do not necessarily look for short cuts but I do want to be able to use my study time as effectively as possible.

"If your organization has literature that will open up this field for me, I shall be glad to receive it. I am not adverse to buying some books on the subject if necessary only I would like to have some advice as to what to buy.

"May I hear from you. Thank you for your courtesies, Numbers 6:24-26

The Allen-Bradley Co. of Milwaukee continue their program of distribution of my Testimony on the Communist Mind with limitless generosity and enthusiasm.

The Knights of the Round Table of Houston, Texas have reprinted the testimony on the Communist Mind and have sent a copy to every teacher and pastor in Houston, Texas. Thank you is so inadequate.

With the copy of the testimony sent to each teacher they enclosed a letter containing the following:

"Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, a Physician and Surgeon of Sydney, Australia, is one of the outstanding authorities in the world today on the subject of Communism. He recently appeared before a Congressional Committee in Washington, and gave the testimony which has been reprinted for your convenience, and is enclosed with this letter. Several business firms and others have reprinted the contents of this booklet for circulation throughout the United States. Notably, among these, is the Allen-Bradley Co. of Milwaukee, Wisconsin, which has on several occasions printed it as a two-page advertisement in major newspapers across the country, including a reprint in the Houston Post on January 8, 1958. We are proud to number ourselves among this group and to make a copy available to you personally.

"We sincerely urge you to read this booklet, which will require but a few minutes of your time. What you do with the information that you glean from this booklet is your own affair but it may determine your destiny. Since this is a reprint of a U. S. Government document you can inform your

(Cont. other side of insert)

Operation

Testimony



The Knights of the Round Table (a service similar to Rotary, Kiwanis, etc.) of Houston, Texas, have reprinted Dr. Schwarz's testimony in booklet form as per the above and have sent copies to 8,000 School Teachers and Ministers in Houston, Texas. They are going to distribute it also at their National Convention urging other clubs to do the same. Every School Teacher and Minister in the United States should have a copy of this. Small clubs can purchase these booklets with envelopes for mailing these booklets at \$60.00 per thousand. In quantities of 5,000 or more, your club emblem, name and special copy can be included in the copy. Things are done in a big way in Texas, they say, but surely other service clubs can see the opportunity and meet the challenge.



Rosemary Schwarz and Johnny Wilson, youngest member of the Australian Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. May, 1959

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade Financial Report

AUDITOR'S CERTIFICATE

We have made an examination of the accounts and records of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade for the year ended December 31, 1958. Our examination was made in accordance with generally accepted auditing standards and accordingly included such tests of the accounting records and such other auditing procedures as we considered necessary in the circumstances.

In our opinion the accompanying Condensed Statement of Receipts and Disbursements fairly presents a summary of cash transactions of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade for the year ended December 31, 1958 in conformity with generally accepted accounting principles.

BROWN, LLOYD AND STEVENSON CERTIFIED PUBLIC ACCOUNTANTS
CHRISTIAN ANTI-COMMUNISM CRUSADE

Condensed Statement of Receipts and Disbursements

For the Year Ended December 31, 1958

CASH BALANCES AT JANUARY 1, 1958		\$ 4,587.12
RECEIPTS:		
General undesignated (including memberships)	\$88,366.25	
Sales of books and tapes	5,731.09	
For foreign projects	8,638.42	
Registrations and gifts - schools	1,919.17	
Interest	78.22	
Refunds, offsets and transfers	5,747.63	
Total Receipts		110,481.38
Total Accountability		\$115,068.50
DISBURSEMENTS:		
Administrative expenditures:		
Salaries	\$ 9,530.63	
Travel	2,540.00	
Office supplies and expenses (Note 1)	5,068.28	
Rent and utilities	3,518.32	
Insurance and taxes	481.15	
Equipment	823.57	
Total Administrative Expenditures (22.28%)	\$21,961.93	
MISSIONARY EXPENDITURE:		
Domestic Missionary Investment:		
Salaries and travel expenses	\$28,759.94	
Printing - books and tapes	5,245.86	
Literature	8,862.62	
Radio and other promotional	4,299.21	
Miscellaneous	773.50	
Foreign Missionary Investment:	28,690.30	
Total Missionary Expenditures	76,631.43	
Total Disbursements		98,593.36
CASH BALANCES AT DECEMBER 31, 1958		\$ 16,475.14

- Notes: (1) This includes postage expense in amount of \$2,515.75 which was not segregated as to administrative expense or missionary expense; it is estimated that at least two-thirds represents missionary expense.
- (2) Full audit reports are on file at our offices in Long Beach, California, and Houston, Texas, for inspection of our current and prospective donors.

China Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

Andrew K. T. Ming writes,

"I realize how important it is to found the forts of Anti-Communism in the front

line of our Republic of China. I have put to work already the books and the money you sent."



Members of the Headquarters of our Christian Anti-Communism Crusade in China

OUR AFRICAN WORK



The above is a picture of the December, 1958 issue of "Our Africa" magazine which we helped get started in Johannesburg, South Africa. Present circulation runs 37,000 per month, being read by 350,000 people, in seven African countries - Kenya, Uganda, Northern Rhodesia, Southern Rhodesia, Nyasaland, Swaziland and the Union of South Africa. This magazine is a positive Christian message, at less expense, to more souls in one month than many missionaries do in a year.

There are four staff workers still needing support on this magazine, at \$50.00 per month, per worker. If your Sunday School class, or Women's Circle, or Men's Bible Class would be interested in having your own personal missionary, please communicate with our Texas Branch Office, P. O. Box 6422, Houston 6, Texas, and we will be happy to assign one to you.

This magazine is published in English. If you would like to subscribe to this 32 page monthly magazine, so that you can see first hand the production of some of the foreign work, you may do so. Having your own copy of the magazine would also help you to pray more effectively. To subscribe, send \$1.00 to South Africa General Mission, 108 Prospect Park, West Brooklyn 15, New York. Tell them it is for a subscription to "Our Africa" magazine.

This publication is worthy of your continued prayers and support.

MAILBAG (Cont.)

students regarding the moral implications of Communism, which centers around the regeneration of mankind through the principles of animal husbandry. This document will also help you explain the inhuman workings and purposes of the communes that have been established in Communist China.

**Knights of the Round Table of Houston
John Bennett President**

The first printing of 50,000 copies of the address on the Disease of Communism is now exhausted and we are busily sending out the second printing of 50,000 copies. I have been encouraged greatly by the response to this message. Have you given it to your family, your friends or your church?

TRUTH NEWSPAPER IN KERALA, INDIA

Our Crusade

Official Family

George Thomas is a Ph.D. from the University of Washington. He is a dedicated Christian; a fervent Anti-Communist and lover of freedom. His native state is Kerala, India. He is editor of the fine Christian magazine *Viswadeepam* — meaning light of the world. He is to edit the daily Truth newspaper commencing in Kerala August 15. He is the author of the following article.

"I am sure you all know that for the past 23 months our small state of Kerala has been governed by the Communist party. A combination of various circumstances led to the election of a Communist majority in the state legislature. Therefore they were called upon, according to democratic practices to form a government under the constitution of India. This they did with alacrity. The people of Kerala, I do not think, quite anticipated the dangers involved in such a step. They were demanding a change from the Congress party who were ruling the State ever since India became independent. This eagerness for a change in government blinded them to the reality that when the Communists come into power they will do their utmost to cling on to the office, if possible to infiltrate into every branch of the administration. When we study the situation of Kerala, this is what exactly had happened. Take for example, the field of Education. The Communists have already passed legislation to nationalize all the schools. Perhaps you do not know that most of the educational institutions of Kerala were opened as a result of the selfless efforts of Christian missionaries through the past centuries. Even now a good majority of the schools are owned and managed by Christian people. Nobody need tell the people that education is the field that they first try to conquer because if they can sow the seeds of Communism in the young minds of students they can create a Communist generation in India. Therefore, they are now progressively wresting from the hands of Christian managers all the schools in Kerala. The next thing they did was to nationalize the production of text books. Thus they are able to put Communist literature before the children, often praising the achievements of the Communist Russia or China. In every text book they have drawn a roseate picture of the Soviet Union.

"The next administrative field into which they infiltrated was the Police. The Police were given special instructions not to interfere in labour disputes if Communist-led workers were involved. Non-Communists as a whole were not given the safety and protection that were due to them. They divided the entire State into two camps, the Communist and the non-Communist. The Communists are a privileged class. The police protected them. Jobs were given them. In all the fields of competition, the Communists were favoured. This has created an alarming situation in Kerala. About the law and order situation, the less said the better. Can you imagine a situation in which more than 20 political murders were committed within the last 23 months? At one place 5 persons were murdered in cold blood by an armed Communist mob. We hear of political attacks, assassinations and harassments almost every day. Cases are not few when Communist gangs broke into homes, dragged out the men and women and beat them up for the simple reason that they did not believe in Communist ideology. This indeed is an awful

situation upon which I do not desire to expend. In many cases, to evade public anger, the police would charge a case here and there against the Communists. They are often withdrawn at Government instructions or, if found guilty and sentenced by the law courts, the sentences were remitted by the Government.

"It is not without emotion that I say these things, friends. Any individual who has enjoyed freedom and has a sense of what it means to live in a free society cannot but be charged with emotion when coming face to face with a situation such as I have described. As you Christian friends enjoy the freedom to preach, worship and lead a life you like, we want you to remember us in your prayers as we fight the most dangerous enemy of all — I mean, "International Communism."

"At present we are praying and waiting upon the Lord, as some of you might know, to open up ways to start a daily paper. This indeed is a very ambitious scheme. In the natural, it is impossible but we have utter faith in the Lord that He will make it possible if it is His will. The Lord has supplied us enough funds to purchase a printing machine. We have a tremendous lot to do yet. We depend upon the Lord to supply the necessary funds. The daily paper we contemplate publishing will be the only mouthpiece of evangelical Christians in India. The Hindus have their own daily papers. So do the Roman Catholics. The Communists already have 5 daily papers. I have received information from very reliable party quarters, that they are planning to start two other dailies, one from Kottayam itself. In this age when the battle is waged for the minds of men, a daily paper can do more good than atomic bombs or jet bombers.

"Kerala, may I remind you friends, is the most strategic place in the whole world where the Kremlin and the Cross truly face each other. Which will win, will entirely depend upon your prayers and support for the work we seek to carry on in the Lord's name."

What a magnificent opportunity we have to help in this work. This project will cost \$50,000.00. We have sent \$20,000.00. That leaves \$30,000.00. The testing time is ahead. We must not fail.

George Thomas writes:

"I have started to buy Newsprint as it is available in the market. I would like to build up a stock enough for 6 months. I know the Lord will help us, Dr. Schwarz. The building for our new press is progressing rapidly. Because the foundation had to be started deeper than what we had anticipated, I am a little behind schedule. But this will not effect our over-all plans.

"I marvel at the things we have been able to do in this first one year. I know it is not our ability or wisdom that accomplished these things but the Lord's unbounded grace and help. I am deeply indebted to

The number of our full-time workers here in the U. S. A. is continually growing. We welcome to our staff as Executive Vice President, Rev. Trevelan White. Mr. White has resigned the pastorate of First Baptist Church of Caldwell, Idaho, to work in the Crusade.



Rev. Trevelan White

"A lackadaisical, Laodicean spirit prevails in state, business and church. Our period may be likened to luxury-loving Rome or complacent Greece of other centuries.

"As it becomes our privilege to take up the tools of labor with the Crusade and its workers, we lean on Christian grace and plead for an honest heart to struggle against the effects of this period in our own lives and multitudes 'round the world.

"The field of financial development, with which I am to be engaged exclusively, is urgently required if we are to share the urgency of our message with the many millions across the face of the globe.

"Appoint yourself a committee of one to assist us in reaching anyone who will assist us in securing the financial support we so desperately need. I look forward to meeting many of our friends across the months.

Trev. White"

you for your tireless efforts on our behalf.

"Word is already spread that we are going to start the Daily. The local Communists are not happy about this. What they try to do is to disparage us in their usual jargon, — American stooges, boot-lickers of the Imperialists, etc. I do not mind this because I know that I am not anybody's agent except God's and my work against the Communists is the result of deep-seated conviction that they stand against everything decent and honorable. Until our last breath is gone, fight we must these deadly enemies."

WASHINGTON LUNCHEON

It is not often I hit the Society columns but that was my experience in Washington D.C. Evening Star, April 25.

"Today, at the Chevy Chase Club, Mrs. Perle Mesta will entertain 40 guests for luncheon in honor of Dr. Fred Schwarz of Sydney, Australia. Dr. Schwarz, well-known lecturer and anti-Communist, is on his seventh world lecture tour.

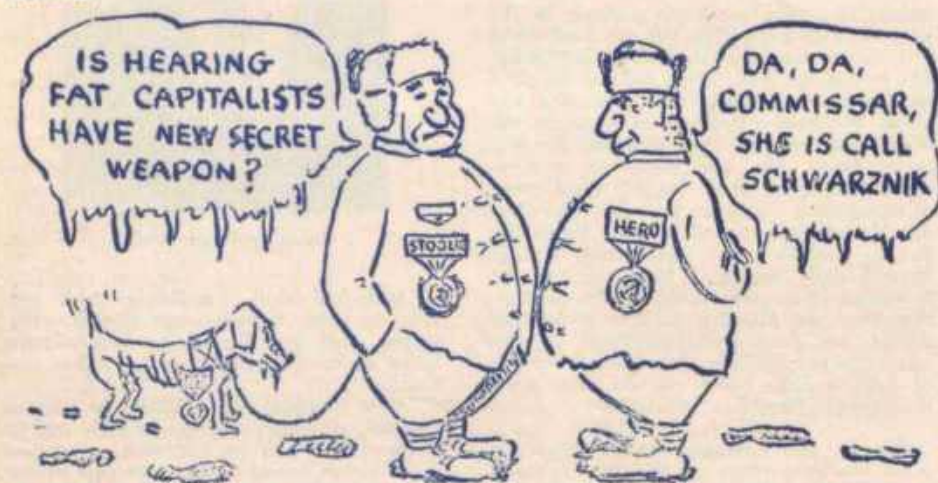
"Dr. Schwarz will speak at the luncheon,

and his talk will be followed by a question and answer period."

The guests included two Justices of the Supreme Court and their wives with very distinguished personalities of the legislature. Mrs. Martha Lynch, of Dallas, Texas, wonderful friend of our Crusade journeyed all the way from Dallas, Texas to Washington D. C. to attend this luncheon. I cannot adequately express my gratitude to Mrs. Mesta.

NEW SECRET WEAPON - SCHWARZNIK

An outstanding day was the one on which I visited New Hampshire. The Lions Club of Manchester, N. H. and the Manchester Union, published by William Loeb, nationally known courageous fighter for freedom sponsored my appearance to address the New Hampshire Legislature at Concord and to speak to an evening mass rally in Manchester. Both meetings overflowed with people and enthusiasm. The Lions Club published the following cartoon.



Conclusion

The summer is coming when minds turn to fish lurking in streams, and waves crashing on the beach. It is the time of vacation. Money is needed for personal pleasure and cannot be spared for Christ and freedom. The Communists are taking no vacation from their relentless advance. Will you try to keep your giving of money, time and self at the level commensurate with the need? May God baptize us with His spirit of compassion that we may advance with the sword of Truth with the power of love.

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz
Executive Director
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D. D., Long Beach, Calif.
(Now with the Lord)
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, Former Pres. (With the Lord)
James D. Colbert, Director of Missions
G. W. Westcott, Vice-President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California

LIFE MEMBERSHIP LIST

Beginning APRIL 7, 1959

Mrs. Winifred M. Viguerie, New Orleans, La.
Capt. E. Richard Barnes, New Orleans, La.
Mrs. David B. Lawrence, New Orleans, La.
Mr. Forrest C. Pendleton, New Orleans, La.
Contessa Rosalind Wood Guardabassi,
Pride's Crossing, Mass.
Mr. Sterling B. Doughty, Sacramento, Calif.
Mr. J. H. Geisel, Manchester, N. H.
Mrs. Carleton Campbell, Wilton, Conn.
American Legion, Post 308, Forreston, Ill.
Mr. M. F. Richey, Houston, Texas
Mr. Roger Hull, New York, N. Y.
Dr. Harold Malin, Cumberland, Md.
Geneva G. Kuhn, Washington, D. C.
Mrs. Lee Hoagland, Belleville, Mich.

FOR FURTHER

VITAL INFORMATION

Read and distribute the following books by Dr. Fred Schwarz

BOOKLETS AVAILABLE

"The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism."
"The Communist Interpretation of Peace."
"The Christian Answer to Communism."

Per Copy, 50c — Per Dozen, \$3.60 — Per Hundred, \$20.00

"COMMUNISM, DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT"

Per Copy, \$1.00 — Per Dozen, \$9.00 — Per Hundred, \$60.00

Send Orders for Above to:

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

P. O. Box 890

Long Beach 1, California

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational



Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Exec. Director Dr. W. E. Pitsch, Former President (Now with the Lord)

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary

SEPTEMBER, 1959

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

VISIT OF KHRUSHCHEV - INSTALLMENT ON SURRENDER

Khrushchev is coming. These somber words ring like a death-knell in the ears of those who love national honor and who believe that it is wrong to consort with criminals and to dignify murderers while the blood of the victims is hardly dry.

Some catastrophes are so overwhelming that the sufferer enters a state of emotional shock in which the emotions are numbed. Many a mother, when told that husband and children have been killed in an accident, enters such a state where the fountain of tears is dry and confused melancholy is the characteristic mood. There is a paralysis of the emotions and will.

Such a condition seems to have overwhelmed many American citizens. The change is so sudden, the revelation of national perfidy so complete that the mind cannot comprehend the truth. Three months ago it would have been unthinkable. John Foster Dulles has only recently been laid to rest in his grave and this overwhelming reversal occurs.

Some of the arguments given to justify this act are so childishly naive that they approach insanity. Typical is the following: "Let Khrushchev come and see for himself how the American people live. Let him see the homes in which the American workers live, the automobiles in which they drive, the churches they attend, and he will be impressed and realize the error of the Communist picture of America."

Khrushchev has an espionage system that can secure for him the intimate secrets of America's classified scientific knowledge, yet it is assumed that he does not know what type of houses are occupied by the American people, and that it will come as a bright burst of revelation when he discovers that the great majority of American workers drive automobiles.

Those who reason thus are totally ignorant of Communism and its devices. The inner core of Communist leadership is remarkably well informed about all features of American life. What they tell the masses of the world is what they decide will be most effective for the Communist purpose of world conquest. They present the picture of an America which is weak and decadent, with power in the hands of a few Wall Street Capitalists who manipulate the elected government officials as puppets, and who grind down the workers. The workers live in exploitation and poverty while the greedy Wall Street Capitalists plot an aggressive world war. This is the agitation to be fed the people of the world.

Communist leadership concentrates upon the acquisition of accurate knowledge concerning every feature of American life. They have huge files filled with data on America's military and industrial life and their knowledge is precise in every detail.

Khrushchev is a dedicated Communist. He has proved his utter faithfulness to Communist doctrine and practice during forty rugged years. He boasts, "I have been a Communist for forty years. I have yet to be reproved for the failure of my Communist duty." He has risked



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

his life many times in Communist causes. He has participated in countless purges and many bloody murders. He has shown an uncanny skill in intrigue, deception, and the art of securing and maintaining power. He has proven his ability to adapt immediately to every turn of the Communist line; to hate today where he loved yesterday; to kill today those he honored yesterday; to use every term of Communist double-talk with superb dialectical skill.

To believe that such a man will be influenced away from the Communist objective of conquest by what he sees in a brief visit to America is as realistic as to believe that Pope John would renounce the doctrines and program of the Catholic Faith be-

(Cont. P. 2)

VISIT OF KHRUSHCHEV - INSTALLMENT ON SURRENDER

(Cont. from Page 1)

cause he saw happy people filling Protestant churches, or that we could cure all the inmates of mental institutions by taking them on a tour to see how sane people live.

THE SIGNIFICANCE OF KHRUSHCHEV'S VISIT:

1. To Khrushchev:

It is a smashing victory in the truceless war for the conquest of the world. His program for this war is: "Encirclement plus demoralization equals surrender." To win this war, he does not need to convert many Americans to Communism. He needs merely to sedate them while the encirclement and demoralization continue. His visit will contribute greatly to this sedation. His photo will appear regularly in the press with some of his pithiest sayings, his face will be seen on television. He will be classified variously as a good fellow, a wit, or even a fool. It will be a rare individual who will sense his sinister purpose and power. The sense of the urgency of the Communist danger will diminish, the slogans "business as usual," "let George do it" will take over and the inexorable advance to doom will be accelerated.

The visit of Khrushchev will advance his world stature and bring closer the day of American surrender. It is the major down-payment on that surrender. Khrushchev is confident that payment in full will be made in a few years, and his boast, "We will bury you," will be proven a modest historical prediction.

2. To the Neutrals:

It will be an invitation to them to jump on the Communist band-wagon so that they won't find themselves on the wrong side when the battle is won. It will indicate to them the tremendous advances Communism is making and reinforce the conviction that Communist victory is inevitable.

3. To the Captive Nations and Peoples who Suffer under Communism

It will be an agony of betrayal. It will be the death-knell of hope. It will bring an agony of despair. Their tyrannical slave master is to be recognized and feted by the one nation to whom they have looked for deliverance. The permanence of his power and their future of hopeless slavery is acknowledged to all the world.

4. To the American People

It is the death of national honor. An unrepentant murderer is to be welcomed into their homeland while he continues to boast of his determination to conquer that very land, while his countless victims rot in their graves and languish in their dreary prison camps. It is the triumph of expediency over courage, of compromise over principle, of death over life. It signifies their day of shame.

To those with hearts of Christian compassion and minds to be able to understand what is taking place, it is a day for mourning, repentance and prayer. It is a day of great challenge to a new dedication to Christ and freedom, that we count not our lives dear unto ourselves, but that we bring to our God the offering of ourselves, our minds and energies, our money and our assets, our tears and prayers that we may be found worthy in this hour.

What Should We Do?

1. **Protest, protest, protest.** Khrushchev was invited to the Scandinavian countries by the government. Such a wave of indignation arose among the people and was shown in the press and public utterances of significant people that Khrushchev found it expedient to cancel his visit. Write to your local paper in the letters to the editor column. Write to your national representatives. Call your local radio commentators and national radio voices. Talk to your friends and urge them to enter the struggle. Distribute literature exposing the shame of this visit to your family, friends, and acquaintances, at work, in your club, and at your church. A groundswell of moral indignation may thwart this cruel tragedy.

2. If he comes, wear a black arm-band signifying mourning for the death of national honor and the victims of Communist tyranny.

3. Fly your flag at half-mast.

4. Refuse to participate in any ceremony or activity honoring this tyrant.

5. Join peaceful demonstrations of protest.

6. Pray to God with your whole heart.

7. Dedicate yourself anew, and throw yourself and all you have and are into the battle for the survival of Christian liberty upon this earth.

Anti-Communism Week

Austin, Texas — September 13-20

Mr. W. P. Strube and Dr. Fred Schwarz will be speakers at the Austin Anti-Communism Week. This project has been undertaken by a group of patriotic businessmen and civic leaders of the Texas capital. They have set an example other cities could profitably follow. Their plan is partly outlined in the following paragraph taken from their circular letter.

In co-operation with this proclamation, we plan to bring to Austin during this week many prominent men who are informed on the Communist conspiracy that threatens to destroy us. Enclosed herewith is a partial list of speakers already engaged for Anti-Communism Week. These men and others will address Civic Clubs, schools, churches, and public meetings during the week with an Anti-Communism Seminar scheduled for Friday night and Saturday in the new City Auditorium.

ANDHRA STATE

The orphanage conducted by Mrs. Rao now houses, feeds and instructs in righteousness twenty little Indian children. These may be adopted by loving American parents for \$10.00 per month. The "parents" will know they are contributing to the health, happiness, and Christian development of one of life's waifs. None of these small orphans has yet been adopted. Who will be the first?

The gospel work in city and village, the printing and literature distribution continues apace under the guidance and direction of our brother, Devananda Rao.



Two doctors fighting the disease of Communism — Dr. Fred Schwarz and Dr. Joost Sluis. Dr. Sluis is director of the Northern Californian branch of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade and is doing an outstanding work. His address is 384 Post Street, San Francisco.

MIRACLE IN KERALA, INDIA

The impossible is now a reality. The daily newspaper is now in publication. We have sent \$35,000.00. We are at the dawn of a great adventure. The following telegram from George Thomas announces the successful birth of this healthy literary babe.

CLASS OF SERVICE This is a fast message unless its deferred character is indicated by the proper symbol.	WESTERN UNION TELEGRAM W. P. MARSHALL, President	SYMBOLS DL=Day Letter NL=Night Letter LT=International Letter Telegram
The filing time shown in the date line on domestic telegrams is STANDARD TIME at point of origin. Time of receipt is STANDARD TIME at point of destination.		
DB802		
D CDU895 33 PD INTL=CD KOTTAYAM VIA RCA 20 1615= LT STRUBE MIDAMERICAN INSURANCE CB= HOU= P.O. Box 6422 Harb. FIRST ISSUE CAME OUT TODAY WITH NINETEEN THOUSAND COPIES DISTRIBUTED IN FOURHUNDRED CENTRES IN KERALA SUCCESS BEYOND EXPECTATION PRAY URGENTLY FOR ROTARY PRESS READ CABLE FRED= GEORGE.		
THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PAYORNS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE		

Victory will not be won till the Communists are defeated in the coming election. This is the crucial hour. We must send the remaining \$15,000.00 needed.

SCHOOL FOR ANTI-COMMUNISTS

INDIANAPOLIS, INDIANA, at the WASHINGTON HOTEL
SEPTEMBER 29 - OCTOBER 3

Arrangements for the Anti-Communism School are proceeding rapidly. This will be the biggest and finest school of this kind held to date. An enthusiastic local committee is working hard. Many segments of the life of the city have promised support. An outstanding faculty will participate. The Governor of Indiana is to proclaim the week September 28-October 3 as official Anti-Communism Week. There is a possibility that our accommodations may prove inadequate. Register early to avoid disappointment.

FOR FURTHER VITAL INFORMATION

Read and distribute the following books by Dr. Fred Schwarz

BOOKLETS AVAILABLE

"The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism."
"The Communist Interpretation of Peace."
"The Christian Answer to Communism."

Per Copy, 50c — Per Dozen, \$3.60 — Per Hundred, \$20.00
"COMMUNISM, DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT"
Per Copy, \$1.00 — Per Dozen, \$9.00 — Per Hundred, \$60.00

Send Orders for Above to:

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade
P. O. Box 890 Long Beach 1, California

THE FILM, THE CRIMSON SHADOW

This film is being shown widely both in this country and throughout the world. In many areas it is raising active Communist resistance, aided and abetted, unfortunately, by timid and ill-informed Christians who do not realize the importance of taking a stand against organized Godlessness.

The Caribbean area is a swimming hotbed of Communist intrigue. It spells danger for the United States. Here the film is being shown. Fred Boldt, Jr., writes:

We perhaps have told you how wonderful your film, "The Crimson Shadow," was supplied to us free. Since we have received this film, we have shown it three times here, but each time, because of the message against Communism it contains, we have been not only looked down upon, but there are many who have been trying to get us not to show it, and some have threatened us. Some have said we have just a limited time to get out of the island. We realized that we might be endangered by showing this film, and by preaching

against the evils of Communism, but little did we know just to what extent. The sad thing is that some of the opposition has come from Christian leaders of the island, nationals who little know what is taking place here.

To secure this film, "The Crimson Shadow," to show in your area, write Gospel Films, P. O. Box 455, Muskegon, Michigan.



Some of our Crusade workers and their partners:

Left to Right: Miriam Hovis, secretary in Long Beach office, and her husband, Don;

Florence Duncan, bookkeeper, and her husband, Jack;

Frances Colbert, wife of our Vice-President and Director of Missions, James Colbert.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D.D., (Now with the Lord)
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, Former Pres. (With the Lord)
James D. Colbert, Director of Missions
G. W. Westcott, Vice-President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California

LIFE MEMBERSHIPS

Mr. & Mrs. Alfred Ludwig, Forreston, Ill.
Rev. David C. Head, Brooklyn, N. Y.
Mrs. Marie E. Brown, New York City, N. Y.
Mr. Austin D. Barney, Hartford, Conn.
Mrs. Celia Hudson, Vancouver, Wash.
Mr. Marshall D. Jones, San Francisco, Calif.
Mr. & Mrs. D. R. Green, Bozeman, Mont.
Dr. Hugh S. Ramsey (M.D.),
Bloomington, Ind.
Mrs. Anne F. Redfield Heaver,
Beverly Hills, Calif.
Mr. Edward H. Clayton, St. Louis, Mo.
Mr. & Mrs. L. R. Fuller, San Diego, Calif.
Dr. James L. Anderson, Miami, Florida
Mr. Charles G. Hendricks, Muskegon, Mich.
Miss Viola E. Callaway, Dallas, Texas
Mr. Jack W. Woodard & Co., Dallas, Texas
Mr. Jean P. Meshew, Wickliffe, Ky.
Mr. & Mrs. Geo. T. Berry, Jr.,
Richmond, Calif.
Mrs. Philip Chandler, Pasadena, Calif.
Mrs. Mary J. Parker, Los Angeles, Calif.
Mrs. Helen S. Fulwider, Los Angeles, Calif.
Mr. Peter O'Donnell, Jr., Dallas 2, Texas
Mr. Raymond I. Smith, Reno, Nevada
Mr. R. W. Naye, Houston, Texas
Ruth McCabe Ruppelius, San Rafael, Calif.

Conclusion

We have heard of the man who went on a worldwide search for diamonds while he had acres of diamonds in his own backyard. Every frustrated individual who says, "What can I do?" is in a similar condition. Opportunity for effective service is all around us. Every personal friend is a potential recruit for the struggle for freedom. A piece of literature handed with a smile and a request that it be read may achieve a miracle. A check or bill sent sacrificially may save a thousand lives.

We need three things:

1. Motivation 2. Knowledge 3. Organization

Can you say with St. Paul, "The love of Christ constraineth me"?

Will you read, listen, and spread the sunlight of the true knowledge in your own environment? Will you join heart, hand, and checkbook, with the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade as we organize, labor, pray, preach, plan and battle for our homes, liberties and the Christian gospel?

Yours in love and service,
Fred Schwarz

Dr. Schwarz's Schedule

Sept. 1—Everett, Wash.—Snohomish County Medical Society
Sept. 2—Bremerton, Wash.—First United Presbyterian Church
Sept. 3—Renton, Wash.—Highlands Community Church
Sept. 4—Seattle, Wash.—North Central Kiwanis
Sept. 6—Seattle, Wash.—Wallingford Evang. United Brethren,
A.M.
Edmonds, Wash.—Esperance Baptist Church. P.M.
Sept. 8—Tacoma, Wash.—Kiwanis Club at noon
Tacoma, Wash.—Faith Temple. P.M.
Sept. 9—Seattle, Wash.—Exchange Club at noon
Elim Baptist Church in the evening
Sept. 10—Tacoma, Wash.—Bethesda Baptist Church
Sept. 11—Tacoma, Wash.—C.B.M.C. at noon
Seattle, Wash.—Mass rally at the Moore Theater
Sept. 12—Tacoma, Wash.—Full Gospel Business Men. A.M.
Sept. 13—Everett, Wash.—Westminster Church. A.M.
Seattle, Wash.—McMicken Heights Bapt. Church. P.M.
Sept. 14—Seattle, Wash.—Lions Club at noon
Sept. 15—Everett, Wash.—Rotary Club at noon
Snohomish County Ministers Fellowship,
Union Meeting in the evening at Bethany Temple
Sept. 16—Seattle, Wash.—Emmanuel Tabernacle
Sept. 17—Spokane, Washington
Sept. 18-19—Austin, Texas
Sept. 21—Davenport, Iowa
Sept. 22-23—Cedar Rapids, Iowa
Sept. 25-27—Alton, Illinois
Sept. 29 through Oct. 3—Indianapolis, Indiana. School for
Anti-Communists at Hotel Washington
Oct. 4-10—Columbus, Ohio
Oct. 11—Boston, Massachusetts area

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade NEWS LETTER



Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Exec. Director Dr. W. E. Pietsch, Former President (Now with the Lord)

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary

JANUARY, 1960

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

'ROUND THE WORLD IN TWENTY-EIGHT DAYS

ENGLAND

During the month of November I circled the earth. Although I was absent from the United States for only twenty-eight days, I spent nearly a week in England and over a week in Formosa.

During my visit to England, I met with leaders in the struggle against Communism and addressed a number of meetings, including a speech delivered to the House of Commons and an address to military officers in their training school at Aldershot.

Although it can not be said that there is a manifest public concern in England regarding the Communist danger, there are individuals and organizations working sacrificially to halt the Communist advance. One such organization is called Common Cause. I was the guest of this group. They lavished hospitality upon me and gave me many opportunities to speak to them. This group publishes a monthly magazine and is active in the struggle against Communism in labor. They published in England the testimony on "The Communist Mind" which I gave before the House Un-American Activities Committee. Their major activity centers on an attempt to curb the power of Communism within the labor unions. This is a never-ending struggle and their efforts have been crowned with a degree of success.

A significant development in England is a resurgence of Trotskyite Communism. Most of you know that Leon Trotsky was the co-author with Lenin of the Russian Revolution. Following the success of the revolution, he was creator and commander-in-chief of the Red Army and Foreign Minister. It was almost universally assumed that, should any thing happen to Lenin, Trotsky would come to power.

In the internal struggles that followed the death of Lenin in 1924, Stalin emerged victorious. Trotsky was expelled from all his positions, expelled from the Communist Party and was eventually exiled from Russia. He took refuge in Europe where he organized a world Communist movement called the Fourth International. For many years he was pilloried as the ultimate in evil by the Stalinist Communists, and was finally slain with an alpine ice stock in Mexico City.

Though Trotsky personally is dead his movement continues to live. In America the Trotskyite Communist movement is known as the Socialist Labor Party. Its members are active particularly in labor disputes where their skilled agitation extracts an enormous annual toll from industry. The manager of one large industrial plant once told me that it cost his firm a million dollars to dismiss one Trotskyite from their employment. The Trotskyite organized a strike which cost that amount before it was settled.

The resurgence of Trotskyite Communism in England is a comparatively recent development. The revelation of Soviet brutality in Hungary caused the defection of certain

leading English Communists. A number of these have joined the Trotskyites and are viciously active in English labor.

The Trotskyite Communists are dedicated to violence and destruction. They are sworn enemies of constitutional government and freedom. The only difference between them and the Communists in general is that they do not give total allegiance to the Soviet Union. Another indication of the danger of Trotskyism is that a party of Trotskyite Communism is exceedingly powerful in Ceylon and may take over the government at any time. As Shakespeare said, "The evil that men do lives after them." Trotsky is dead but his evil genius is very much alive.



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

HONG KONG

From England I flew to Hong Kong. As the DC-6-B flew in from the China Sea for a landing, the mountainous terrain was awe inspiring. It seemed most unlikely that an area of flat ground large enough for an airport would be discovered. However, suddenly the airport stretched in front of us and the plane landed safely.

Hong Kong is a small mountainous island separated by a strait of water from the short, mountainous peninsula of Kowloon which juts out from the Chinese mainland. Into this small area three million people are jammed. The available supplies of fresh water are inadequate, so much so that the hotels provide water in their faucets for only four hours every day.

Hong Kong is a living proof that the claim of the Chinese Communists to be the legitimate representatives of the Chinese people is a lie. It proves that the Chinese Communists are the oppressive enemies of the Chinese people. Of the three million people in Hong Kong, one million are refugees from the Chinese mainland. Their life in Hong Kong is one of extreme frugality. They live in tin shanties on the hillside and have great difficulty securing the minimum re-

(Cont. P. 2)



Arrival in Formosa — the band was out — On the left of Dr. Schwarz is General Ming, President of the Chinese Christian Anti-Communism Crusade.

HONG KONG (cont.)

quirements to maintain life. Yet they have gladly chosen this life rather than the life on the mainland which Communism provides. Escape is exceedingly difficult and dangerous; their future as refugees is

bleak and uncertain; yet the terror drives them forth. They creep down to the coast at night dodging the Communist soldiers and guards, they bribe the captains of the junks sailing the seas off the Chinese coast, (Cont. P. 4)

THE PRESIDENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF CHINA

Taipei, Taiwan
January 9, 1960

Dear Mr. Colbert,

Thank you for your letter of November 24, 1959. It was a pleasure meeting you and Dr. Schwarz during your recent visit to Taiwan.

I have heard a great deal about the fine work you have been doing. I hope you will continue to hammer away at the main theme upon which your organization is built, i. e. that Communism is atheistic in nature, that there can be no religious freedom under Communism, and that the Communists, be they Russian or Chinese, sometimes tolerate the existence of churches in areas under their control to deceive people of the free world.

Above all, I hope you will bring home to your audiences the truth that the free world cannot coexist with Communism just as our Lord cannot coexist with Satan. It behooves the free nations to stand firm and to refuse to recognize the Communists' fruits of aggression. Under no circumstances should the free nations sacrifice principles for the sake of expediency.

If it is at all convenient, I hope you will stay in touch with Dr. George Yeh, our ambassador in Washington.

With the Season's Greetings,

Sincerely yours,

正 中 蔣
CHIANG KAI-SHEK

FORMOSA

The journey from Hong Kong to Formosa was a very pleasant one in a beautifully decorated aircraft of the Formosa air line, the Civil Aviation Transport. I was overwhelmed by the reception I received at the Taipei airport. I have often heard the expression "having the band out to meet him" but this was the first time I had experienced it. As I descended from the airplane, my eyes were misted as I observed the welcoming crowd holding aloft a great banner while the band played. From the moment of my arrival till that of my departure I was overwhelmed by the hospitality, friendliness and generosity of my Chinese hosts. General Ming, president of the Chinese Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, was constantly at my side as I had the inspiring experience of seeing the true Chinese people in Formosa.

The difference between Hong Kong and Formosa can hardly be imagined. In Hong Kong, great wealth and great poverty live side by side. Superb mansions bedeck the hills while the streets teem with beggars. In Formosa there was no evidence of great wealth, but neither was there evidence of poverty. No beggars lurked in the streets stretching out empty hands and pleading for assistance. Everywhere there were signs of the people hard at work with most of their needs, if not their wants, provided.

The achievements of Free China in Formosa are truly remarkable. It is one of the great paradoxes of history that the Communists conquered the mainland largely by promising the people the ownership of their own land. Today no individual on the Chinese mainland owns one square inch of ground whereas in Formosa, ownership of the farms has become the normal way of life. The government set the example by first disposing of the land it owned before expecting the landlords to sell theirs. Ownership of land by the Chinese farmer on the mainland is a lie; in Formosa it is a reality.

Tremendous progress has been made in health and education. Malaria has been practically wiped out. One by one the ancient diseases of the East are being conquered. The island is sprinkled with a network of clinics which today are largely self-supporting. In these, medical care is available for all.

No one could be long in Formosa without realizing the tremendous interest in education. There seems to be a store on every corner and several in each block selling school supplies and books. Over 90 percent of the children of Formosa are attending school. High school and university education are flourishing. Today ten thousand overseas Chinese students are enrolled in the universities of Formosa. One of the most encouraging developments is that the tide of students from overseas Chinese communities to universities on the mainland is receding, and more and more are looking to Formosa for their education. The attractive mask is being ripped from the face of Communism and the Chinese overseas are seeing the real ugliness of that system.

A great deal of the effort in Formosa is directed to the maintenance of their military forces. The thought of their return to the mainland is ever before them. The danger of Communist attack exists day and night. Shells still fall every second day on the island of Quemoy. Consequently their airforce, navy and military forces are in constant readiness. It is generally acknowledged that the Free China Air Force constitutes a magnificently trained force.

In spite of all this, the life of Formosa did not seem to be dominated by the mili- (Cont. P. 4)

INDIA — By James Colbert

During a recent trip into many of the strategic areas of the world I was having breakfast on tiny Wake Island. The island is in the Pacific Ocean approximately 2300 miles due west of Hawaii. I was on my way to Tokyo. At the breakfast table with me was an Indian Industrialist and his wife from Calcutta, India. During the conversation he said to me, "India doesn't want communism but India might go Communist because of our poor and hungry and ignorant people." "Indian Democracy is a mockery," he added. I asked, "Why?" He explained, "Because the poor and ignorant masses of India do not vote with understanding but as they are told." This is the frightful situation which I witnessed first hand in India. India is divided according to



Baptismal scene. Converts being baptized by Dr. Pushpanadham. Reminiscent of Apostolic days.

the major languages into fourteen states. There are three states in which the Communists are driving forward with relentless efforts to capture and control. These three states are now the prime target of Communism. They are the states of Andhra, Bengal and Kerala. The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, through your thoughtful and dedicated gifts is supporting Indian national projects and workers in two of these states — Andhra and Kerala. We are doing nothing in Bengal. Bengal is where Calcutta, the largest industrial city of India is located. It is contiguous with East Pakistan which is already under Communism.

In Kerala we are supporting evangelists, a Christian Magazine and a major newspaper. These are separate and distinct works but all contribute effectively to the cause of God and freedom. I was deeply impressed and elated over the work being done in both Andhra and Kerala. Because of limited space and the importance of the newspaper in Kerala, I will only comment on it.

The newspaper is called KERALADHWANI, interpreted, it means "The Voice of Kerala." It is an independent national newspaper. I was overwhelmed at the size and potential of the newspaper's operation. It is really big business. It is distributed by bus, train, truck, jeep, van, boat, bicycle and by foot. There are a few anxious moments as the staff tries to meet the deadlines for transportation. To give you an idea of the scope of its operation, George Thomas who heads up KERALADHWANI was the only publisher of a newspaper in Kerala who sent a reporter to New Delhi to cover President Eisenhower's visit with Mr. Nehru. The newspaper covers International, National and local news with a splendid spiritual content included. KERALADHWANI is the fourth largest newspaper in Kerala. It could have the largest circulation in a short time with adequate equipment. The largest newspaper has 70,000 daily circulation and has been established seventy years. The second largest has 60,000 daily circulation and the third largest has 32,000 daily circulation. They have been in existence for 37 years and 48 years

respectively. The fourth largest is KERALADHWANI with 27,000 daily circulation. It has been in existence for only four months. It could easily have a much larger circulation now after only four months if we could supply sufficient funds for a Rotary Press, which would give a far greater printing capacity. This would cost approximately \$20,000.

The public demand for the paper is much more than anyone anticipated. While I was in Kerala George had to reluctantly turn down each day some requests from agents all over Kerala to buy and distribute the paper in their area. These requests have continued and George has had to continue to put the agents off until some future date. This hurts George very much but it is just a case of inadequate machinery not being able to meet the demand.

The overwhelming demand for KERALADHWANI is the result of the merit and outstanding quality of the newspaper. It covers the spiritual, social and political aspects of life with many columns devoted to practical suggestions to help solve the people's personal and daily problems. The peo-



A large family. The President of the Indian Christian Crusade and his wife have enlarged their family with 14 orphan boys. They are seen here with Jim Colbert, Dir. of Missions of C.A.C.C. Only two of these boys have American parents. One may be adopted for \$10.00 per month. How many applicants?

ple are willingly sacrificing two rupees a month to subscribe for the paper because of their great interest. And you can be assured they read every word of it. In India an educated man is held in high esteem and is greatly respected. George has received his Doctor of Philosophy degree from the University of Washington in Seattle. Now he has returned to his native India and as a publisher he is considered a master, a learned man and a teacher. Add to these reasons the providential arrangement of God and you have the answer to the outstanding public acclaim and enthusiastic reception of the newspaper. This creates an unique opportunity and situation in which we must not fail.

Publishing the newspaper is not without problems. This is its inception period and it is a most difficult period financially. It will require greater sacrifice on our part as donors for the next few months. It also will require the enlistment of new donors if the newspaper is to succeed. Briefly stated, the monthly expense of publishing the newspaper is \$13,500. We have only been able to send \$5,000 a month to George. This amount with an equal amount earned through the sale of the paper do not together pay the whole bill for the month. There is a deficit of nearly \$3,500 monthly. Some of this has been defrayed by special gifts, but not nearly all of it. Some of this financial burden will be alleviated after the paper has been established for six months. After six months the Government of India will grant an import license which will enable George to buy newsprint at almost one half the



Elton Wilson, Director of the Australian C.A.C.C. visited India in December. Here he is preaching to a jungle group.

present cost. This should almost take care of the deficit each month. In addition the government will then advertise in the paper assuring an added revenue. George is praying and I am hoping that many will strengthen our hands so that we can send more financial help during this crucial interim period of the next two or three months. While I was in Kerala with George, during December, each day, towards the end of the month was a financial crisis and placed intense pressure upon George and the staff. From one day to the next George did not know where he was going to get the newsprint to print the newspaper for the next day. I would ask, "George do you have the newsprint to publish the paper for tomorrow?" He would answer hopefully and yet weighed down with disappointment, "Not yet but God will provide." This day-to-day financial crisis goes on each month after the \$5,000 from America is expended and until we can send another one. I fear that KERALADHWANI could "fold up" during this crucial period of the next few months unless we can send more financial aid. I am hopeful that after a few months the paper will be self supporting and in the future be able to support some of the national workers in Kerala.

Kerala is the state that was under Communist control for forty-four months. The elections take place again next month. The Communists have been for months campaigning diligently. George and the one hundred and three members of the staff of KERALADHWANI have been an outspoken voice against them. George is laboring in the very shadow of imprisonment and death. Should the Communists win the elections, George would stand trial and be found guilty of being a traitor. In spite of this possibility, George is heroically taking a strong Anti-Communist position. I met an American of diplomatic stature at the Madras Airport. He was stationed in India. He was on his way to New Delhi on the eve of President Eisenhower's arrival. He said without solicitation, "George Thomas is the best friend America has in India." This could be true. I don't know. But this I do know, KERALADHWANI is making a great im-

(Cont. P. 4)

TAPES

The debate of Professor Urban Whittaker was recorded and tapes are available for those desiring them. Write to Mr. W. P. Strube, Jr., P. O. Box 6422, Houston, Texas.

This tape will serve as a very good companion tape to the recording of the debate at Harvard University with Otis Archer Hood, Chairman of the Communist Party of Massachusetts. Many have already written in for this tape, but many more should do so. The cost of these tapes is five dollars each. The potential of tape recordings is limitless. There are now 300 tapes available in our library. You may have the very finest speakers brought right to your home.

FORMOSA (cont.)

tary. American servicemen were rarely seen. The shops did not cater for servicemen and tourists but for the Chinese people. I did not enter one shop where the employees spoke English. I was particularly interested to see an American style department store with an escalator serving the people in a provincial Chinese city.

Madame Chiang Kai-shek has performed a magnificent task in organizing the Chinese Women's Anti-Communist League. I visited a large room where over a hundred women were hard at work at sewing machines stitching garments for the servicemen and their dependents.

A visit to the school for orphans established by the league was an inspiration. The school is located on a beautiful site in the hills overlooking Taipei. Three hundred Chinese orphans are here receiving education, loving attention, training in personal hygiene, and spiritual influence. Madame manifests a deep Christian faith and everywhere I went she was beloved by the Chinese people.

I met and talked personally with many of the leaders of Free China. These included the Foreign Minister, the Minister of Education, the Speaker of the Provincial Assembly, the Provincial Governor of Taiwan, and the Director of the information office. I inspected industrial plants and military bases. I visited the studios of the Free China broadcasting service and broadcast a message of hope and love to the Chinese mainland. The highlight was a personal interview with President and Madame Chiang Kai-shek. The President appeared serene in his position of great responsibility and his concern for the Chinese people is tempered by a vibrant faith in their future. No Christian could fail to be moved by the clear Christian testimony of both the President and his gracious wife.

I left Formosa encouraged and inspired. I could not help feeling that here was a magnet that would draw the Asian people away from the seductive siren call. But the dangers certainly remain vast. The Communists are in control of 650 million Chinese people and are forging a fearful instrument for world conquest. Nevertheless, here was a front line which was confident, vibrant with faith, and unafraid. They are not afraid of the Chinese Communists. They are

afraid that they may be betrayed by their friends and allies. There will be a bitter harvest reaped if the Free World deserts them now.

It is appropriate that shortly after my return to the United States I was engaged in a debate on the question of recognition of Red China by the United Nations. This debate was held at San Francisco State University. My opponent was Professor Urban Whittaker of the Department of International Affairs who contended that Red China should be recognized. I was privileged

INDIA (cont.)

pact for God and freedom. It is a modern day miracle. The destiny of India is important to America. Can you help? Will you send a gift, large or small today?



Jim Colbert getting ready to leave India.

HONG KONG (cont. from P. 2)

and they hide under masses of vegetables seeking the haven of Hong Kong.

The imagination balks at forming an image of conditions so cruel that they cause millions of people to do this. In America the only places from which people take great risks to escape are the prisons. China is one vast prison where the Communist Party is the jailer and the Chinese people are the captives. Those who have escaped to the privations of Hong Kong are the fortunate few. They have found a haven of refuge. For how long this haven will remain no one can say.

It is a sobering thought to realize that should Communism conquer America, there will be no place of refuge for which to flee. Life and death in a Communist prison will be the experience of all.

to express my conviction that Red China's recognition would be a catastrophe of very great dimensions, that it would be suicidal for the survival of the Free World. This was my conviction before I visited Formosa. It is even more my conviction now.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D.D., (Now with the Lord)
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, Former Pres. (With the Lord)
James D. Colbert, Director of Missions
G. W. Westcott, Vice-President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California

LIFE MEMBERS

Dr. Virgil R. Anderson, Seattle, Wash.
Miss Ella L. Doorn, Long Beach, Calif.
Mr. and Mrs. Larry Sieker, Seattle, Wash.
Mr. W. L. Phillips, Bellevue, Wash.
Mr. K. Joseph Thomas, Seattle, Wash.
Mr. and Mrs. G. Bernard Gwinn, Seattle, W.
Mr. Joel G. Pitts, Dallas, Texas
Mr. and Mrs. David Hutchens,

Hermosa Beach, Calif.

Mr. D. S. Van Syckel, Camden, N. J.

Dr. and Mrs. Martin H. Boone, Jr.,

Midland, Texas

Dr. Herbert H. Hicklin, Bothell, Wash.

Dr. and Mrs. Lafayette Young, Jr.,

Alton, Ill.

Dr. R. Kirklin Ashley, San Francisco, Calif.

Mr. and Mrs. Clifford O. LeRud,

San Anselmo, Calif.

Mr. and Mrs. Dwight P. Anderson,

Buena Park, Calif.

Dr. W. A. Goodrich, Jr., Baytown, Texas

CMDR. and Mrs. Robert C. Hoffman,

Patuxent River, Md.

Mr. Richard C. Thoreen, Long Beach, Cal.

Mr. Frank W. Renwick, Colorado Springs, Colo.

Mrs. Ted B. Ferguson, Dallas, Texas

Rev. Jack Moore, Shreveport, La.

Mr. David J. Watkins, Wheaton, Ill.

Anti-Communism Schools

Excitement grows as the opening of the Milwaukee School for Anti-Communists draws near. The school is to be held February 9-13 at the Pfister Hotel. There is still time to enroll. This will be the finest school yet. Send in your name at once. Attendance at these schools is an experience that should not be missed.

For those who find the journey to Milwaukee too great, we are happy to announce that it will be followed in March by an Anti-Communism School in San Francisco. The dates will be March 15-19 and the location will be the Whitcomb Hotel. This is a preliminary announcement and schedules and enrollment forms will be available later. However, enthusiasts may enroll now.

Dr. Schwarz's Schedule

- Jan. 30, All day seminar, Bridgeport, Illinois, at the Laurenceville High School
- Feb. 2, 10:30 a.m., Oklahoma City, National Education Program at the Skirvin Hotel
- Feb. 4-7, Mt. Vernon, South Dakota
- Feb. 9-13, School for Anti-Communists, Milwaukee, Wisconsin, at the Pfister Hotel
- Feb. 15, St. Louis, Missouri
- Feb. 17, 7:45 p.m., Lubbock, Texas at the Tabernacle Baptist Church
- Feb. 19, 12:00 noon, Odessa, Texas, Chamber of Commerce and Joint Service Clubs
- Feb. 21, 9:00 a.m., 11:00 a.m. and 8:00 p.m., Midland, Texas, at the First Baptist Church
- Feb. 23, 8:00 p.m., Tempe, Arizona. Arizona State University
- Feb. 24, 7:30 p.m., Phoenix, Arizona at the Bethany Bible Church
- Feb. 25, 8:00 p.m., Phoenix, Arizona. Arizonans for America meeting at the Auditorium
- Feb. 27, 7:00 a.m., Phoenix, Arizona. CBMC Breakfast
- Feb. 28, 11:45 a.m., Tempe, Arizona at the First Baptist Church
- 7:30 p.m., Phoenix, Arizona at the Palmetto Baptist Church
- Feb. 29-Mar. 12, Southern California area
- Mar. 13, Churches in San Francisco area
- Mar. 15-19, School for Anti-Communists in San Francisco at the Whitcomb Motor Hotel

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational



Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Exec. Director Dr. W. E. Pietsch, Former President (Now with the Lord)

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary

NOVEMBER, 1959

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

KHRUSHCHEV'S VISIT PAST -- CONSEQUENCES IN THE FUTURE

The visit of Nikita Khrushchev to the United States now belongs to the past, but the consequences of that visit belong to the future. The weeks, months, and years ahead will reap the bitter harvest of the seeds that were sown during the thirteen days that the Communist Dictator walked upon the soil of a free land. It is too early to know the full consequences of that visit, but an honest accounting may enable us to avoid some of its more calamitous consequences.

Nikita Khrushchev left this country as he had come — an arrogant, dedicated Communist convinced of the inevitability of Communist world victory. His tour began with a patronizing lecture to the American people and ended with an exaltation of the glories of Communism over the National Television. Between times he was charming or belligerent as the situation demanded. His outbursts of temper apparently cowed those who came into contact with him so that towards the end no unpleasant questions were asked lest they should bring forth another outburst of rage.

KHRUSHCHEV'S BURIAL PLANS

After his address to the National Press Club, Khrushchev was asked to explain his boast "We will bury you." In the manner of a school master explaining the obvious to the rather backward children, he launched into a little lecture on fundamental Marxism over national television. He explained that, when he had said "We will bury you," he had not meant that he personally would take a shovel and dig individual graves. That, he pointed out, would be a mammoth task even for him. What he had meant was that Communism would bury Capitalism. He explained very patiently that Capitalism had buried Feudalism, that many of the Feudalists had not liked this process and had resisted it with unfortunate consequences to themselves. Now the time of the burial of Capitalism was approaching and Communism had the responsibility for this. He did not indicate in so many words what would happen to the Capitalist classes who resist this process as he knew that Communist theory had already stated this very clearly and emphatically. In fact, he reaffirmed his boast. The amazing thing is that so many of his listeners appeared to find his explanation reassuring.

Some have even said that Khrushchev retracted his position "We will bury you." Such is the quality of ignorance prevailing in many quarters. Khrushchev must have exalted with Marxist-Leninist glee as he observed how easily he could delude so many of his enemies. He did not retract one vestige of Communist theory or program during his entire visit.

Towards the close of his tour he delivered a message over television to the American people. He gave a masterly display of the Communist technique of deception by half truth. He extolled the virtues of Communism

with pseudo-evangelistic fervor. He told the American people that they were on the verge of abolishing income tax in Russia. What a chord this must have struck in millions of American hearts! He did not explain that since the Communist Party has monopoly ownership of the entire Russian economy and fixed the wage of every individual within Russia and the price of every article sold, it was possible for them to impose a 100 per cent sales tax without any public announcement of this fact.

He told the American people that in Russia the Legislature was elected by uni-



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

versal vote and secret ballot. He did not indicate that the voters could only vote for a single slate of candidates selected for them by the Communist Party. He did not indicate that the Legislature initiated no laws but merely approved unanimously those laws submitted to it by the Communist Party. Such were the methods of this master of deceit.

Some affirm that the visit of Khrushchev awakened American people to the nature of the Communist enemy. In a minority of instances this may have been so and this may constitute an entry on the profit side of the ledger. On the other hand, vast numbers were lulled into an increased complacency, a false optimism in the possibilities of peaceful co-existence with Communism for an extended period. Many have expressed hope that negotiations between Khrushchev and President Eisenhower may lead to a more peaceful world.

NEGOTIATION

As long as Communism is Communism it is impossible to negotiate with a Communist. A negotiated agreement is valid under

(Cont. P. 4)

THE INDIANAPOLIS ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOL

The School for Anti-Communists held in Indianapolis was an outstanding success. It commenced under very good auspices as Governor Harold W. Handley of Indiana signed a proclamation declaring September 27, through October 4, Indiana Anti-Communism week. During the school the Governor proved his genuine interest by paying it a personal unsolicited visit.

Over 400 registered for the school. Some of these were full time students coming from a majority of the states. Many of these did not miss a single session. There were students from Washington to Florida and New Hampshire to California. They included a number of doctors, preachers, attorneys, business representatives, teachers, college and high school students and housewives. The education department of Indianapolis cooperated by rotating teachers through all the school sessions.

It was the general consensus of opinion that the faculty was outstanding. Many declared the school was the greatest experience

of their entire lives.

All the messages delivered during the school were tape recorded so that the entire school may be repeated in hundreds of places throughout the country. That this is not mere idle thought is indicated by the fact that over 300 tapes of the messages delivered to the school have already been ordered. The tape recorders in the Texas office under the direction of our secretary, Mr. W. P. Strube, Jr., are working overtime.

If you have not yet received your order, please be patient.

The Indianapolis School is the finest yet, but we plan to surpass it in Milwaukee during the week, February 9-13, 1960. The Milwaukee Anti-Communism School is to be held at the Pfister Hotel, 424 East Wisconsin Avenue. The faculty is very similar to that which performed so magnificently in Indianapolis. All records will be broken in Milwaukee. It is not too early for you to register.

EXCERPT FROM
THE INDIANAPOLIS STAR.
SUNDAY — SEPT. 13, 1959



ANTI-RED PROCLAMATION — Governor Harold W. Handley signed a proclamation yesterday declaring Sept. 27 through Oct. 4 "Indiana's Anti-Communism Week" and urging Hoosiers "to become thoroughly familiar with the insidious motives and objectives of the international conspiracy that has proclaimed its dedication to the destruction of our fundamental constitutional rights of free men." Looking on (left to right) were Murray Ashwill, executive of the School for Anti-Communists to be held in the Washington Hotel Sept. 29 through Oct. 3; the Rev. Russell Blowers, pastor of 49th Street Christian Church, and John S. Lynn, chairman of the school's finance committee.

(Star Photo)

STATE OF INDIANA

EXECUTIVE DEPARTMENT

INDIANAPOLIS

EXECUTIVE ORDER No. **PROCLAMATION**

FOR: **INDIANA'S ANTI-COMMUNISM WEEK** Sept. 27-Oct. 4, 1959

TO ALL TO WHOM THESE PRESENTS MAY COME, GREETING:

WHEREAS, **INDIANA CITIZENS, AS WELL AS FREE MEN EVERYWHERE, HAVE ALWAYS BEEN EQUAL TO THEIR CIVIC RESPONSIBILITIES WHEN MADE AWARE OF THE REALITIES; AND,**

WHEREAS, **THE STATE GOVERNMENT OF INDIANA IS AN INTEGRAL PART OF OUR AMERICAN WAY OF LIFE;**

NOW THEREFORE, I, HAROLD W. HANDLEY, GOVERNOR OF THE STATE OF INDIANA, WELCOME THE OPPORTUNITY TO SET ASIDE A WEEK DURING WHICH EDUCATIONAL PROGRAMS OVER ALL COMMUNICATION MEDIA AND IN ALL PUBLIC AUDITORIUMS, CLUBS, AND SCHOOLS, CAN ENLIGHTEN OUR CITIZENS ON THE INSIDIOUS WORKINGS OF AN INTERNATIONAL CONSPIRACY THAT IS DEDICATED TO THE DESTRUCTION OF OUR FUNDAMENTAL CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS AS FREE MEN. I ESPECIALLY HOPE THAT EVERY CITIZEN WILL THINK DURING THIS SPECIAL TIME AND FOREVER THEREAFTER OF WHAT IT MEANS TO THEM TO HAVE FREEDOM TO WORKSHIP, TO SPEAK FREELY, TO ASSEMBLE IN GROUPS, TO PRIVACY IN OUR OWN HOMES, TO TRIAL BY JURY, TO MOVE ABOUT FREELY, TO CHANGE JOBS FREELY, TO OWN PRIVATE PROPERTY, TO OWN A BUSINESS OF THEIR OWN, TO A SECRET BALLOT, TO FREE ELECTIONS, TO A GOVERNMENT DESIGNED TO SERVE THEM AND PROTECT THEIR PERSONAL DIGNITY AND PERSONAL FREEDOMS, ALL OF WHICH MAY BE TAKEN AWAY IF THE FORCES OF COMMUNISM SHOULD PREVAIL.

I HEREBY PROCLAIM THE WEEK OF SEPTEMBER 27 TO OCTOBER 4, 1959 AS

INDIANA'S ANTI-COMMUNISM WEEK



IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, I HAVE HEREUNTO SET MY HAND AND CAUSED TO BE AFFIXED THE GREAT SEAL OF THE STATE OF INDIANA, AT THE CAPITOL, IN THE CITY OF INDIANAPOLIS, THIS 30 DAY OF **August** 19 **FIFTY-NINE**

BY THE GOVERNOR

John R. Walsh
SECRETARY OF STATE

Harold W. Handley
GOVERNOR OF INDIANA

AUSTRALIA

The work of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade continues to expand. We are planning a forward move in my own country of Australia. A young business man, who is



Elton and Marjorie Wilson, with Rosemary holding Johnny, and Phillip.

a longtime personal friend, is planning to surrender his business and devote his full time to rallying Australians to wholehearted commitment in this battle for Christian liberty. His charming wife and family are standing with him in this venture. I know he can count on the prayerful interest and support of thousands of Americans.

KERALA, INDIA

The miracle of Kerala continues. George Thomas and his co-workers are now publishing over 25,000 copies of the *Voice of Kerala* every day. They are anxious to increase this circulation and need a rotary press urgently. We in the Crusade feel somewhat like the man expecting an increase in the family. Knowing this would involve a strain on the budget, he planned very carefully. Suddenly he was blessed with triplets. He loved each one dearly and was glad he had them, but it certainly did complicate the budgetary position. Everything had to be multiplied by three. Originally we planned on an expenditure of \$50,000 for the Indian newspaper. With rejoicing and praise to God we can now announce that this figure has been reached. The miracle is a reality. You have given above that which we asked or thought. God alone will be able to reward some of the sacrifices made. However, this merely begins and does not terminate our responsibility. The rotary press demands another \$20,000. Every increase in circulation means an increase in the quantity of newsprint which is already costing \$5,000 a month. Shall we call a halt, or shall we continue to advance in this strategic hour? George Thomas writes, "It is officially known that the elections will be held towards the end of January, 1960. I hope you remember that we drew up our plans expecting that the Communists would be in power until 1962. We anticipated an election only during that year, but now the whole situation has changed. I very earnestly urge you and Dr. Schwarz to take immediate steps to help us during the coming months fully realizing that we are out in the field of the most crucial battle of our lives. By the grace of God

DEBATE AT HARVARD WITH THE CHAIRMAN OF THE COMMUNIST PARTY OF MASSACHUSETTS

My first debate with a Communist was in the year 1940 at the University of Queensland, Brisbane, Australia. My opponent on that occasion was Max Julius, a member of the Central Committee of the Australian Party. On Monday, October 12, at Harvard University, Cambridge, Massachusetts, I debated Otis Archer Hood, Chairman of the Communist Party of Massachusetts. The debate was sponsored by the Eisenhower Club of Harvard. The subject was "Communist Professors Should Be Expelled From College Campuses."

I, taking the affirmative portion, spoke first. My opponent revealed mastery of Communist subtlety. He did not speak on the subject of Communism. Listening to his address the uninformed individual would have gained no impression that such an organization as the Communist Party existed. Pious platitudes dripped like poisoned honey from his lips. He knew every chord that would stimulate a sympathetic vibration in the intellectually proud students and played on every one. His speech merits close study for those who desire to understand more fully the Communist technique and to know the Communist Party line. The most amazing thing to me was the dominant attitude of the large student body present. Since no vote was taken, no official count can be given of the attitude of the students. It was my impression, however, that of the large student body present, a considerable majority were sympathetic to the Communist chairman and hostile to me. During the question period there was pronounced hissing during much of the time I spoke. Surely no patriotic American alert to the infinite danger can accept this situation with equanimity.

The debate was recorded and tapes are available from this office. It is also proposed to transcribe the debate and the question period that followed and make them available.

If you have friends unaware of the gravity of the situation among certain students in our universities, gather them in your home and play the tape for them.

I am doing well. A brother of mine, who has been studying law, has now joined me in the work and is a great help. This has taken a load of pressure off me, and I am very grateful to Him."

Will you help us to continue to help our brothers in this struggle fighting their battle and ours?

ANDHRA STATE

In Andhra State to the north of Kerala the work continues constantly. In the more dramatic situation in Kerala we sometimes tend to forget that it was in Andhra that our Indian work first began. The Indian Christian Crusade is making real progress. Our Brother Devananda Rao writes, "Upon the invitation of the villagers our secretary, the Rev. Pushpanadham, conducted Gospel meetings for three days and hundreds of people attended the meetings with great interest and after the final meeting, 57 persons came forward and accepted Jesus as their personal Saviour and Lord and requested baptism. Please pray for those that were baptized and for those that are anxious to be baptized. We are very happy for our Lord has really done wonders and beyond our expectations in spite of strong opposition from the local Communist groups since we



Modern transportation used by the workers of the Indian Christian Crusade.

did Christian Anti-Communism Crusade work during those 3-day meetings."

We rejoice with our brother and sister Rao in the birth of their second child, another boy. Their hearts are large as in addition to their own two children, they are supporting 15 orphans. Only two of these orphans have foster parents thus far. Surely there are others who would like to support an Indian orphan child. This can be done for \$10.00 a month.

And what more shall I say? The time would fail me to tell of Korea, of Japan, of Africa, of Central and South America, yet in all these areas our witness goes forth. God has indeed presented us with many responsibilities.

KHRUSHCHEV'S VISIT, cont.

two possible circumstances:

Firstly, the agreement has value if there exists an independent, judicial authority to which appeal can be made if one party breaks the agreement and which has power to enforce penalties for such failure to abide by the agreement reached.

Secondly, an agreement may be valid if both parties possess a common moral code which obligates them to keep the agreement even if it is to their disadvantage.

Both of these conditions are lacking in any agreement with Communism. If Khrushchev breaks an agreement reached, and past experience proves this is extremely likely, there is no powerful, external, judicial authority to which to appeal. The moral code of Khrushchev obligates him to break the agreement if the cause of Communism will be advanced thereby.

To hold out hopes for a valid agreement with Communism to the peoples of the free world is a bitter hoax.

Some of the immediate consequences of Khrushchev's visit are already apparent. Visiting the Communist bookstore in New York City, I was struck by the slick booklet glamorizing Khrushchev which was given away free. I prophesy that very shortly a beautiful photographic record of Khrushchev's trip to the United States will be available at minimal cost. It will show Khrushchev in free society with President Eisenhower. It will show him being lauded and praised in the one country which holds the hopes of the oppressed of the earth. This photographic record will be distributed in every corner of the earth and will serve as a death knell of hope in millions of hearts and as an invitation to others to join the side that is winning so obviously, the side of Communism.

It is easy to feel bitter and pessimistic as the western leaders prepare for the sequel, the summit conference. This temptation must be spurned as we acknowledge we have lost a battle, but we have not yet lost the war. We must redouble our efforts to awaken with

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D.D., (Now with the Lord)
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, Former Pres. (With the Lord)
James D. Colbert, Director of Missions
G. W. Westcott, Vice-President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California



Chaplains at the Korean Army Receiving Center holding copies of the Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism.

the truth the slumbering people of America and free hands. This sleep has been induced by the drug of deceit. The antidote of truth is our only hope of awakening in time.

LIFE MEMBERS

Gwinn Construction Co., Seattle, Wash.
Mrs. Camilla B. Sippy, Colorado Springs, Colorado
Mrs. Thomas F. Parker, Greenville, S. Caro.
Mr. M. B. Berger, Oklahoma City, Okla.
Mr. Charles E. Sarvis, Bothell, Wash.
Mr. Ernest W. Gilje, Seattle, Wash.
Mrs. Laura Butterwick, Seattle, Wash.
Mr. John F. Raymond, Seattle, Wash.
Rose G. Willson, Tacoma, Wash.
Mrs. H. S. Burkhart, Seattle, Wash.
Mr. Malcolm Burnett, Bellevue, Wash.
Mr. Edward R. McMillan, Seattle, Wash.
Mr. D. H. Anderson, Seattle, Wash.
Dr. and Mrs. Hugh A. Klint, Austin, Texas
Mr. W. V. Richardson, Reno, Nevada
Mr. Jared Allen, Indianapolis, Ind.
Rev. William Bublitz, La Crescent, Minn.
Dr. and Mrs. Warren S. Tucker, Indianapolis, Ind.
Mr. Wayne W. Montgomery, Jr., Lima, Mont.
Mr. Harold Ransburg, New Augusta, Ind.
Mr. J. V. Lacroix, Evanston, Ill.
Mrs. Hugh J. Baker, Indianapolis, Ind.
Mr. Warren O. Linden, Chicago, Ill.
Mr. and Mrs. N. S. Lawrence, Harpersville, New York
Mr. Clarence G. Turnow, Houston, Texas
Mr. Edgar H. Perry, III, Austin, Texas
Mr. and Mrs. Roy Rogers, Chatsworth, Cal.
Lydia A. Huwe, Seattle, Wash.
Rear Admiral A. C. Burrows, Lake Bluff, Ill.
Mrs. Vera Larsen, Seattle, Wash.
Mr. and Mrs. Darwin E. Broman, Seattle, Wash.
Mr. Johan G. Hansen, Jackson, Mich.
Mr. P. C. Beezley, Mercer Island, Wash.

Challenge

At the conclusion of every meeting I ask myself the question, "How successful was the message?" How do we measure success? In the final analysis God alone holds the balances. A very real indication can be gained from the number of those present whose attention has been directed away from the responsibility of others to their own responsibility. The individual may think he cannot do much, but everyone can do something. The danger is that between the little things we will not do, and the big things we cannot do, we may do nothing. Every time you ask a friend to read one of these News Letters or the testimony on **The Communist Mind** or a similar message of truth, you are doing something valuable. Everytime you yourself spend

time to read you are likewise active in the battle.

During the month of November I will be privileged to visit England and Formosa. In both of these lands tremendous opportunities await. The Rev. James Colbert, Director of Missions of the Crusade, will do an extensive Asian tour and return enriched with experience, with a new vision of the need, and a deeper fellowship with the suffering of our brothers and sisters in these lands.

The cry is, "Man the barricades of truth." Will you be a soldier of the Christ Who said, "I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life." "Ye shall know the Truth and the Truth shall make you free."

By Dr. Fred Schwarz

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade NEWS LETTER



Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director

J. D. Colbert, Vice-President

W. F. Strube, Jr., Secretary

FEBRUARY, 1960

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

FILM "OPERATION ABOLITION" UNDER FIRE

Seldom has any film made such a deep impression on the American people as the film "Operation Abolition" which shows the rioting and the events in the hearing room which led up to the rioting when the House Committee on Un-American Activities conducted hearings in San Francisco last May. This film proves beyond a shadow of a doubt the Communist participation in these events.

This film is under vitriolic attack from many quarters. There is a constant stream of editorials in newspapers and sermons from pulpits attacking it. Many fine people have become confused and would like to know the truth. I will endeavor to summarize the events that lead up to the riots, the significance of the riots, and the source of the attacks on the film.

The House Un-American Activities Committee is one of the primary targets of the Communist Party. It has set aside one of its outstanding members, Frank Wilkinson, to organize protests wherever the Committee conducts hearings. Since student groups are volatile and easy to arouse, his efforts are directed largely towards the students.

The F.B.I. Director, J. Edgar Hoover, has declared that the Communist Party in San Francisco specifically planned to organize mass demonstrations during the committee hearings and that Archie Brown planned to behave in such a manner that it would be necessary to forcibly eject him from the hearing room in the hope that this would stimulate excitement and mass action.

History records what actually took place when the Committee conducted its hearings. Agitators on the campuses of some of the colleges and universities in the San Francisco area stirred up the students and depicted the House Committee as a kangaroo court and the hearings as a witch hunt and persuaded them to attend and endeavor to degrade the hearings in every way. It is

unquestioned that the majority of these students had no desire to serve the cause of Communism and were quite unaware that they were so doing, yet the situation conceived and planned by the Communists came to pass.

In the hearing room there was bedlam. A group of Communists staged a display scarcely conceivable because of its viciousness. They were cheered and encouraged by many of the students within the chamber. These events were captured for posterity by the cameras and microphones of the news reel and television photographers and radio commentators.

At the consummation of the hearings noise outside the hearing room became so great that a judge, who was totally unassociated with the Committee, ordered the police to clear the corridors. With contempt for the law, the students refused to obey and it was the duty of the police to obey the command of the judge. Rioting broke out and the evidence indicates that the police acted with remarkable moderation in the fulfillment of their duty.

The House Un-American Activities Committee subpoenaed the films and the tape recordings and produced from them the film "Operation Abolition." Sequences are interspersed with commentary by members of the Committee.

Almost everyone, who views the film with an open mind, is most profoundly aroused and disturbed by it. It suggests the vulnerability of the student to the

(Cont. on page 2)



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

EDUCATION AGAINST COMMUNISM

The anti-communism school movement continues to make great progress and an awareness of the necessity to teach the school children of America the specific doctrines and methods of Communism is growing by leaps and bounds. Americanism must be taught but Americanism is not enough. Christianity must be taught but Christianity is not enough. No policeman can be truly effective without a knowledge of crime and criminals; no doctor would be worth his salt who had not studied disease; only a knowledge of Communism itself can protect us from its deceitful snares. Many school systems are desirous of introducing a course on Communism. On Sunday morning, December 4, the Dallas Times Herald appeared with great front page headlines "Dallas Schools To Teach How To Fight Red Threat." This lead should be followed right across the country.



Scene from the banquet of the Los Angeles school

OPERATION ABOLITION (Cont.)

clever Communist agitator. It carries a warning of what could happen here.

There are many whose minds are made up in advance of the evidence and to them the House Un-American Activities Committee must be evil and opposition to it must be good. They are prepared to ignore the evidence of their senses in the interest of the maintenance of their convictions. This attitude has been common through history as illustrated by the following story:

Aristotle was the accepted authority on all things anatomical for centuries. What he said was the "truth." He declared that the veins in the brain of the dog followed a certain path. In due course an inquiring mind, called Galen, operated upon a dog and found that Aristotle was incorrect. With great courage he took this heretical discovery to the authorities. In an effort to convince them, he produced the brain of the dog and showed them the course of the veins. The authorities met in solemn conclave and after due consideration produced the verdict, "The dog was wrong."

The Washington Post and its cohorts have produced the verdict that the cameras and microphones were wrong. In an editorial the Washington Post attacks the film and finishes with the statement "This film makes a dirty joke of the Congressional power."

The attack on the film has been spearheaded by certain chapters of the American Civil Liberties Union. This attack features certain points. Some of them are as follows:

1. The film is edited.

2. Sequences shown in the film are out of order.

3. The film does not depict the actual brutality they alleged the police displayed.

4. The film does not emphasize the role played by the passes issued by the Committee to individuals from groups sympathetic to the Committee.

An objective analysis shows that these objectives are either largely irrelevant or false. Let us consider them in order:

The editing of the film. Of course the film was edited. It would have been impossible to produce it otherwise. If this constitutes a serious objective to it, every news reel film shown is evil and every newspaper report is subject to condemnation. All these are edited and the processes of editorship involves selection of the most significant events for presentation to the public.

The sequence of the events. Every lover of law and order must be appalled by the events that took place both inside and outside the hearing chamber in whatever sequence they are displayed. It is difficult to observe the arrogant boorishness of Communist Archie Brown or the malignant hatred of William Mandel without nausea.

Police brutality. The allegation of police brutality is contradicted by the events. Brutality on the scale alleged would have been impossible without injuries. The absence of serious injury among the rioters labels these allegations as defamatory. The majority of the injuries were suffered by the police. One of the objectives of the Communist organizers was to create a brutal image of

the police. Fortunately the film record has been preserved or by this time the oft repeated lie would have been accepted as the truth by great groups of people.

Special passes to the hearing. Passes were certainly issued to sympathetic individuals, but a viewing of the film will clearly show where the sympathizers of the many of those present inside the chamber lay.

It is not suggested that this film is perfect or completely devoid of mistakes. Very few things which are human can meet this standard. If the mind is committed in advance and determined to find some fault with it as a pretext to discredit the entire film and its message, this can always be done. It is an old adage that says "There are none so blind as those who won't see."

This film has a vitally important message to every American who desires to defeat the plans of Communism for the conquest of this land. We urge that you make every effort to see it and to show it to others.

It is encouraging to note that support for the House Un-American Activities Committee has been great. The leader of the attack on the Committee in Congress has been Representative James Roosevelt. It was anticipated that he would introduce a bill to abolish the Committee this year as he did last year.

According to an article which appeared in the Washington Post on January 1, 1961, Representative Roosevelt wrote a letter to his fellow Congressmen urging them to clip the wings of the Committee by reducing its spending money. In his letter to his colleagues Roosevelt said that he would not put them on the spot at this time with a test vote to kill off the Committee. He said it was "politically dangerous for many members of Congress to express by means of direct vote their innermost feelings about the Committee."

The average citizen is alarmed at the ever-increasing Communist peril. They appreciate the searchlight of truth being focused on the Communist enemy. The House Un-American Activities Committee brings to light the truth of many of the activities of the Communists. This is why they hate it so.

The Congress of the United States is entrusted with legislation in the interests of this great Republic. To legislate adequately it requires knowledge concerning new dangers and the adequacy of existing laws. For this purpose committees are established. The House Un-American Activities Committee is an instrument of constitutional government. Those who do not like the Committee have no more right to defy it than to defy the judgment of the Supreme Court. The rule of law must be maintained.



Dr. and Mrs. Ellis Carver, Chairman of the Los Angeles School of Anti-Communism, and Mr. Ed Ettinger, Financial Chairman, listen attentively. Mrs. Carver is the well known singer, Lee Childs.

ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOLS

A wonderful but exhausting program of anti-Communism schools stretches ahead. Those in the immediate future are the Greater Phoenix Anti-Communism School to be held at the Westward Ho Hotel, Phoenix, Arizona, February 27, through March 3; The Orange County Anti-Communism School to be held at the Disneyland Hotel, March 7, through March 11; and the East Texas Freedom Forum to be held at Tyler, Texas, March 14, through March 18. Later schools are to be held in St. Louis, Missouri, April 24, through April 28; and Miami, Florida, June 12, through June 16. It is not too late to register for these schools. You will find them an experience that would change your life.

A most important new venture awaits us. It is hoped in late March and early April to hold anti-Communism schools in Jamaica and British Guiana. These will be pioneering ventures of breath-taking potential. We need the interest, prayer and practical support of every American. The Caribbean must not become a Communist sea.

The situation in Latin America is stressed in a letter forwarded to me from a University Professor returning from a sojourn in Argentina. He writes:

Esteemed Friend:

Ever since my return from Argentina (where I enjoyed a fellowship for research in literature) I have been saving some re-

marks and materials for your attention. It is true that I did travel to some extent in Chile, Bolivia and Uruguay; however, the observations contained herein stem largely from my Argentine experience. Now, Argentina, as you are aware, is one of the staunchest supporters of the Western Democracies and, officially, the most outspoken of the Latin American nations in opposition to the Fidel Castro phenomenon. However, I was more than a little appalled at the extent to which youth, and particularly at the University level, is being indoctrinated by Soviet propaganda. In my estimate, we are already losing the ideological war in Latin America. If something positive is not done now, we may resign ourselves to the inevitable creation of an entire generation of hard-core party-liners who will be the ultimate undoing of democracy in this Hemisphere.

I am sending to you by separate mail a number of vicious tracts of the kind which can be bought in any bookstore in the vicinity of the Universidad de Buenos Aires (enrollment, 70,000!) for a matter of a few pesos. I purchased these works specifically so that you would have some tangible evidence to corroborate the assertions made in this letter. All of these constitute scurrilous, unvarnished attacks on the U. S. Now if there were on the same shelves similar equally attractive and equally cheap books defending the U. S. position or disclosing truths about the Communists I would not be overly concerned, since the reading public would at least have exposure to two sides of the question. Lamentably for us this is absolutely not the case.

The problem cannot be overstated. The Russian Embassy in the tiny republic of Uruguay (once traditionally a friend of the U. S.) has a staff of almost one hundred employees largely engaged in turning out propaganda for the southern end of the continent. One only has to count the number of Castro supporters in that country to see how effectively the Russians have done their work!

This letter stresses a situation we have pointed out time and time again. He suggests that a team of translators be created to translate books outlining the glories of America in sensational style and that these books be subsidized south of the border. This is a project worthy of great support by American business men. Will you rise to the challenge?

A Little Child Shall Lead Them

The urgency of this need for education concerning Communism is shown by this appealing letter from a 14-year old boy:

Dear Dr. Schwarz,

I would like for you to send more information on the subject of Communism and what it is doing to the world. I have been particularly interested in this problem and what it is doing for some time. I am a 14-year old boy in the eighth grade and hoping to be in the ninth by the end of May. I have asked many people what Communism really is. I was surprised at so little they did know. I feel that this is a subject that every Christian should know about, and what it is doing to religion. I have read one booklet that was entitled "Communism - Diagnosis and Treatment" which is very startling. If God will only make us realize the stark truth before it's too late.

Sincerely yours,
Ricky Hall

Break Through In The Arab World

Peter Shadid, a brilliant student from the Middle East writes: "I received a letter yesterday that my brother-in-law, who is a preacher in Beirut, has been granted permission from the Lebanese Government to print and distribute pamphlets or any literature about Communism. I am sending next week the pamphlet 'What Is Communism' to Lebanon for printing and distribution. We pray that God will use the printing matter for opening the eyes of the readers to fight and seek the real truth. Will you send me new material? Yours in Him, Peter Shadid."

The message, "The Disease of Communism," is already translated and circulating in the Arab world.

The Dallas Times Herald

CONTINUOUSLY PUBLISHED FOR 84 YEARS

THE TIMES 1876

THE HERALD 1886

CONSOLIDATED 1888

84th Year — No. 308 ★

DALLAS, TEXAS, SUNDAY MORNING, DECEMBER 4, 1960

196 Pages—10 Parts

Price 20 Cents

DALLAS' SCHOOLS TO TEACH HOW TO FIGHT RED THREAT

FREEDOM FORUM OFFERS MATERIAL

By AL HESTER, Staff Writer

The Dallas Independent School District will launch a thorough course of study on ways to fight communism and its threat, School Board President Franklin Spafford said Saturday.

This week the big school district will begin a program which will include instruction in the evils of communism. The Dallas Freedom Forum will play a major part in furnishing materials, books, booklets and other information to inform students of the Communist problem, a school spokesman said.

No specific courses to emphasize anti-communism will be offered, but the study will be worked in with existing courses in social studies and possibly language arts and others, Dr. Frank Williams, assistant superintendent in charge of instruction, said Saturday.

"We are definitely concerned about the dangers of communism," Dr. Williams said. "We feel if the students do not know about its dangers, one day the Communists may conquer us."

CLOSE SCREENING

Dr. Williams said materials to be used for sources on the dangers of communism will be closely screened to see that they are acceptable.

"Then we will distribute the materials," he said. "Any teacher, with permission from her principal, can use these materials. The Freedom Forum has offered several pieces which will be used in quantity," Dr. Williams said.

Mr. Spafford said the board and administration have given much study to the problem of informing students about the communist problem.

"After a long period of thinking about this, we believe it is a good thing," he said.

To begin the ambitious study program, the district will sponsor a speech Thursday morning at Justin F. Kimball High School, 3606 S. Westmoreland, by Dr. Fred Schwarz, who coordinated the recent Freedom Forum in Dallas.

Dr. Schwarz will make a public address in the Baker Hotel Crystal Ballroom at 8 p.m. Wednesday, with Highland Park School Supt. Frank Monroe acting as master of ceremonies.

Another public speech by Dr. Schwarz will be delivered at 8 p.m. Thursday at Thomas Jefferson High School, 4001 Walnut Hill. Dr. W. T. White, Dallas school superintendent, will be master of ceremonies at the Thursday night speech. The Dallas PTA Council is also backing the appearance of Dr. Schwarz.

Freedom Forum is honoring outstanding groups of students at the Thursday night speech. An appearance by Dr. Schwarz is also to be scheduled on KERA-TV, the educational television station.

CONTEST PLANNED

The Dallas Freedom Forum is also planning an essay contest for students on "American Freedom vs. Communist Enslavement," an official said. The prize for the winning essay will be a full-year scholarship at the school of the winner's choice.

Literature the district plans to use in its study of the menace of communism includes "Communist Target—Youth," a booklet by the FBI; "Expose of Soviet Espionage," by J. Edgar Hoover; "Communist Illusion and Democratic Reality," by J. Edgar Hoover; and "Communism—A Disease," by Dr. Fred Schwarz.

Other materials to be used include "Masters of Deceit," by J. Edgar Hoover, and "What Can I Do To Combat Communism," a compilation of material.

Support of Key Clubs (good citizenship organizations) will also be enlisted in the study program, a source said.

School officials see the program as a long-range one which will be fitted into regular studies.

INDIA

The great land of India must not be forgotten. One of the thinkers of that country is Prakash C. Jain, who attended the University of Minnesota in 1952 and was later with the Indian Government Information Service in Washington. He wrote a splendid article for The U. S. News and World Report of October 19, 1959, entitled "How Materialism Has Failed In The Foreign Aid Program." He reveals a deep insight into the true nature of Communism. The following letter speaks for itself:

Dear Mr. Schwarz:

I received some of your booklets from your office at Houston, Texas, and their persusal has convinced me that today you are perhaps the only thinker in the West who understands Communism in all its dreadful implications.

I particularly endorse your two points that Communism has nothing to do with the economic conditions of the people and that nothing much can be done unless the education system of the free world is re-oriented.

As a matter of fact, I think the first point merges into the second because the current identification of Communism with poverty and democracy with economic progress and a higher standard of living are the direct corollaries of what is taught in our schools and colleges.

At any rate, depending on one's choice, the modern scientific knowledge can be used to illustrate both the spiritual or the materialistic hypotheses.

(Cont. on page 5)

INDIA (Continued)

I think that Communism is the logical culmination of the Renaissance movement — which made man the measure of all things. It follows that unless, once again, you make God and Truth the measures of all things, you cannot, and you deserve not, escape the catastrophe which seems to be so near.

What is needed is a total philosophical revolution and a reinterpretation of most of our scientific discoveries and formulas.

The peculiar thing is that this materialistic outlook has completely distorted the vision of America and of the free world — so much so that today your enemies look to you like your friends and your friends look like your enemies. For example, the U. S. had a 300-man establishment in Cuba, but with all their research and study, they didn't know the ideas impelling Fidel Castro and actually helped him capture power. The same thing is happening in a number of other countries today.

Indeed, the disease has taken such deep roots that practically all the American-financed programs in our country are actively, though inadvertently, working for the propagation of Communism.

No wonder, America is having trouble everywhere — including its own backyard — South and Latin American countries and even Canada. But even this doesn't seem enough to open the American eyes. As a matter of fact, I have met a number of Americans who think that they are winning in this Cold War.

While the U. S. gives billions of dollars in aid to help development of poor countries, the Soviets draw for them their economic plans, which whether they succeed or fail can only end up in Communism.

While the U. S. concentrates on sending arms to strengthen its allies, the Soviets indoctrinate the youth who eventually form their armies.

While the U. S. invites carloads of students from foreign countries for higher but neutral studies, the Soviets try to win their spiritual and moral loyalties to the Communist viewpoint.

Here in India, the battle looks like completely lost. But still I and a couple more of my friends would like to try. Unfortunately, lack of resources — and I regret to say — non-cooperation from your USIS people and the American firms and founda-

tions — deters us from doing anything.

If you or your friends can provide us with some resources, we would try to present the real spiritual point of view before the people and bring out the fallacies and dangers of Communism.

It looks tragic that while America can donate billions for the success of what are purely Communist programs, not even a few thousand can be spared for the people who are sincerely dedicated for freedom and whose work, in the last recourse, will only go to save America's own billions. At any rate, in a struggle between purposive Russian materialism, and purposeless, discursive American hedonism, the former is bound to emerge victorious.

Kindly return the enclosed clipping with your reply and, if you can send me a few copies of "Will the Kremlin Conquer America By 1973?", I shall be happy to pass them on to some of my friends here.

Sincerely,
Prakash C. Jain

Seldom have I read a finer analysis, and men of this caliber throughout the world must be supported. We are grateful for what we have already done in India, but much more remains to be done. We are hoping to have good news any day now concerning the rotary press for Kerala. There are difficulties which need your earnest prayer.

An Australian Baptist minister, Keith Wilson, visited India including both Kerala and Andhra in January. He writes: "For me this is the most significant and fascinating experience of my life. I cannot put down on paper my impressions of this wonderful, yet strange and heart-breaking country. I have seen things which I can never forget. I have had experiences already which have been life changing, spiritually enriching, and which have evoked every emotional response possible. Since arriving at Kottayam, I have been kept very busy speaking and surveying the work here. It is an abundantly worthwhile work. Every morning I give a Bible study to 60 of the finest men I have ever met. Most of them are full time Christian workers living in abject poverty but with such zeal and dedication to the Lord that it shames our western Christians including myself. It is a very humbling yet heart warming experience to have this fellowship with them. Last night I spoke to about 1,000 people and it is ex-

pected the crowd will swell to about 5,000 by Sunday.

"George Thomas is one of the most significant men I have ever met. I have a profound respect for him for he is obviously a very formidable figure here in Kerala and is greatly feared by the Communists. His newspaper is of the highest order, produced under difficult circumstances. There is no question of the inadequacy of the present plant."

ANDHRA

Concerning Andhra State, he writes: "I arrived at Secunderabad on Monday afternoon last and was given the usual tumultuous welcome. Of one thing I am certain, these Indian Nationals can reach people no missionary could ever reach and live under conditions which would kill a Westerner. On Tuesday we traveled north about thirty miles, then walked ten miles into an isolated village of about 200 or so homes. Most had never seen a white person before, and I was an object of attention and amusement. They stared at me all day long and, when I put on my short pajamas at night, the crowd simply roared with laughter. I was impressed with the quality of the men Rao has gathered around him. Wednesday evening we trekked out to another village some three miles away. The Communists aim to visit every village systematically in Andhra before the next election. With warm Christian greetings. Keith Wilson."



The Congregation at Garapadu Village who welcomed Rev. K. W. Wilson

Those of you who have supported this work so sacrificially can take heart. God is moving.

A Supporter Speaks

One of the warm and generous supporters of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is Norman Vander Veen of Modesto, California. He appreciates America because he has lived under totalitarian terror. When he told me his story, I was so impressed, I asked him to write it for publication. How lightly we take our glorious privileges.

My dear fellow Americans:

It has not been very long since I can call you by this name for I became an American citizen myself less than one year ago.

I was born in Holland, and I will always be proud of my little native country, but I'm also very happy to live here now.

During the last world war we went through the terror of five years of occupation by the forces of Hitler. Five long years of Nazi tyranny. We have seen national socialism in action and we know, by our own experience, what it means to lose just about all freedom.

It is a terrible thing, when the press, the radio, the right of speech, of assembly, etc., are controlled by a dictatorship.

Can you imagine what it means, when you cannot speak or act freely? That if you would express any opinion, contrary to the party line, you could expect the knock at the door, at midnight? That meant that you would be arrested, thrown into a concentration camp waiting for an almost certain death in the greatest misery.

Perhaps you can imagine a little of our joy, when we saw the Canadian and American troops move in to liberate us from the yoke of slavery. We admired those men who gave their life for the freedom of mankind, and we should always be thankful for the great sacrifices they made.

After living here for seven years, I must say, that this great country has the highest standard of living in the world, that, in general, its people are the finest I've ever met. It is amazing what a tremendous task has been fulfilled in building this country for what it is today; in less than two centuries.

However, I am very disappointed in one respect. Although we enjoy a measure of freedom almost unequaled on earth; although we live in an abundance not to be found in any other country; although we have a splendid constitution based on Christian principles; hardly anybody seems to be concerned about preserving this freedom and those God-given privileges. We are still living in the land of the free, but is it still the home of the brave?

Why is it, that a people that sends out its men to the battlefields of the world to die for the cause of freedom, can now tolerate the forces of evil to infiltrate deeply into its society, with the sole purpose of destroying all of this freedom? Is it not clear to all of us that our liberties are in great danger?

My dear fellow citizens! We don't have to be afraid for another world war. We are fully engaged in a war at present, a spiritual war to the bitter end. The parties

are the forces of good under Christ's command, and the forces of evil with Satan. The weapons are not principally missiles, satellites, submarines and hydrogen bombs but far more — the printed page, communications, economic warfare.

Everyone honest enough to face the facts will come to the conclusion that the situation is very critical. All the evidence is there to prove that Communism advances very rapidly.

The Communists say that they are ordained to conquer this world, and they plan to bring this to pass within a very short time.

After we have examined the facts, we could say that this is a hopeless situation and sit down in great despair. This certainly would not be a stand to take for a Christian, and it would serve the Communist cause very effectively.

There is no place for the complacency of people who say, "After all, God rules the world, and He will make all things right." I fully agree that He will, but don't you think that you could form an active part in His plan? Didn't Jesus order us to pray and work?

There is only one position we can take. We are either FOR or AGAINST Christ. If we are for Christ, we will have to go all the way. The future does not depend on the Communists. If freedom should perish from the earth, it would be because of our sin, our complacency, our lack of faith and courage.

If a Communist is willing to give everything, even his life, for the cause of his false ideals, should we not be ready to dedicate ourselves completely to the cause of freedom? Don't we have enough to stand for? I think we certainly have.

So often we hear the question, "What can we do?" Don't only ask this question and blame others for what they do wrong. Remember, we can only survive by complete personal sacrifice.

If your child was critically ill, wouldn't you give everything to save his life? Right now the life of our children, our own lives, and the very existence of our church, school, and our country is at stake.

We will have to study the facts and have the honesty to face them, to study the true nature of our godless enemy, and rededicate ourselves to the cause of freedom, and then, motivated by the love of Christ, our Redeemer, and equipped with knowledge, we can fulfill our God-given task in our own place in any situation.

The struggle is going to be hard and will become harder.

There is no easy way out. There is no place for despair. Our battle is not hopeless for, if we are on God's side, we cannot help but win. We as Christians and as a nation have to put our trust in God alone and completely surrender our lives to Christ.

Let us be ready to die for the truth so that we may live in freedom by God's grace.

ECCLESIASTICAL VERACITY

One of those mentioned in the film "Operation Abolition" as addressing the students gathered to protest the hearings of the Committee was the Rev. Canon Richard Byfield, Executive Assistant to Bishop James A. Pike of the Episcopal Diocese of California. He also writes letters. In an indirect way a slanderous letter concerning the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade attributed to him has been brought to our notice. The Oceanside Beacon of Oceanside, New York, has a columnist, Bruce W. Marcus. On January 26, 1961, in his column he writes, "I can only quote from a letter I received from the Rev. Canon Richard Byfield, Executive Assistant to Bishop James A. Pike of the Episcopal Diocese of California. He had seen a column I had written in report on a speech in which cybernetics, a mathematical science, was referred to as the secret language of the Communists." He says, "Recently someone sent me a copy of the curriculum provided by the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. All the evidence seems to indicate that this is a totally irresponsible group which is simply in the 'anti-communism crusade' business for the money that is in it."

To the best of my knowledge, Canon Byfield has had no association with the Crusade whatever. I have written him the following letter:

Dear Canon Byfield:

Bruce W. Marcus, Columnist for the Oceanside Beacon, Oceanside, New York, writes in his column of Thursday, January 26, that in a letter to him you state, "Recently someone sent me a copy of the curriculum provided by the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. All the evidence seems to indicate that this is a totally irresponsible group which is simply in the 'anti-communism crusade' business for the money that is in it."

As President of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, may I ask you to state the evidence that led to this conclusion. I invite you to visit our offices in Long Beach, California, Houston, Texas, or San Francisco, and examine our books, inspect our audited statements and ask any questions you desire of the personnel.

May I draw to your attention the easily provable facts that the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is supporting thousands of individuals throughout the world who are in dire poverty but devoted to freedom and Christ. May I indicate that our representative in your city works long hours and gives unsparingly of his time and energy without receiving one cent in salary. Is this evidence on which you base your conclusion?

May I ask that you refrain from making defamatory statements in the future and suggest that an apology may be in order.

Yours very sincerely,

Fred Schwarz, President

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

Available Materials

The question is frequently raised whether the materials are available for an effective course on Communism. The answer is a definite "yes." The Government Printing Office has available a great number of very thorough books describing the operation of Communism. Many fine books have been written by experts in many fields. The book "You Can Trust the Communists" which I have authored, is receiving exceedingly favorable mention. The following letter is from a very respected high school educational authority:

"Dear Dr. Schwarz:

Recently I have had the opportunity to read your new book **You Can Trust the Communists**. I believe it to be the best summation of Communist ideology, philosophy, tactics, and objectives, stated in language that laymen can understand that I have thus far seen. You have made a most difficult and complex subject clear and understandable, and at the same time challenged the reader to take positive action to stop this powerful and tyrannical force which threatens to destroy us.

As an educator, I feel strongly that our schools through their offerings in history, social studies, economics, and related subjects, should give their students deeper knowledge and understanding of the evil nature of Communism which threatens the spiritual and political foundations upon which our nation rests. For several years, I have attempted in schools where I have served as principal to assist students, teachers, and librarians to secure appropriate resource materials geared to the interest and language levels of high school students, but with no success. Your book very amply serves this purpose, and I highly recommend it to high school groups engaged in a study of Communism. The language level is not beyond that of the typical high school student. The complex philosophy of Communism is made clear to the average reader.

It is my hope that this outstanding book which has so forcefully developed the supreme issue of our time — our survival, and the survival of free men everywhere — will be widely read throughout this great nation of ours.

With warmest regards, and best wishes,

Sincerely yours,
Gordon L. Smith"

This book continues to progress and it is hoped that it will soon be available in a number of languages. Such authentic information on Communism is desperately needed in many lands. From Zurich, Switzerland comes this letter:

"Dear Doctor Schwarz,

I have now read your marvellous book "You Can Trust the Communists" and find it in its contents as I expected it, but to your honor it must be said that it is written with genuine European thoroughness! I find it of utmost value for those who did not know that Communism was "just that way." For most people have regarded Communism in its own description and because the USA were allies of all communist states in the last war and celebrated the act of "liberation" as the Communist wanted to have them celebrate it — it took many years before the people of the USA awoke to see that it was all different!

Your book will make millions deadly uneasy — and bless God if they do become uneasy — and may it be millions, not only hundreds of thousands. The most uncanny part of the book is to my estimate the part where brain washing is described. This revelation of the world's most hellish invention ought to arouse the people to action.

Let us fight as never before. All efforts must be doubled! I shall try to place your book on sale at the Methodist Book Concern here.

W. Lutz"

WORK IN HAITI

In the heart of the Caribbean, near Cuba and the Dominican Republic, is the land of Haiti. The language spoken there is French. George Westcott, Surgeon of Ypsilanti, Michigan, and Vice President of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, was formerly a missionary in the Congo where French was the language spoken. He recently visited Haiti and has now gone there for an extended period. While in Haiti he found a great hunger for knowledge concerning Communism and prepared a simple tract which was published in French. Tracts of this nature could be multiplied in Spanish, Portuguese and flooded everywhere. Here is the report from George and the English translation of the tract:

During a survey trip into Haiti in October 1960, I soon discovered that many of the people were deeply concerned about the extent of Communist subversion prevalent there. Those alert to the situation and the threat it presents were eager for help in combatting this great evil. As a result, a number of addresses were given to large and attentive audiences. In addition, a brochure was formulated and 10,000 copies made for a trial run. The supply was soon exhausted and now requests are at hand for 75,000 more copies.



Dr. Westcott

Dr. Westcott plans to return to Haiti at the end of January for more speaking engagements.

If Communism Comes To Haiti -- What?

(An English translation of the brochure is hereby provided!)

1. **You will lose your freedom.** In China, under communism, the people are not allowed to travel or visit friends. They cannot choose their kind of work or place of residence. The government tells them what they must do and how long they must work. They cannot change jobs or move to another place.

2. **You will lose your family.** Under the commune system of China, all the men live in barracks together. Some distance away the wives live in other barracks. The children, even babies, are taken away and put in nurseries (homes) in another place. A man may see his wife once a week for two hours, but he must report all that was said and done. Parents may see their children for a short time, once a week, but may show no affection. Children's names are taken away and they are given numbers instead.

3. **You will lose your church.** Reverend Peter Chu Pong, from China, says, "The churches now in existence are not Christian churches; they are propaganda churches allowed to operate by the Communists — None of the pastors are Christians; they are all Communists — picked by the government to indoctrinate the people in communism. The young people are not allowed to attend services, even in the Communist-controlled churches. The young people are all the property of the Communist Party."

4. **Many of you will lose your lives.** When the Communists conquered Lithuania, they destroyed nearly a fourth of the people. In China, tens of millions were killed during the first five years. In Russia itself, many millions were put to death. You will receive the same kind of treatment.

The Communists win your support by wonderful promises of peace, prosperity and happiness. They promise a better way of life and at first many believe them. Yet millions who have lived for years under Communism are trying to escape out of the Communist-dominated countries, knowing that if they are caught by the border guards they will be killed. If Communism is good, why do they flee at the risk of their lives? One should demand a satisfactory reply to this important question. Thus far the Communists have never given a reasonable answer.

WHAT CAN WE DO?

Every Christian should pray constantly to Almighty God that the red tide of Communism will be turned back. The Communist says, "There is no God." Those who know God should so witness by word and conduct that others will desire to know Him.

But this is not enough. We must inform others that Communism is in reality an atheistic, materialistic program that will destroy civilization unless it is turned back. The Communists are aggressive against God. We must be equally aggressive and faithful to Him.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Rev. J. D. Colbert, Long Beach, California
 E. L. Doorn, Long Beach, California
 Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
 R. E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
 F. C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
 J. Sluis, M.D., San Francisco, California
 W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas
 G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
 Alhambra, California

A Communist is one who has NOTHING
 and wants to SHARE it with everyone.

LIFE MEMBERSHIPS

Mrs. George L. Clements, Hinsdale, Ill.
 Judson R. Grosvenor, Escondido, Calif.
 Dr. Esther L. Maurer, San Diego, Calif.
 Dr. L. Whitney Clayton, Whittier, Calif.
 Thomas P. Sayer, San Diego, Calif.
 Mr. and Mrs. Frank H. Mollenhauer,
 San Diego, Calif.
 Dr. Hardgrove S. Norris, St. Augustine, Fla.
 Mrs. John T. Hastings, Los Angeles, Calif.
 Miss Carol Troy, San Francisco, Calif.
 Frank W. Gaydosh, Uniondale, Penna.
 Dr. Robert C. Carter, Torrance, Calif.

Caroline N. Weeder, Philadelphia, Penna.
 Mr. T. E. McBride, Mechanicsville, Penna.
 Mrs. W. deC. Douglas, Philadelphia, Penna.
 R. Keates Crease, Philadelphia, Penna.
 Katharina M. Bradford, Philadelphia, Penna.
 John Hartley, Los Angeles 34, Calif.
 Dr. Wilham Brashears, Fullerton, Calif.
 Charles & Mary Coppock, Rolling Hills, Cal.
 D. E. Davidson, La Habra, Calif.
 Mr. and Mrs. W. B. Delaplain, Van Nuys,
 Calif.

Mr. Hugh Clary, San Marino, Calif.
 George C. Guibert, Los Angeles 49, Calif.
 Fordyce Johnson, Arcadia, Calif.
 Homer Lundberg, Richvale, Calif.
 John W. Moon, M.D., Mesa, Arizona
 James E. Ramilton, Los Angeles 49, Calif.
 J. Hunter Smith, Pasadena, Calif.
 Lee S. Stutts, Pasadena, Calif.
 Paul H. Talbert, Beverly Hills, Calif.
 Mrs. A. E. Valle, Los Angeles 49, Calif.
 Edgar W. Worth, Inglewood, Calif.
 Thomas C. Quayle, Burbank, Calif.
 Paul J. Reed, Huntington Park, Calif.
 Miss Sara E. Rode, Washington, D. C.
 Mr. and Mrs. E. P. Storstein, Everett, Wash.
 Mr. and Mrs. Chester Vander Zee,
 Norwalk, Calif.
 Dr. Robert E. Washbon, Newport Beach,
 Calif.
 Mr. C. P. Taylor, Manhattan Beach, Calif.
 Mr. and Mrs. Russell W. Bell,
 Santa Barbara, Calif.
 Miss Suzanne Bell, Santa Clara, Calif.
 Mr. and Mrs. James W. Bell, Sunnyvale, Cal.
 Madge Hampton, Lcdr. NC USN,
 Philadelphia, Penna.

Mr. and Mrs. Edward E. Ettinger,
 Los Angeles, Calif.
 Myrtle Linton, Trinidad, Texas
 Mrs. Charran Ramsey Samuell, Dallas, Tex.
 Mr. John B. McClatchy, Upper Darby, Pa.
 Oscar Johnson, St. Albans, Mo.
 Miss Helen M. Smolarkiewicz, Philadelphia,
 Penna.
 Mr. and Mrs. William H. Haas,
 Sherman Oaks, Calif.
 Mrs. W. A. Towner, Mesa, Arizona
 Mr. and Mrs. Roland C. Behrens,
 St. Louis, Mo.
 C. E. Boren, Dallas, Texas
 Mr. L. D. Copenhagen, Oswego, Oregon
 W. A. Roth, Portland, Oregon
 Leon B. Blair, Fort Worth, Texas
 Carroll L. Collier, Dallas, Texas
 Judge and Mrs. B. Fete, Dallas, Texas
 Mr. and Mrs. James T. Pryor, Dallas, Tex.
 Dr. Robert D. Delaval, San Diego, Calif.
 Mrs. Robert B. Webb, Dallas, Texas
 Dr. Wm. A. Johnson, San Jose, Calif.
 Mrs. Mary E. Hensley, Los Angeles, Calif.
 Audrey Webb, Pasadena, Calif.
 Paul and Faith Wilkes, Torrance, Calif.
 Donald H. Anderson, Bothell, Wash.
 George F. Hannay, Corvallis, Oregon
 Mr. and Mrs. Leon T. Lester,
 Pittsburg, Texas
 C. N. Bacigalupi, Healdsburg, Calif.
 Dr. Robert W. Cordwell, Kellogg, Idaho
 Naomi S. Duncho, Mesa, Arizona
 Mrs. Oscar Johnson, St. Louis, Mo.
 Bryan O. Keathley, Los Angeles, Calif.
 Dr. Fred E. Ewart, Mesa, Arizona
 Dr. Truman Davis, Mesa, Arizona

Dr. Schwarz's Schedule

Feb. 13—Encinitas, California
 Feb. 14—Phoenix, Arizona
 Feb. 15—Riverside, California
 Feb. 16—Westwood, California
 Feb. 18—Arragon Ballroom, Santa Monica, California
 Feb. 19, A.M.—Garden Grove, California
 P.M.—Van Nuys, California
 Feb. 20—New York City, New York
 Feb. 21-22—Philadelphia, Penna.
 Feb. 23—St. Louis, Missouri
 Feb. 24-25—Houston, Texas
 Feb. 27, thru Mar. 3—Phoenix, Ariz. School of Anti-Communism
 Mar. 7-11—Orange County School of Anti-Communism,
 Anaheim, California
 Mar. 14-18—School of Anti-Communism, Tyler, Texas
 Mar. 22-24—Southern California

FINANCIAL NEEDS

Our enemies and the enemies of freedom may snarl and sneer and accuse us of sordid mercenary motives, but our friends and the friends of freedom know better. You know that this majestic program we are preaching and practicing costs money. You know our workers around the world must eat. You know that as the fight becomes fiercer our needs become greater. If we are to do what must be done this year, millions of dollars will be needed. Will you believe and work and give to this end?

Conclusion

The Communists meet together and arrogantly announce their plans for the culmination and the conquest of the world. Their agents throughout the world become more brazen in their activities. The time at our disposal grows ever smaller. May we dedicate every minute of it to the service of freedom and Christ.

FRED SCHWARZ, President
 Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade NEWS LETTER



Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Exec. Director Dr. W. E. Pietsch, Former President (Now with the Lord)

W. F. Strube, Jr., Secretary

MARCH, 1960

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

FROM TRAGEDY TO TRIUMPH -- KERALA, INDIA

Since victories in the battle against Communism have been so few, the defeat of the Communist Government in Kerala, India, is certainly an occasion for rejoicing. A review of the Communist rule of Kerala and the methods by which they were expelled without major violence should be helpful for those eager to repeat this achievement in other areas.

The general elections of 1957 put the Communists in power in Kerala, the southern most state in India. Kerala is the most literate of the Indian states. Kerala has been the home of Christianity in India for twenty centuries and the bulk of the Christian population of India is in Kerala.

JUSTICE

The first act of the Communist Government was the release of hundreds of criminals imprisoned for the gravest crimes. A new code of conduct was enunciated for the police under which they were transformed into helpless onlookers when Communists or their sympathizers openly flouted the laws, assaulted their political opponents, and violated their property rights. Large numbers were recruited to the police on the recommendation of the Communists. Thus, the Communists were effectively placed beyond the reach of the law.

EDUCATION

The Communists passed an Education Act. It was designed to strangle the 7,000 aided schools run by private agencies which had served in the field of education for over a century. The Christian denominations raised their voice in protest. For this bill to become law it required the signature of the President of India. The President referred the bill to the Supreme Court of India and on the basis of the opinion so obtained asked for suitable amendments. Meanwhile, the Communist Government attempted to achieve the objectives of the bill by a series of executive orders. The teachers of private schools were placed beyond the disciplinary jurisdiction of the boards. Teachers who were discharged because of immoral conduct in the schools were reinstated by the Communist authorities.

The Communist Government published a number of textbooks and ordered the schools to use them. These books were intended to indoctrinate the pupils in Communism.

LAND REFORM

The Communist Government sought to abolish all types of tenancy. On an ordered day called The Peasant's Day, all peasants were to be transformed into owners. This was designed to create a land-owning class which would support the Communist Party fanatically. This was to be done at the expense of those who had acquired their land through generations of honest labor.

LABOR

Labor contract societies were brought into existence formed almost entirely of Communists and their fellow travelers. Public Works were entrusted to such societies who were subsidized even before the works were undertaken. Only laborers in sympathy with the Communist Party were to be employed by these societies.

The Party inspired trouble in industries. In some instances Communist controlled laborers kept the management and staff in illegal confinement for days at a time. The

(Cont. P. 2)



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

CRISIS IN THE BELGIAN CONGO

The Communist encirclement of America is increasing daily and almost hourly. Two years ago the Belgian Congo appeared among the most placid and orderly of the African nations. Suddenly rioting began and a caldron of nationalism and violence was revealed lurking beneath this thin crust of order. The Belgium Government is now renouncing its power and granting independence and Communism has emerged from its hidden places into the light of day. The impact on the life and work of the missions and missionaries has been tremendous. The following extracts from three letters received indicate the situation:

"I am a missionary of the Conservative Baptist Foreign Mission Society, and have working in the Congo now since 1949. When I was home on furlough in 1954-55, I received a copy of your book 'The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism'.

"I read the little book at that time, feeling thankful that in Congo Communism
(Cont. P. 3)

TRAGEDY TO TRIUMPH (Cont.)

management was denied all protection of the law.

BUREAUCRACY

Large numbers of committees were established providing income from the public purse for an army of Communists. Where one vacancy arose in the Public Service Commission of three, three Communist sympathizers were appointed, thus raising the number to five.

FOOD

Kerala has always been deficient in food production for its own people. The necessary rice was procured from the outside through trusted Communist agencies and the distribution of food became a political weapon in the interests of Communism.

BREAKDOWN OF LAW AND ORDER

Within the short period of 26 months there was a complete breakdown of law and order. A sense of insecurity overtook the entire population. Cases of violence were reported daily from different parts of the state and the assailants were invariably Communists.

Communist cells arrogated to themselves the function of administering justice. These cells issued polite directives to courts of law regarding cases pending in them. Communists or Communist sympathizers were appointed public prosecutors. Public servants were transferred at a few hours notice at the request of Communist workers if they refused to grant the demands of the Communists however unjust. Communists were planted in every sphere of government activity.

It should not be forgotten for a moment that all this was done by a State Government operating under a Federal Constitution which it had sworn to uphold. If the Communists had been completely free in their operations, the horror cannot be imagined.

REVOLT

The oppression of the non-Communist population led to great discontent and on June 12, 1959, a statewide program was commenced to expel the Communist administration. The Communists sought to suppress the opposition by arrests and by policemen swinging clubs. Over 1500 people were injured by police batons. On one day 1,344 men were arrested, while on another day, 2,053 women were imprisoned. The total number arrested arose to 143,000 during 48 days. The police opened fire in several places taking a heavy toll of lives though not a single case of violence from non-Communists had been reported. Churches were raided by the police under the inspiration of local Communists under the guise that they were searching for arms but from none were they able to recover any weapons. Communists broke into a private mission hospital at night and caused heavy damage.

A Memorial was submitted to the Indian President on the 19th of July by a 3-man delegation of lawyers. It part this Memorial read:

"Life has become impossible in the State. Law and order have completely broken down. Internal disturbance of great magnitude, at the inspiration of the party in power, and very often, with the connivance of the newly recruited police-Communist-fellow-travellers, recruited on the recommendations of Cell Secretaries is under way. The State Government has abdicated its functions in favour of the Party and their fellow-travellers. The administration is in open violation of the provisions of the Con-

stitution. Citizens are denied their fundamental rights. The doctrine of equality before the Law and the Equal Protection of the Law is to be found only in the letter of the Constitution. Non-Communists are in a prejudiced position before the Law. Security of person and property is not available in the State except to the Communist. Every action of the Government is tainted by discrimination. The State recognizes the right of the Communist alone to live and he prospers on violence. In the view of the present administration the non-Communist has no right to live except in serfdom. To the non-Communist is denied equality of Status. The Communist government does not recognize the dignity of the individual and attaches no value to human personality. The Ministers, who, on assuming office, took the oath promising to "do right to all manner of people in accordance with the Constitution and the Law" have so far observed the oath only in its breach. Having come into the power under the Constitution, for the last twenty-seven months, they have been steadily undermining the Constitution. Though they accept the position that they derive their powers from the people, they do not seem to recognize their duty to exercise their powers for the Common good."



The dead body of Flory with her wailing husband.

The Union Cabinet on July 29, 1959, decided to advise the President to assume to himself all the functions of the Government of Kerala in the exercise of the powers vested in him under Article 356 of the Constitution of India. The Proclamation was issued on July 31, 1959.

Such is the ugly record of Communism in partial power in the State of Kerala, India.



Dead bodies of five of the victims after postmortem examinations.

THE OUTCOME

The Communist Government was expelled from power by the Central Government and a new election was ordered. The election was held, February 1. The Communists used their superb organization and expended vast sums of money, but their humiliation was great when they were reduced to 28 seats in the house of 126.

In the meanwhile many groups were active. One of these was the group led by K. George Thomas of the Indian Gospel Mission who commenced publishing the newspaper, Keraladhwani. This venture was a mammoth undertaking but paid enormous dividends. The paper has now been publishing for six months. It rallied the people constantly informing them of the true nature of Communism and urged them to unite against their monstrous enemy.



Dr. K. G. Thomas, India Gospel Mission, Kerala, India.

A letter recently received from George Thomas reads:

"It is with a sense of pride and satisfaction that I write you this letter. This morning a new democratic cabinet assumed charge of the government of Kerala. Our paper went out into all parts of Kerala with a full page heading 'Democratic government re-established in Kerala'. I have the satisfaction that we have played our reasonable share in the victory of democratic parties. During the election campaigns we gave full coverage for statements and speeches of the leaders of the democratic parties. We wrote editorial after editorial bringing before the people the dangers of Communism.

"I am sending you three issues of the paper, one which came out on January 31st just before the election. The other dated February 5, after results of the elections were announced and the third which came out this morning announcing the good news of the formation of a democratic regime in Kerala.

"Please notice the cartoon on the January 31st issue of the paper. The man standing with the ballot box in hand is the Communist leader Mr. Nampoothiripad who was the Communist chief minister of this State. Before him are seen the skulls of the victims of the Communist's firing and murders. The crowd of voters are depicted as shunting away from the Communist leader. Behind him is shown China crouching with a gun in hand. We can fully understand the impact of a cartoon like this.

"Then after election results were announced we published a cartoon under a caption 'What the Communist Party wanted and got'. The Communist leader has his mouth wide open wanting to get all the 126 seats. But the people gave him only 28 seats. This is represented as a man putting 28 on a spoon into the mouth of the leader. These are just two examples of the way in which we helped fight the elections.

"Above all the democratic parties did, I consider the prayers of the children of God around the world as the main fact which brought the Communists down. I should be thankful to all of you who have upheld us in prayer through the past critical months.

"Bill, although I have given you the bright side of the picture, please don't misunderstand that I will be complacent or adopt an attitude of having won the battle. I am more than aware that the battle is just begun. The Communists polled almost a million votes more than what they polled in the last elections. Thus it is very evident

(Cont. P. 3)

ANDHRA STATE

General elections throughout India are now scheduled for two years hence. Another state on which the Communists have fixed their hopes is the State of Andhra. Here the workers of the Indian Christian Crusade led by Brother Devananda Rao and his father, Dr. Pushpanadham, are increasingly



Brother Wilson with the Indian Christian Orphanage in Secunderabad City in Andhra Pradesh.

active. They are achieving tremendous triumphs for Christ. The picture shows the new recruits for a church recently established at Kankipadu Village where the Gospel of Christ was unknown.

What a difference the love of Christ makes to the life of children. So many children throughout the world know so little of the joys of childhood. The accompanying picture of the second child of the Devananda Rao's indicates a little boy who is surrounded by love. The hearts of his parents are so large that they have already adopted twelve orphans and are now pro-



Picture of the second baby boy of the Rao's taken recently when he has completed fourth month. Please pray for him.

posing to adopt fifteen more. The distressing thing is, that, of the fourteen orphans they have adopted thus far, we have foster parents for only one. The publication of the photo of the boys in our previous News Letter did not produce one single response. I am printing it again in the hope that some heart will be touched with the desire to share the love of God and the gifts of life with one of these children. You may become a foster parent of one of these boys for \$10 a month. Surely there are many who will respond to this call.

TRAGEDY TO TRIUMPH (Cont.)

that if the democratic parties had not joined together the Communists would have come back to power. In other words the danger is still there. If we let go things, we will be engulfed. So, you can be sure that we will continue the fight with all our might and I am sure you will also rise to the occasion and be equal to the challenge.

"With best personal regards,

Cordially yours,
K. George Thomas"

Now is no time to relax. This paper is

CRISIS IN BELGIAN CONGO (Cont.) had still not evidenced itself, though we felt that the day would come.

"It has come upon us like a flood. Because of reading reports of other countries of Africa and other provinces in the Congo, I had read and re-read your book. The simplicity of it amazed me, and made me aware of many warning signs. This fall, I read it again, as we faced new and warning difficulties in our Mission. I immediately gave it to others to read. It has given us an understanding of Communism which we direly need, and others have written for copies of it and are using it in teaching our Christians.

"Kindly send material that could be used to help inform missionaries, which they will use in turn in teaching our AFRICANS. Our people's language is Swahili. Is there anything printed in Swahili? Some of them also read French well. Please send anything which you have - two copies at least of each by air-mail, and we will order others later."

Signed: (Miss) Marjorie Hudson

"Thank you, in the Name of our Lord, for the air-mail copy of 'The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism' which I recently received from you. It has already proven of tremendous help to myself and several other missionaries here - for one of the new political parties of the Congo - the one most powerful in our immediate area - has just publicly affiliated itself with Communism.

"Because of the urgency of the situation in our area, we ask that you please send the indicated number of copies of this book to the following list of our stations, in order that each of our missionaries might be better equipped to fight the enemy just now come into the open among us. Please send these by air, too.

"We would appreciate any further information you can give us on the availability of this booklet or similar literature in (1) French, and in (2) Kiswahili."

Signed: Don Penney, Sec.
Executive Committee, Congo Field
Conservative Bapt. Foreign Mission Soc.



Procession going around the L.C.C. Prayer House of Kankipadu Village at its dedication on Jan. 11, 1959.

The following letter shows the tribulations to which missionaries, who have literally given their lives in service to the native peoples are subjected. Communism teaches that all missionaries are agents of American imperialism and spies and directs towards them their venom and hatred. Though they may conceal this in certain situations, they endeavor to infect the na-

needed more than ever. The urgent needs at present are:

1. \$5,000 monthly subsidy.
2. \$9,000 accumulated deficit. N.B. We are happy to report that we were able to reduce this deficit by \$1,000 during the month of March.
3. \$20,000 for a rotary press. The provision of this press should allow this magnificent project to become self-supporting within 12 months. Will you pray and give that this result will be achieved?

tional Christian with suspicion and resentment towards the missionary by playing on their prejudices and their national pride. They are frequently successful.

"For some months now we here on the Conservative Baptist Foreign Mission Society field in Congo have been wrestling with a sudden burst of accusations, lies and intensive efforts to get rid of us.

"Some of the most vociferous attack has come from Church leaders.

"It has become clear from the associates (and outside interests of those associates) of these trouble makers that the trouble is sponsored by the Communists. Captured documents show conclusively that missions are the first target of this group. So far they are using professed Christians as front men. Later these men will be the first victims of the whole thing.

"We are desperately in need of good basic factual material on the nature and aims of Communism to disseminate in large quantities in Congo. It would have to be adapted and translated into the Swahili language, which we are eager to do.

"If you can get this stuff to us fast we would appreciate it. There seems to be no time to lose.

"We operate a tract of the Month Club in which Africans and missionaries are members by subscription. We print 100,000 tracts a month with lots of color, size 3" x 5" each page.

"My vision is to use this group as a nucleus for a widespread distribution system for this material. If we don't act fast we will have another China on our hands.

"We produce 4-page tracts in color, and excellent printing quality, for \$120 in lots of 100,000 (and doing 8 different ones at once on a big press) (total 800,000 tracts for \$1060).

"If we had the funds we could supply a new tract every month of 100,000, and do it indefinitely. As we can produce as many as wanted.

"The first catch is good facts and the second is funds. If your organization can supply these we will be able to do a terrific job here.

"These people are naive and expecting something for nothing. They will get a different something from what they expect.

"We are personally investing nearly half our salary in the Lord's work and just can't do more, as missionaries, except use the Tract Club to get this information out and our printing experience to do a good job of it.

"As of March 1, we will be stationed at Editions Evangeliques, BP 52, Bunia, Congo Belge, and can have this stuff rolling inside a month or so.

"I don't know where else to turn for information, and I hope you are set up to get the facts into native hands as far as finances are concerned.

"Trusting the Lord will enable us to use your experience here, we look forward to a prompt reply."

Sincerely in Christ,
Signed: Philip D. Claar

The great need on the mission field today is for financial and strategic mobility. Crisis situations develop almost overnight and require urgent and sometimes drastic action. Any mission board that has to wait for an annual budgetary session to provide urgently needed help is helpless in these situations. For this reason the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade has had to provide financial help for the projects of the missionaries of some of the richest and wealthiest mission boards. We have been able to do this by investing widely and immediately the dollars you entrusted to our care. One dollar spent while something can still be done is frequently worth a thousand given too late.

MILWAUKEE ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOLS

Only those present can fully appreciate the dynamic impact of the Milwaukee School for anti-Communism. This was the greatest of our schools to this date. In spite of the blizzard that blanketed the Milwaukee area with a thick blanket of snow bringing traffic to a halt, closing schools and factories, the sessions of the school did not falter and 800 were enrolled either for the full course or a portion of it. The faculty was outstanding and unstintingly gave of their best. Twenty states were represented.

An outstanding feature of the Milwaukee School for anti-Communism was the caliber of the committee and its remarkable chairman, Maxine Graham. Never have I seen greater, unselfish dedication and limitless capacity for hard work than these people displayed. I hesitate to mention names as so many gave such outstanding service but cannot refrain from referring to Mrs. Kadi Skogstad, who was registration chairman, and Mrs. Stan Hoebrechts, who showed such endurance and amazing strength in handling the great literature display that was such a feature of the school. A summary of the viewpoint of those who attended was given in the report of the Rev. T. H. Masters, Pastor of the Bible Baptist Church of Wichita Falls, Texas, in his bulletin:

"Thanks to all of those who helped to make it possible for me to go to this school. We had fifty hours of class work in four days, speeches, films, recordings, question periods, and speech classes.

"I believe it is the most profitable week in my whole life. The speakers were tops in their field. The students included doctors, lawyers, teachers, business men, Catholic priests, Protestant preachers, and high school students.

"Sometimes I would lose the trend of thought and my brain would go into a whirl. However, all the messages were recorded on tape and they are available. I have ordered some of them which I want the members of the church to hear. Now I have the job of trying to assimilate all this information and to learn how to circulate it into a language that the average layman can understand. We make a mistake in thinking we can understand Communism and how it works in a few hours time. Pray for me that I will become an effective tool for the Lord in the fight against Communism."

As this is being written, we are on the threshold of the School for Anti-Communism to be held in San Francisco where we expect another great triumph. At this moment we are confronted with certain financial and other problems. Simultaneously a school is being conducted each Saturday of March in Houston, Texas, under the direction of our grand secretary, Bill Strube, Jr. How the hearts of those attending the Milwaukee School were stirred as Bill outlined what each one could do. His message is not pure theory as he has done so much himself by the grace and power of God.

Conclusion

The darker the night, the brighter the dawn! The more difficult the problem, the greater the joy when it is solved! Although the picture is dark, there is an exhilaration in the struggle for Christ and freedom. So many are impressed by the need and the danger but lack the joy of expression in a positive program. Impression without expression leads to depression. There is work for all to do. The three essentials for such work to be effective are:

1. A powerful motivating force. The most powerful motive this world knows is the love of Christ.
2. The equipment of knowledge.
3. A program of action.

Most people want a program of action without the motivation and the knowledge. Motivation without knowledge leads to fanaticism. Knowledge without motivation leads to pessimism and despair. Motivation and knowledge without a program of action leads to frustration. Appropriate action channeled by knowledge, inspired by the love of Christ leads to joy and victory.

TAPES

For those who are unable to attend our schools, the tapes provide an ideal service. Since all the messages of the speakers are recorded, the possession of a tape recorder and the tapes will enable any individual to hold such a school in his own home. Each tape has two messages on it and costs only \$5. These can be secured by writing to Mr. W. P. Strube, Jr., Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, P. O. Box 6422, Houston 6, Texas.

CORRECTION

In the January News Letter the Trotskyite Party in America was referred to as the Socialist Labor Party. It should have been the Socialist Workers Party.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
W. E. Pietsch, D.D., (Now with the Lord)
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director
W. E. Pietsch, Former Pres. (With the Lord)
G. W. Westcott, Vice-President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
James D. Colbert, Director of Missions

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California

LIFE MEMBERS

Dr. E. H. Brunemeier, Placentia, Calif.
Mrs. Ladd Dinkins, New Orleans, La.
Mary Catherine Grist, Atlanta, Ga.
Mr. and Mrs. Albert R. Davis, Austin, Tex.
Mr. John W. Scott, Gilley, N. D.
Mr. Ben Grob, Grafton, Wisc.
Mrs. Marshall L. Wilcox, Wauwatosa, Wisc.
Mr. R. C. Meaders, Milwaukee, Wisc.
Mr. J. Roy Smith, San Juan Capistrano, Cal.
Mr. John F. Chilton, Jr., Decatur, Ga.
Mr. and Mrs. Harold F. Falk, Milwaukee
Mr. and Mrs. C. M. Wicks, Shreveport, La.
Dr. George J. Hess, Bunker Hill, Ill.
Mr. and Mrs. A. H. Faulkner, Lubbock, Tex.
Mrs. James Dickinson, Milwaukee Wisc.
Mr. R. W. Courtney, Milwaukee, Wisc.
Mr. and Mrs. D. E. Harris, Tolleson, Ariz.

Dr. Schwarz's Schedule

- Mar. 22, P.M.—Whittier, Calif., — Lindsey School Parent and Teachers Banquet
- Mar. 23, P.M.—Dallas, Texas
- Mar. 24, P.M.—Wichita Falls, Texas — Bible Baptist Church
- Mar. 25, Noon—Dallas, Texas
P.M.—Houston, Texas
- Mar. 26, All Day—Houston, Texas — Christian Anti-Comm. School
- Mar. 27—Odessa, Texas — First Baptist Church
- Mar. 28, Noon—Shreveport, La. — Baptist Pastors' Conference
P.M.—Shreveport, La. — Highland Baptist Church
- Mar. 30, P.M.—Shreveport, La. — Bossler High School, afternoon
P.M.—Shreveport, La. — KSLA-TV, 6:15
- Apr. 3, A.M.—Shreveport, La. — Life Tabernacle
P.M.—Shreveport, La. — Lakeshore Baptist
- Apr. 4, P.M.—Harrisburg, Pa. — Pa. State Chamber of Com. Bldg.
- Apr. 5, A.M.—Gwynedd, Pa. — Church of the Messiah
P.M.—Philadelphia, Pa. — Villanova University
- Apr. 6, Noon—Collingswood, N. J. — Rotary Club
P.M.—Philadelphia, Pa. — Woodland Ave. Un. Presby'n.
A.M.—Collingswood, N. J. — Collingswood High School
- Apr. 7, P.M.—Levittown, Pa. — Levittown Civic Assoc.
- Apr. 9, P.M.—Coatesville, Pa. — Youth For Christ
- Apr. 10, A.M.—Upper Darby, Pa. — Christian Missionary Alliance Church
P.M.—Chester, Pa. — North Chester Baptist
- Apr. 11, A.M.—Central Islip, N. Y. — Suffolk Co. Evangelical Ministers Meeting
P.M.—Staten Island, N. Y. — Conservative Baptist Rally
- Apr. 12, Noon — New York, N. Y. — Shaghai Tiffin Clubb
P.M.—New York, N. Y. — Dinner meeting
- Apr. 13, P.M.—Flushing, N. Y. — First Baptist Church
- Apr. 15, P.M.—New York, N. Y. — Glad Tidings Tabernacle
- Apr. 17, P.M.—Yonkers, N. Y. — Dunwoodie Baptist Church
- Apr. 20, P.M.—New York, N. Y. — Manhattan Baptist Church
- Apr. 22, P.M.—Chicago, Ill. — Ass'n. of American Physicians and Surgeons
- Apr. 23, P.M.—Chicago, Ill. — Youth For Christ
- Apr. 25, P.M.—Dixon, Ill. — Lee Co. Evangelistic Association
- Apr. 27 - 28—Chicago, Ill. — Conv. of the National Ass'n of Evangelicals

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational



Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Exec. Director

W. F. Strube, Jr., Secretary

JUNE, 1960

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

SUMMIT CONFERENCE -- VICTORY OR DEFEAT

The Summit Conference worked out much better than the most optimistic was entitled to anticipate. Nothing was bartered away. The whole idea of negotiating binding agreements with Communists is delusional. Frequently I am asked the question, "Do you think we should negotiate with the Communists?" I sometimes parry with my own question, "Do you think we should swim back-stroke to the moon?" This usually produces the blunt statement, "But your question is stupid"; and the equally blunt reply, "So is yours."

As long as Communism remains Communism, true negotiation with the Communists is impossible. At the risk of being repetitious, I would like to repeat the essential conditions for any true negotiation. One of the following conditions must exist:

1. External Judicial authority available to both parties to the agreement with authority to adjudicate disputes and power to enforce its decisions.

2. A moral code shared by both parties which obligates them to keep the agreement reached.

The most cursory survey will show that neither of these minimal conditions for successful negotiation exists. There is no external authority adequate to enforce its decisions to which appeal can be made and the Communist moral code urges the Communists to break the agreement if this will advance Communist victory.

In these circumstances the only possible outcome was that the free world would lose the negotiations. When one party to an agreement feels bound to fulfill its provisions and the other party does not, the outcome is obvious.

It was simply a question of how much would be lost at the Summit. The attitude of the participants for the free world would have been like that of the man under a compulsion to attend the races. He said, "I do hope I break even today. I certainly need the money." The best that could be hoped was that we would break even, and the action of Nikita Khrushchev in destroying the conference appears to have led to this result.

It may be argued, "But the Communists will keep an agreement if it is to their advantage." This is certainly true but, if the conditions of the agreement are to their advantage, they would fulfill them whether there was an agreement or not. The concessions made to secure the agreement are thus made unnecessarily.

THE DIALECTIC IN ACTION

What we have been seeing is the dialectic in action. The philosophy of Communism is called Dialectical Materialism. Their slogan is, "Nature acts dialectically." The dialectic teaches that the goal is reached

by a sequence of recurrent advances and retreats. The typical example is the hammering of a nail. Half the time the hammer is departing from the nail. Similarly the

(Cont. on last page)



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

COMMUNIST VIOLENCE

The Communists have always been unabashed advocates of violence. In the Communist Manifesto Karl Marx and Frederick Engels climaxed with the statement, "The Communists disdain to conceal their views and aims." They openly declare that their ends can be obtained only by the forcible overthrow of all existing social conditions. Marx is the author of the famous statement that force is the midwife to deliver the child Socialism from the body of the aged parent Capitalism. Lenin teaches in his book "The State and the Revolution," which is now the world's most translated book, that the transition from Capitalism to Socialism is impossible without a violent revolution.

Although the Communists are addicted to violence, they do not use it haphazardly.

(Cont. on next page)

Communist Violence (Cont.)

They have a carefully studied policy for the use of violence. They do not make a habit of assassinating their individual opponents in a non-revolutionary situation. Bolshevism was born in conflict with the Social Revolutionaries and Anarchists of Russia. Both of these groups used assassination as a normal instrument of policy. Lenin ridiculed this use of violence claiming it to be unscientific. He claimed that the Bolsheviks should concentrate on mass violence. Every effort should be made to stir up violence during a demonstration, a strike or wherever the emotions of a group of people were involved. The majority of those participating in the violent acts should not be Communists, but their violent actions should be advocated and directed by the Communists.

In a pre-revolutionary situation block captains, appointed far in advance by the Communists, would assassinate key opponents.

In a revolutionary situation, let rivers of blood flow.

In a post-revolutionary situation, the first step must be to liquidate potential leadership of the counter revolution.

When the revolution had firmly established its power, they would then exterminate their class enemies.

Lenin pointed out very carefully that their opposition to individual violence was discretionary and not absolute, expedient and not moral. Under special circumstances exceptions could be made.

ASSASSINATION OF TROTSKY

One of these exceptions was the assassination of the Communist leader, Leon Trotsky, in Mexico City in 1940. His assassin, Jacques Marnard, was recently released from a Mexican prison. With great secrecy he was transported out of Mexico by the Communist officials of the Czech Embassy. They headed for the Caribbean haven for Communists, Cuba.

RIOTING IN SAN FRANCISCO

Typical Communist violence was that in San Francisco when the House Committee on Un-American Activities of the United States Congress held hearings on Friday, May the 13th. There was an infinitely ugly riot organized and provoked by Communists utilizing volatile students from the University of California and San Francisco State College, and adult pro-Communist personnel, with fringe elements from other groups. This was violence directed at the constitutional authority of the United States Congress. Its viciousness had to be seen to be believed. It's a stinging rebuke to those who under-estimate the significance of the Communist agitators.

COMMITTEES OF CONGRESS

The rioting in San Francisco is a tribute to the inestimable value of the Congressional investigating committees. The committee members submit to vile personal abuse and the infringement of all their civil liberties. The information they gather and publish is of the greatest value to everyone interested in the maintenance of liberty for the individual. A constant stream of fascinating booklets flows from these committees. The danger is — so few people read them. It is one of the purposes of the Crusade to keep our constituency informed concerning these fine publications as they are available.

RESURGENCE OF COMMUNISM WITHIN AMERICA

The Communist Party within America is showing signs of increasing virulent activity. San Francisco is one of the hotbeds of Communist activity within the nation. A well known Communist in that area is Archie Brown. He openly admits being a communist. He was one of the initiators of violence in the San Francisco riots. Last November he ran for election as a supervisor of the city and county of San Francisco. He received 33,583 votes. The San Francisco vote for an acknowledged Communist was more than double the membership claimed by the entire Communist Party U.S.A.

TOUGH GUY IN COMMUNIST LEADERSHIP

A tough guy has taken over the leadership of the American Communist Party. His name is Gus Hall. The Senate Internal Security Sub-Committee has produced a booklet outlining the character and record of this man of violence. It may be secured by writing to the Government Printing Office or through the Crusade. He has openly acknowledged his willingness to take up arms to overthrow the constituted government of the United States. The testimony indicates that Gus Hall was the leader of a bomb and arson squad during the strike against Republic Steel Corporation in Warren, Ohio, in 1937. He was trained in sabotage and revolution at the Lenin School in Moscow. He plans to direct the Communist Party in its revived campaign utilizing violence and all other means for the destruction of free America and the triumph of International Communism.

"Know your enemy" is a cardinal rule of warfare. I strongly advise everyone to secure a copy of the booklet on Gus Hall, published February, 1960, by the Senate Internal Security Sub-Committee.

MIDNIGHT CONFLICT IN CHICAGO

A few years ago in Kansas City, Missouri, I met and appeared on the radio program of Mr. Lee Vogel, who conducted the type of program during which he spoke and interviewed visitors, and he and his visitors answered questions phoned in by the audience. Lee was a gracious host and became vitally interested in the Communist danger and carried on a continuing struggle for the preservation of American freedom on his program. This year he transferred to Chicago where he conducts the program, Night Line, on the NBC Station WMAQ from 11:05 P. M. through 1:30 A. M. Hearing that I was to visit Chicago, he called me and invited me to appear on his Chicago program. I accepted with delight as this provided a wonderful opportunity to bring a message to a tremendous audience in 38 states. Lee announced on his program that I would be his guest. Dr. Virgil Kraft, Associate Pastor of the People's Church of Chicago, who had never met me and never heard me speak, but who had received a second hand report of a meeting conducted in Muskegon, Michigan, wrote to Lee Vogel expressing his total disagreement with my message. Lee invited him to appear on the program. His message was so pro-Communist, anti-American, and untruthful that it shocked and horrified many listeners. Alex Dryer, outstanding news Analyst and foreign correspondent, who served with distinction both in Germany and Russia, heard the program and was so incensed by the distortions of truth that he appeared voluntarily on the Sunday night program where he answered most effectively some of the outrageous claims and vicious slanders given by Dr. Kraft. I believe it best that people should hear and judge for themselves so we are making tape recordings of these sessions available. They can be secured by writing Mr. W. P. Strube, Jr., Post Office Box 6422, Houston 6, Texas. I urge those wishing to answer the question, whether pro-Communist forces operate in the church, to secure and listen to these recordings.

I express my sincere thanks to Lee Vogel for the sterling work that he is doing on his program to expose the Communist conspiracy.

OVERSEAS WORK

It must never be forgotten that the Communist program for the conquest of America is, encirclement plus demoralization equals surrender. The battle must be fought on both fronts. Our work around the world continues without abatement.

ANDHRA

Andhra continues a major field. The workers reach villages where the name of Christ is not known, with the glorious message of salvation. Our family of workers and orphans grows constantly. This work is true Christian love in action.

WAITING FOR A LOVING FOSTER PARENT



I. JAI RAJ — Age 9

This dearly beloved boy is from a poor Christian family, and recently lost his dear mother after which his father became mad so this boy became quite helpless. The orphanage is taking care of him and giving proper Christian education and sending to the nearby primary school. We are confident that this boy would certainly become a good soldier for Christ in India in the future, and we need your prayerful assistance for this boy to prepare him as the real soldier in His Army.

Cordially yours in His service,
Mrs. Ch. Devananda Rao

AFRICA

The crisis continues to develop in Africa with unrest erupting all across the continent. Communism is on the march. Appeals flood in particularly for literature. The translation of the Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism into more and more languages is one of our great encouragements. Following is a letter from a missionary in Africa:

(Cont. next column)

HELP FROM ACROSS THE WATER

America is carrying a heavy burden for the financial support of workers around the world. It is encouraging when Christians in other countries contribute their support. There is one church in New Zealand that is an inspiration in its generosity and Christian love. It is the Commonwealth Covenant Church of Lower Hutt, New Zealand. The following letter speaks for itself. To our New Zealand friends we say, "A fervent thank you and God bless you."

Dear Dr. Schwarz,

We received your monthly news letter for January and were greatly moved to read of the real battle of faith which has been Dr. George Thomas' lot in Kerala to maintain the publication and circulation of the "Voice of Kerala" newspaper. Quite a number of our members have felt they would like to send something to help him through this difficult period and have handed us contributions for this purpose. We have added to these amounts so as to bring the total up to \$900 sterling and we are enclosing a cheque for this amount made payable to Dr. Thomas in India. We were very gratified to see that the Communist Party was defeated in the recent elections in Kerala and are sure that the Voice of Kerala played no small part in helping to achieve this result. We noted, however, that the Communist vote had increased since the previous election and so can see

that there is much yet to be done if they are to be kept from gaining control again at a later date. We would be pleased if you could forward this cheque on to Dr. Thomas with our prayers and best wishes for God's blessing upon his work there.

We are enclosing another cheque also for the work of the Indian Christian Crusade in Andhra State. This is part of the special offertory we take up in our church each Christmas for the help of Christians in need in other lands. We reduce our giving of gifts to one another to a minimum and contribute the money saved to this special fund. We would like \$150 of this cheque allocated for the use of the Orphanage, and the balance of \$450 utilized for the work of combating Communism and spreading the true "good news" of our Lord Jesus Christ among the people. Our best wishes and prayers for Dr. Devananda Rao and his other helpers, and Mrs. Rao with her work in the orphanage, we pass on with this gift.

You mentioned recently that you have a tape available of debate between yourself and the chairman of the Communist Party of Massachusetts. Would it be possible to let us have one of these tapes.

With best wishes and praying God's blessing on your work for Him.

Yours in His Service,
Commonwealth Covenant Church
G. C. Heggi, Secretary

Africa (Cont.)

Gentlemen:

I have a copy of your booklet, "The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism," by Dr. Fred Schwarz. As missionary editor of Burakeye, Protestant magazine of Ruanda-Urundi, I'm writing to ask permission to translate and adapt this booklet for our magazine. It would appear in a series of articles over a few months' period. There are some terms which would be quite difficult to translate into our native dialect, Kirundi, but we would adapt the material as necessary. Naturally we would give the customary credit line. We hear that this booklet has been translated into Swahili over in Congo.

We have already run 2 other series of various types about Communism and would like to continue doing what we can to

fight it. We would appreciate a prompt response, if convenient. Thank you.

Sincerely,
Miss Reta Stuart
Missionary Editor, Burakeye
B. P. 120
Kitega, Ruanda-Urundi, Africa

STUDY CIRCLES (Cont.)

months later I returned to Chicago. I was astonished and delighted to find that he had established 13 study circles.

Reprint is a copy of the original promotion of the study circle prepared by Bill Strube. It is equally pertinent today. Our plan is to double the number of study circles in existence by the end of the year.

ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOLS



The schools to train anti-Communists continue to be amazingly fruitful. Their potentials are limitless. I believe they are the most hopeful development in America today. They are providing informed and effective servants in the cause of Christ and freedom. In addition to the week long schools we have held, and those we are planning to hold, our secretary and Texas director, Bill Strube, conducted a school in Houston on each Saturday in March. The mayor of Houston, Louis Cantor, proclaimed the final Saturday, March 26, as Anti-Communism Day.

PROCLAMATION OF ANTI-COMMUNISM DAY

WHEREAS, the United States is the birthplace of all Americans and

WHEREAS, it is the guarantee of liberty and equality for all Americans which distinguishes our system of government from all others;

WHEREAS, free men everywhere should continually be kept alert against the tactics of communism and other "alien" forces that threaten our government, government and

WHEREAS, the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, which is conducting a School for Anti-Communism in Houston on the first Saturday in March, 1959, is dedicated to the saving of the souls of Americans;

NOW, THEREFORE, I, Louis Cantor, by virtue of the authority vested in me as Mayor of the City of Houston, do hereby proclaim Saturday, March 26, 1959, as

ANTI-COMMUNISM DAY

in Houston, Texas, and call upon all citizens to recognize this special day and to join in the observance.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand and have caused the Official Seal of the City of Houston to be affixed this twenty-third day of March, Houston, Greater State, A. D. 1959.

Louis Cantor
Mayor of the City of Houston



Here is Bill's report on this outstanding anti-Communism school:

HOUSTON ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOL ATTENDED BY OVER 1000

The Third Annual Christian Anti-Communism Crusade School was held the four Saturdays in March at the S. P. Martel Auditorium with some of the outstanding speakers in the country participating. This school is held in a little different manner from our other schools in that it is conducted on four consecutive Saturdays in March every year.

The speakers this year included Clifton Canus, Vice President of Harding College in Searcy, Arkansas; Capt. Richard Gregory, Commandant NROTC unit, Tulane University, New Orleans, Louisiana; Col. R. B. Thieme, Jr., Commandant Training Guidance Staff, 2697 Air Reserve Center, Ellington Field, Texas; Edward Hunter, author of "Brainwashing and the Men Who Defied It," "Story of Mary Lu," and many other books, from Moultrie, Georgia; Fu Sung Chu, Minister Plenipotentiary from the Chinese Embassy in Washington, D.C.; Rev. Bob Ingram, Rector of St. Thomas Episcopal Church, Bellaire, Texas; Fred Schafley, Attorney from Alton, Illinois, who was one of the co-authors on the 1958 American Bar Association report that has had such widespread distribution; Rev. C. S. Dunker, the Spiritual Leader of the Cardinal Mindszenty Foundation in St. Louis, Missouri, telling of his experiences in China; Constantin Boldyreff, who has worked in the underground behind the iron curtain and now serves as lecturer and author from Arlington, Virginia, gave some new insights on what can be done behind the iron curtain in this battle for freedom.

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz topped off the school with seven talks on Saturday, March the 26th.

The average attendance at each session was over 300. Some sessions having almost 500 present.

Between 20 and 30 tape recorders were going as each speaker presented his facts. These tapes will be duplicated and sent all over the world in the next few weeks. Tape recordings of speeches are available to anyone on our mailing list, should they desire them. These are recorded on 1800 ft. tapes and two messages are on any one tape for \$5 per tape. Delivery at this time, because of a back log of tapes, will be about four to six weeks. Two additional Ampex Recorders have been purchased and should be operative by April 1st, which will relieve some of the pressure on duplication.

The Fourth Annual school is already scheduled and plans are under way to make it even bigger and better this next year.

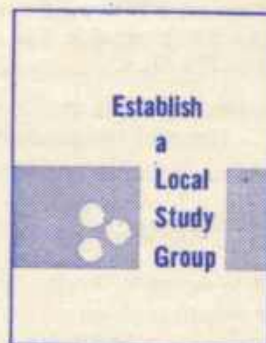
Mr. Strube has conducted Saturday Seminars throughout the country. We will be happy to plan one for your area. Seminars scheduled and held April 7, in Dallas, Texas; April 23, in Miami, Florida; April 30, Estes Park, Colorado; May 7, Slippery Rock, Pennsylvania; May 14, Baton Rouge, Louisiana; May 21, St. Louis, Missouri; May 28, Artesia, New Mexico. Write for a Saturday Seminar Manual telling you how to plan one for your area.

COMING SCHOOLS

We are presently planning to conduct anti-Communism schools in San Diego, California, in August; Los Angeles, California, in September; Dallas, Texas, in October; Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, in November. Details concerning the precise dates and locations of these schools will be available soon. There is great interest in many other cities in securing a school for their area. If you are interested in a school for your city and desire to know what is necessary to secure one, write for information.

STUDY CIRCLES

The outstanding development resulting from the schools is the study circle movement which is spreading like a fire across the nation. The credit for this development belongs in great measure to Bill Strube. At the very first school we held in St. Louis he was most insistent that priority should be given to tape recordings of the messages and that these tapes should be given the widest circulation. I tended to regard the tapes as a secondary feature of the school. I confess sincerely, Bill was right and I was wrong. These tapes have provided the mechanism by which any individual can most effectively inform his own friends and acquaintances of the nature of the Communist threat and the program needed to combat it. From these schools about a thousand study circles have been formed under various auspices and using various names across the country. This movement is developing with tremendous rapidity. A young man from Chicago was able to attend only the Saturday program of the Milwaukee Anti-Communism School. He secured the tape recordings of all the speakers. Two (Over)



Write for handbook

Please Include 50c to Cover Cost

Mail Request to:

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade
P. O. Box 6422 Houston 6, Texas

COMMUNISM AND RELIGION

Many people have been confused by the charges and counter charges made concerning Communist influence in various church organizations. We have received many letters asking for a statement on the matter. The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is not in existence for the purpose of attacking any church or religious organization. Our motto is, "Speak the truth in love." We endeavor to be very sure of the facts and to avoid sweeping generalizations in attack. The technique of slander by half truth has been used against us all too frequently, and we have no desire to use it against any other group. Nevertheless, the truth must be faced honestly. For those desiring an objective factual incident of a Communist operative in a strategic church position, I present the following report of an experience by our fine friend, Mr. D. Hayes Murphy, Chairman of the Wiremold Company of Hartford, Connecticut. Everyone who has any acquaintance with Mr. Murphy knows of the gentleness and warmth of Christian compassion that characterize all his actions. He may be contacted at the above address for personal confirmation of these incidents.

"In 1933 I attended a Babson Conference at Wellesley Hills. The program was featured by three speakers — one explained Fascism, the second Socialism, and the third explained Communism. When the Communist got up to speak, he said that he agreed with the Socialist so far as objectives were concerned but that Communists did not have the patience to wait for the world change to be brought about by peaceful parliamentary procedure. 'We believe,' said he, 'that our cause is so essential to the welfare of the human race that we will employ any means — including force — to accomplish our purpose.'

"Communist X then turned to a Babson chart which was hanging on the wall behind him. It was the regulation Babson chart with its X-Y line showing the average upward trend of production with areas in black above that line indicating periods of prosperity and areas in red below the line indicating periods of depression. It was a long chart extending back to the 1870s. Communist X, pointing to the areas below the line, said, 'These are depression periods and you will notice they are in red. That's our color — red. And they are getting bigger and bigger as the years go by. Some day there will come a depression so big that unemployment and discontent will be general throughout the land. That will be the day when we start our revolution and take over the United States for Communism.'

"It was a blood-curdling speech and at that point a little lady in the audience just couldn't take any more. She jumped to her

feet and gave him the beautiful tongue-lashing he so well deserved. She told him that we didn't want him in this country and if he thought the Russian system was so good, he should go there where he belonged. He listened politely and when she finished he said, 'Madam, I presume you are an American citizen. I am an American citizen — born right here in Boston. I like it here and have no intention of accepting your invitation to go to Russia. In fact, when the revolution comes, I wouldn't miss it for anything because I will be one of the leaders.'

"At the time this Communist was speaking, we were in the biggest of all depressions — the great depression of the '30s — and I often wondered why they did not take advantage of that situation to start their revolution.

"That, gentlemen, is the story of the 1933 Babson Conference and Communist X as I knew it at the time I spoke at a meeting of Civilian officers and committee chairmen last September. After that meeting, I determined to renew my efforts to find out who Communist X was and what he had been doing since 1933. So I wrote Babson's again, urging that they make another search of their old files, which they did and this time came up with the answer.

"Here is the rest of the story:

"The name of Communist X is Professor Harry F. Ward and his address, Union Theological Seminary, New York. I wrote Professor Ward asking him what he said at the 1933 Conference and how he felt about it now. Here is his reply dated October 17, 1959:

"'Because of being retired and without a secretary, and two deadlines for an article and a pamphlet to meet, I have been unable until now to answer your request.

"'I regret that I have no recollection of what I said at the Babson 1933 Conference. However, since that was the year that Scribner's published my study of social incentives in the Soviet Union, which I made there during the academic year of 1931-2, under the title *In Place of Profit*, it is safe to say that what is in that book was the foundation of what I said. If your city library does not have a copy, your state library may, and should have an extension mail service.

"'As to the second part of your request, another deadline denies me time to say anything except that I have kept informed up to date on my special interest in the Soviet Union and what I said in my book still stands up.'

"Sure enough, his book was in our Hartford Library and the card showed that it had been withdrawn 45 times in the years 1935 to 1959 inclusive.

"Two brief quotations from his book *In Place of Profit* will give you a general idea of its nature:

"The suppression of the minority of exploiters . . . will cost far less bloodshed than the suppression of the slaves, serfs, or wage laborers, and will cost the human race far less. So today Communists say, WE ARE

A HARD, A CRUEL PEOPLE, EVEN TO OURSELVES. WE KEEP OUR EYES ON THE GOAL.'

"For the compensating aspects of religion the Communists have no need, since theirs is a world-conquering faith."

The true Christian attitude in the face of failure in a beloved organization is one of humility and penitence. The normal carnal reaction is one of defensiveness on behalf of the organization and resentment towards the individual drawing attention to the failure. One measure of Christian character is the reaction to disclosures of this type. Every church leader should feel the burden of failure to obey the great commission of our Lord. The mere fact that we have not actively supported Communism is no justification for pride or complacency. There are sins of omission as well as sins of commission. The church needs a revival of repentance, faith, and love. This revival will be characterized by a willingness to confront unpleasant truth and act in the light of that truth.

KERALA

We have taken a step in faith and secured the deposit for the rotary press for our brother, George Thomas, to continue his work. This imposes a severe additional financial burden during the coming four months but will be a major step towards making the newspaper self supporting, thus increasing its effectiveness and diminishing our financial burden. God has truly performed miracles in enabling us to support this venture. Time and again the money necessary has come to hand just before the deadline.



DO These Men Have A STAKE IN YOUR FUTURE ?

We know they do. Send for descriptive folder telling what you can do to help keep them from ruining our future.

THE DIALECTIC IN ACTION

(Continued)

Communists achieve their goal by departing from it much of the time. The immediate Communist goal is the conquest of the entire world. It is not the conversion of the world to Communism, nor is it the military destruction of the United States. Therefore, each forward surge must stop short of the outbreak of actual hostilities. When the tension is built up, some concession can usually be secured as the apparent alternative to hideous atomic warfare. A period of smiling relaxation then follows until the movement is right for the next dialectical turn when another forward surge of threat, tension, and blackmail of terror is made. When Khrushchev has rung the last drop of advantage from this present crisis and his advance has reached a complete stalemate, we can expect another period of smiles and reconciliation in preparation for the next forward thrust. Their basic belief is that they are at war with the free world and every action must be judged by its relationship to the outcome of this war. Failure to understand this will certainly lead to concession and doom.

ANNOUNCEMENT

Freedom Crusade Anti-Communism School, Portland, Oregon, June 27 to July 1st in John Mitchell Multnomah School of the Bible, 84th and Glisan, Portland, Oregon. Contact Walter Huss, 2036 Southeast Taylor, Portland, Oregon.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
C. T. Walberg, Assistant Executive Director
G. W. Westcott, Vice-President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
James D. Colbert, Director of Missions

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California

LIFE MEMBERSHIPS

Mrs. Martha Packer, Inverness, Montana
Mrs. Beulah Coughenour, Indianapolis, Ind.
Mr. and Mrs. Raymond E. Mossholder,
Hawthorne Calif.
Mr. and Mrs. Lorin D. Miller,
Garden Grove, Calif.
Mrs. Gladys B. Bowyer, Phoenix, Ariz.

Mrs. Louis M. Spencer, Bloomfield Hills, Michigan
Mr. Norman Vander Veen, Modesto, Calif.
Mr. Don Lawrence, Hayward, Calif.
Mr. Francis J. Vignola, River Forest, Ill.
Mr. Thomas D. Hughes, San Francisco
Miss Alberta McNeely, San Francisco, Cal.
Mr. and Mrs. John B. Rogers, Dallas, Tex.
Mrs. Charles Riege, Palo Alto, Calif.
The Tell Foundation, Phoenix, Arizona
Mr. A. S. Barnett, Dallas, Texas
Mrs. Alice D. Greene, Oakland, Calif.
Mr. and Mrs. Robert M. Bartscher,
San Mateo, Calif.
Mr. and Mrs. Allison O. Wood,
Shreveport, La.
Rita Halbert, Bossier City, La.
Mr. F. W. Sullinger, Miami, Fla.
V. W. Liddell, Shreveport, La.
Mrs. Staunton B. Sample, Shreveport, La.
Mr. and Mrs. J. Donald Voss, Dallas, Tex.
Mr. and Mrs. W. E. Blomdahl,
Houston, Tex.
Mr. Lester J. Matheson, Indianapolis, Ind.
Mr. A. C. Glassell, Shreveport, La.
Mr. Lynn D. Yarbrough, Inglewood, Cal.
Mr. W. H. Gilbert, Oakdale, Calif.
Mr. and Mrs. Ray Shepherd, Seattle, Wash.
Mr. and Mrs. Robert H. Bollow,
Skokie, Illinois
Mr. Charles I. Babcock, Jr., Coral Gables,
Florida
Mr. William M. Goodson, Atlanta, Ga.
Tom O. Gaskins, Ashton, Illinois

LOVE

Love is measured by sacrifice not pious phrases. "God so loved the world that He gave." Our love to our children, our church, our country, and our Christianity is a hollow mockery unless we are prepared to make sacrifices to save them. Calvary is the supreme manifestation of love and action. May we experience the joy of sacrifice motivated by love.

Your Christian friend and brother,
Fred Schwarz
President
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

OPPORTUNITY FOR SERVICE

The message, The Disease of Communism, delivered to the Texas Legislature has been produced in booklet form. One of these booklets is enclosed. On the back page a personalized message can be printed and the booklet distributed with this message to employees, church congregations, civic clubs, schools and many other groups. The cost is moderate indeed, being \$12.50 per 1,000 with the personal message on the back. In lots of 100 they cost \$2.00.

Dr. Schwarz's Schedule

May 26-27—Dallas, Texas
May 28-29—Corsicana, Texas
May 30-31—Pittsburg, Texas
June 1—St. Louis, Missouri, Central Baptist Church
June 2-6—Houston and Pasadena, Texas
June 7—Waco, Texas
June 8-15—Texas area
June 13—Milwaukee, Wisconsin
June 14—Indianapolis, Indiana
June 16—Roswell, New Mexico
June 17—Portales, New Mexico, University of New Mexico
June 19—Long Beach, Daughters of the Golden West
June 21—New York, The Freedom Forum at King's College
June 22-23—Philadelphia, Pennsylvania
June 24-25—San Diego, California
June 26-27—Los Angeles, California
June 27-July 1—Freedom Crusade Anti-Communism School,
Portland, Oregon
July 2-3—Portland, Oregon
July 4—Los Angeles, California

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational



Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director

J. D. Colbert, Vice-President

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary

JULY, 1960

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

COMMUNISTS AND CO-EXISTENCE

The Communists continue to make a great display of their devotion to the doctrine of "Co-Existence." It is a mistake to believe that they are simply hypocritical when they do this. The problem is that to them the word, Co-Existence, means something quite different from what it means to the average American.

Reduced to its essence, Co-Existence to the Communist means the Capture of America by SURRENDER.

The objective of Communism is not the conversion of the American people to Communism. There is small comfort in the fact that the membership rolls of the American Communist Party are not bulging. If every Communist in America were expelled permanently to Russia, the program of Communism for the conquest of America would be slowed down but certainly not stopped.

The program of Communism is not the destruction of America in an atomic thermo-nuclear war. A radio-active heap of rubble would not suit the purposes the Communists have mapped out for America. They desire to secure intact the American homes, factories, schools, churches and other achievements of the American system of Free Enterprise. They have great masses of people to locate in these facilities. After the surrender of America, it will be relatively simple to dispose of the American people group by group in the manner deemed desirable at the moment.

The formula of Co-Existence is "Encirclement plus demoralization equals surrender." The encirclement is fivefold: Numerical, Military, Economic, Educational, and Psychological. This encirclement proceeds at a frightening pace. The recent riots in Japan and the dire situation in Cuba are symptoms of this disease of developing encirclement.

The advocates of surrender are gaining ground every day. At present they are primarily located in higher educational and liberal theological circles. The argument advanced is that it is preferable to accept temporary slavery under Communism than risk the annihilation of all mankind in an atomic thermo-nuclear war.

This is a false dilemma. This is not the choice confronting free peoples. The choice is surrender or dedication to God and freedom.

To thwart the Communist objective of conquest, both the external encirclement and the internal demoralization must be halted. To halt

the demoralization, there is desperate need of a revival of pure religion. An immediate contribution to this can be made by the personal rededication to Christ of every individual reading this article. "If My people, who are called by My name, will humble themselves and pray and seek My face and turn from their wicked ways, then will I hear from heaven. I will forgive their sin and will heal their land." This is the prom-

ise of our God.

To stop the encirclement we must reach the masses of mankind with the message of Truth. At present they are being deceived by subtle Communist propaganda and ensnared into the Communist trap. We must reach them with the Truth of Christ and Freedom.

The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

STUDENT RIOTS

It is not only in Japan that the Communists have been successful in fermenting student riot, they were successful in fermenting riots in San Francisco when the Un-American Activities Committee of the United States House of Representatives held hearings in that city. Here is an eye witness account of these riots prepared by seven ministers who attended the sessions:

(Cont. on Insert)

is meeting this challenge with a practical program presented by dedicated, enlightened Christians.

Three strategic areas of encirclement are: Central America, India, and Japan. We are at work in these three areas, and we present the following reports outlining the needs of the areas and what we are doing to meet these needs.

DR. JOOST SLUIS VISITS CENTRAL AMERICA

Dr. Joost Sluis is an orthopedic surgeon. He is the regional director of the Northern California Chapter of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. He is a graduate of Massachusetts Institute of Technology and Harvard Medical School. He is married. His charming wife is Lois, and their three children are Annie, Billie and Jimmie.



DR. JOOST SLUIS

Dr. Sluis here reports on his recent visit to Central America made in the interest of combating Communist infiltration:

"From late May until early July, I had the privilege of making a trip through Central America, parts of South America and the Caribbean area. The main purpose of the trip was to explore the nature, pattern, and extent of Communist influence in these countries and to try to do something about the continuing external encirclement of the United States by international Communism. I visited major cities in Mexico, Guatemala, El Salvador, Costa Rica, Panama, Peru, Ecuador, Colombia, Curacao, and Trinidad. Jamaica, as I am writing, is the next stop before I return to the United States. The method of approach was made as flexible as possible and consisted of contacting individual educators, doctors, Christian people of all kinds, businessmen, local folk and groups. I am most grateful for the opportunities which the Lord provided and for the warmth, generosity and hospitality of many individuals in these countries.

Increase In Communist Strength

Most people, whom I met, agree that there is evidence of a general increase in Communist influence in each area and especially since the rise to power of the Castro regime in Cuba. Some are deeply concerned about this, but many appear unconcerned or indifferent.

Communism In The Universities

A major field of influence and recruitment by the Communist Party is the student

body in the colleges and universities. Latin American universities are rather loosely organized; academic discipline or supervision is often lacking and personal guidance or counseling for students is generally poor. The university government is often controlled by students, rather than by the faculty or state, and academic standards in several countries are falling. Not long ago, a general student strike occurred at the University of Guatemala because a proposal was adopted which denied a student the right to repeat a course after he had failed five times. Last year, 19 student strikes occurred at the University of San Marcos, usually about insignificant issues. The college atmosphere is fertile ground for any ideology and students usually play a major role in political uprisings, as in Guatemala's revolutions and last year's disturbances in Panama.

I met and spoke to six university level student groups in Mexico, Guatemala, Costa Rica, Panama and Colombia. There is clear evidence of Communist activity on each campus through actual Party members, Communist cells or more indirect means. In meetings with students in Costa Rica and Panama, I was told that many accept the Marxist doctrines of class warfare and that the United States had grown rich by exploitation of the people of Latin America.

Communism Deludes Christians

One member of a Christian student group was also a member of the young Communist league and proudly told me that he had been chosen to represent the latter at a Cuban youth rally in July. We debated nearly two hours, especially about Communist economic determinism, and about the fact that Christ died because God regards every individual as of infinite value. One of today's great tragedies is the ruthless exploitation of the idealism, hopes, and aspirations of our young people by a highly disciplined and organized small group.

Economic Problems

The social, economic and political problems are great and vary considerably from one Latin American country to another. The problem of illiteracy appears greatest in Guatemala where about 90 per cent, not living in Guatemala City, are illiterate. Eighty-five per cent of the population lives outside Guatemala City. The percentage of illiterates is actually rising because of the population increase. Rather sharp racial distinctions are evident between Latins and Indians in Guatemala, between Ecuadorians of Spanish descent and Indians in Ecuador and between Negroes and East Indians in Trinidad. The contrasts of considerable wealth and extreme poverty are evident, particularly in Colombia and Ecuador, although in the former there is a growing but still small middle class. Hostility between religious groups is more apparent than in

the United States. Many Christian churches are doing an outstanding job in these countries but the existing problems are often staggering.

Communist Propaganda

Beautiful Communist magazines appear on many news stands, especially in Mexico and Colombia. In Mexico, the Communist literature reaches Indian tribes as small as 250 via the mails. A "Russian" weekly radio broadcast is said to be directed to the Chichau Indians of Ecuador in their own language. In Guatemala, a "Russian" representative was recently fitting the Indians in the rather remote town of Tactu with eye glasses.

Medical Work

Members of the medical profession everywhere extended a most cordial welcome and I made rounds and saw patients in nearly every country. It was very instructive to see many cases of individual tropical diseases and to learn that the infant mortality for the first year of life in Guatemala is over 50 per cent. Many severe, orthopedic deformities are seen in late and neglected cases. Certain American doctors are doing remarkable work in remote areas with minimum facilities.

Socialist Trends

The tendency in most countries is toward the nationalization of industries. A nationalized bank in Costa Rica recently lost over \$2,000,000 in an unwise coffee deal and the government power company has had to increase its rates greatly with resultant considerable public complaints. Many governments in power tend to be unstable, rather dictatorial and hence often unwilling to undertake long term projects for the welfare of the country as a whole. The development of private industry, either foreign or domestic trends therefore to be difficult. Anti-American feeling exists but varies considerably.

Program

The problem of Communist advance in the Caribbean, Central and South America is a serious one. In every country I visited, there are people with a love of Christ and genuine concern for the people's spiritual and material needs. The need is urgent and great to impart to them a depth of knowledge about the basic nature of Communism and to try to help in their varied local problems. A group of American students is beginning this summer to distribute 10,000 copies of Dr. Schwarz's book, "The Heart, Mind, and Soul of Communism" in Spanish throughout Mexico. We need to develop Spanish films, simple literature, radio and TV programs.

The opportunities are great and unlimited. I hope many of you will join me in prayer for Central and South America and that you will be led to give of yourself and your resources for the great tasks that lie ahead."

—Joost Sluis, M.D.

THE VOICE OF KERALA

George Thomas, publisher of the daily newspaper, The Voice of Kerala, in India, received his Ph.D. from the University of Washington after five years of study there. His brothers, Joseph and John, are following in his footsteps by studying at the same university. The following account of the work of the daily newspaper we have been privileged to assist in India is given by Joseph Thomas:



K. G. THOMAS, JOHN THOMAS,
MRS. GRACE THOMAS

VOICE OF KERALA A MODERN DAY MIRACLE

By

K. JOSEPH THOMAS

1957 was a crucial year for the Republic of India. A Republic that had drawn up a constitution upholding democracy and democratic rule. Did it operate under democratic rule and practice? Yes indeed! Elections were held in a purely democratic manner. All fourteen states elected representatives to govern their respective states and all were democratic, with the exception of Kerala, in the southwest corner of India. Kerala, the most beautiful, the most fertile and most heavily populated of all, with over a million highly educated and skilled inhabitants among the unemployed. A state rich in Thorium, the highly expensive but most useful element used in atomic experiments, and yet — a state with such abject poverty that little use was made of their natural resources. A state with too little land to till that there might be rice and other life-giving foods to feed the hungry multitudes. What happened?

In 1957 the Communists were elected to office by popular vote. Never before in the history of Communism was their party elected to office through democratic means. Aggression and violence had been their usual tactics. But in Kerala, the Christians, Hindus and Moslems alike were uninformed about the dangers of Communism. They unanimously accepted without doubt, the promised Utopia. The Communists took advantage of the poverty and made glowing

predictions that brought about their overwhelming victory.

Two years elapsed after their election but not without events. They strengthened their party machinery by forbidding law enforcement officers to intrude when political arguments arose. These men were ordered to become deaf and mute to any heated discussion or violence. It was quite obvious that their reason for this step was that invariably, one of the two parties in question would prove to be the Communist. This was their opportunity to redress their sorrows and to achieve their rights among the democratic people.

Text books that eulogized Mao and Khrushchev were introduced which made fertile soil for the seeds of Communist propaganda. Every chance was seized to promote their cause. Criminals were released from prison and allowed to terrorize the citizenry. In place of the promised Utopia, Kerala became bedlam. Demonstrators voiced their disapproval on streets, but those in authority refused to give a listening ear to their complaints. Violence was resorted to and 150,000 were arrested, others killed in street fights, and thousands beaten unmercifully, by party members. On one occasion 17 people were killed when crowds were demonstrating protest in the 'passive resistance' manner of Ghandi.

It was in such a setting that the "VOICE OF KERALA" came into being. It was immediately labeled "capitalistic enterprise," by the Reds, but the history of this daily newspaper is unique. God provided the capital through His humble servant, Dr. Fred Schwarz, and Dr. George Thomas became the Editor-in-Chief.

The daily output of the "VOICE OF KERALA" grew from 10,000 in August, '59 to 25,000 copies at the present time, with a reading coverage of ten times that num-



K. JOSEPH THOMAS

ber. Statistics indicate that at least 10 persons read each copy of the "VOICE OF KERALA." Every day of the week the "VOICE OF KERALA" penetrates into the homes of Hindus, Roman Catholics, Moslem and Protestants alike with its three-fold objective: EDUCATION, DEDICATION and EVANGELIZATION for Christian freedom and democracy.

Kerala is a highly literate state, nine out

of ten children in Kerala attend school and 60% of the people read and write their own Malayan language. The motto of "VOICE OF KERALA" is "TRUTH BE VICTORIOUS" and Communist literature and propaganda is replaced by its readable and lucid articles. The "VOICE OF KERALA" excels all papers in Kerala state in both content and quality and has a profound influence upon the lives and thinking of 280,000 people now.

This direct and indirect influence upon the masses of Kerala was evidenced last February 1st when the people again marched to the polls to elect a governing body. This was permissible because of the timely interference of Prime Minister Nehru, who visited the restless state and ousted the Reds from office. This was an undreamed of miracle and brought hope and courage to the depressed. On election day, the congress party won with a 57% majority over the eager Communists. The margin was uncomfortably narrow and since that day the Kremlin supporters have used every diabolical device and cunning craftiness to erase past injustices from the minds of the people. They advocate the theory that with time, the people soon forget the cruelty of their oppressors.

A notable question is often quoted: "What are you doing to improve the economy of the people?" That has proven a colossal problem in Kerala. With over one million educated people eking out a living by doing menial tasks, or wholly unemployed, plus the millions of illiterates who are likewise unemployed the situation is grave. The "VOICE OF KERALA" has somewhat scraped the surface in this matter as a gallant crew of over 120 employees working inside the plant. These one hundred and twenty support 1,200 persons. Aside from these men, agents numbering more than five hundred support ten times their number. Indirectly several other groups are supported or partially supported in the dispensing of "THE VOICE OF KERALA." This is a greatly appreciated contribution to the state economy. An endeavor is underway at this time to create small economic units that make themselves self-supporting.

HOW is this being done? The answer to this question would make the average publisher blush. The machinery and methods used at present are primitive and unsatisfactory. The need for a Rotary press is urgent. If the above benefits could be produced with antiquated and outdated machinery, what could be accomplished if a Rotary press were obtainable?

To crown all these efforts, the only solution to the problems of the world is JESUS CHRIST, the Son of the Living God!

With this in mind, the "VOICE OF KERALA" presents a Gospel message every Sunday. Homes that have been closed to other attempts to present Christ are open for this printed matter. Over 700 letters of inquiry were received at VOICE OF KERALA headquarters in a 7 month period of time. A full time Evangelist is employed to correspond with those who desire to know Him. Follow-up work is handled methodically and every 6 months a new church body is born for the Kingdom of God. Is this not marvelous and rewarding for our sacrifices?

With all humility, I boldly say that this work in South India is the greatest Evangelistic endeavor of the 20th century to be shouldered by an organization like the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. Eternity alone will reveal the extent of their endeavors.

STUDENTS FOR FREEDOM

American students can respond to the challenge of freedom as well as to the challenge of Communism. High school groups are springing up in many areas of the country under various names but all seeking to retain the American heritage of freedom. One such club is the Veritas Club of Lubbock, Texas. They are students at the Lubbock High School. Here is a photograph of the three top officers: Roya Harris, Danny Hood, and Barbara Stone.



Below is a portion of a report on this group published by the Lubbock Sunday Sun, June 5, Lubbock, Texas.

TEEN-AGE GROUP IN LUBBOCK FORMS TRUTH CLUB TO COMBAT COMMUNISM

"Encouraging evidence that today's youth is fully awake to the dangers of Communism, and is determined to do something about it, is being given by a group of Lubbock teen-agers.

"The group has completed an organization which has been given the name 'Veritas' club. 'Veritas' is a Latin word meaning 'truth.' Its purpose is to do everything possible to insure that older teen-agers today are fully informed concerning the true objectives of Communism. Those basic objectives include the enslavement of the free world by the Communist dictatorship centered in Moscow.

"Although the club has held only two regular meetings, it already boasts a membership of more than 40. Most of the members are boys and girls who will be juniors and seniors in the Lubbock high schools next September."

We may take satisfaction in the formation of this group as indicated by the following report from Bill R. Neel of the Amicable Life Insurance Company, Lubbock, Texas. "You will notice that the main portion of their emblem is the 'Cross of Christ.' Their meetings are conducted in a 'Christian atmosphere.'"

STUDENT RIOTS (Cont.)

(A joint statement by Dr. G. Archer Weniger, of Oakland, Rev. Don Watson of Oakland, Dr. H. Austin of San Francisco, Rev. Robert F. Hakes of Alameda, Dean William G. Bellshaw of the San Francisco Baptist Seminary, Dr. H. O. Van Gilder of the Western Baptist Bible College, and Dr. Arno Weniger of San Francisco).

More than a dozen ministers were in attendance at the Congressional hearings of the House Un-American Activities Committee in San Francisco on May 12 and 13, in the Supervisors Chambers in the City Hall. What we witnessed was utterly fantastic. The shameful demonstration against law and order and against this duly constituted Committee of the Congress defies description. We sat in the rear of the room on a raised platform where we could easily observe the proceedings, right in the midst of the student demonstrators. We studied the crowd carefully for hours and could easily discern which were the masterminds of the mob riots. It is our certain conviction that this indefensible demonstration against law and order was conceived, planned and directed by a few hard-core Communist agitators who were carrying out their textbook orders on insurrection with classic success. Leaders of the mob included faculty members and well-known leftist lawyers for the fifth-amendment Communists.

We were sitting where we were able to observe the giving of instructions by the riot leaders who had gained access to the room. The "Daily Californian," which was distributed widely at the scene, gave explicit instructions on the front page of the Thursday issue on exactly how to harrass the Committee. They were told to laugh out loud at every incident that appeared to be amusing in order to make the Congressmen look ridiculous. These well-disciplined mobsters laughed on the dotted line and obeyed their masters to the last jeer. We watched a national committeeman for the Party line up a dozen Communists near the railing and throw every sneer, invective, abusive language, vile profanity, and fiendish charge at the Congressmen they could conceive. For nearly fifteen minutes at one point, this lawless crowd of students from the University, together with Party cadres, had the Chambers almost in their control. The students, comprising the rear third of the audience, stood up on their seats and yelled, jeered, hissed, and scoffed at the Congressmen. It was almost complete breakdown of law and order. We witnessed more violations of the law in fifteen minutes than we have seen in fifteen years! The only criticisms we have of the police authorities were of allowing this element to make such a mockery out of law and order, without jailing everyone of the leaders.

The height of their devilish hypocrisy was reached when they had the consummate nerve to profane the national anthem by singing it at the peak of their demonstration, and giving expression to their treasonable delight by singing "Mine Eyes Have Seen the Glory of the Coming of the Lord." The depth of their deceit was reached when this mob element put their hand over their heart and pledged allegiance to the flag. We shall never forget the hiss and boos that greeted Mr. Arens when he first mentioned the name of God in connection with one who broke from the Party.

We are at a loss to understand how clergymen, such as Bishop James Pike, could give any aid and comfort to this law-

(Cont. Last Page)

ANDHRA STATE

Our work continues in the State of Andhra as well as Kerala. It is here we were privileged to start the Indian Christian Crusade under the leadership of Devananda Rao. Concerning the situation there he writes:

"Most probably within 18 months we are going to face a great danger! That is our General Elections for the State Governments and the Central Government. As you know, the Communists are concentrating their work in Andhra State and West Bengal State to capture them during the next elections. And, if we, Andhras, sleep these 18 months, I am sure that the Communist Government would definitely rule us with all their brutality and murders. So, during our recent Crusade Workers' Conference we have decided to work more actively in this line to save our home State from this great danger of Communism. As you know, there are about 29,000 villages in our greater Andhra State with 20 districts. It is my firm and burning desire to reach as many villages as possible with the Anti-Communist message explaining the heart, mind and soul of Communism that innocent villagers would clearly understand that they might defeat Communism. We are planning to reach these thousands of villages before the devil, Communism, spoils the precious minds of these hundreds of thousands of villagers.



M. PRAKASAM (9)

c/o Mrs. Ch. Devananda Rao
Hon. Supt.

Indian Christian Orphanage
223 Picket, Secunderbad City, India

LONELY LITTLE INDIAN BOYS are still waiting to be adopted. Does the photograph included here touch your heart? You may become the foster parent of this child for \$10 monthly.

REPORT ON JAPAN

The dramatic events leading to the cancellation of the trip of President Eisenhower to Japan are still fresh in our minds. A mob of 1,000,000 rioting in the streets is a fearful sight. The student group is always the most successful field of Communist agitation. The Rev. James Colbert, Director of Missions of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, on his recent 'round-the-world trip, visited Japan and was overwhelmed by what he saw. The following are extracts from a letter he wrote to a friend after his return:



J. D. Colbert

"Japan is like a new land awakened for the first time. As you know, it was destroyed twice, once by earthquake in 1923, and by allied bombers in 1945, yet, it has rebuilt into an industrial giant and business is booming. Since World War II, Tokyo has become the largest city in the world. There are ten million people who live in Tokyo and twenty-six million who live in the environs of Tokyo. The Japanese students become the compassion of your heart. They spend most of their time studying. They live for an education, not so much to improve themselves culturally, as to give themselves a better chance for employment and economic improvement.

"Suicide is the greatest single cause for death in Japan and 80 per cent of the suicides are among the student class. In a religious survey they determined that 85 per cent of the college students had no religious conviction. They polled a Buddhist seminary and found that only 35 per cent of the students of the seminary had faith in the Buddhist religion. It seems that this is a generation of no faith. Since World War II there has been a great deal of confusion. The young people are no longer faithful to the old ways. They are dead game for the Communists, and the Communists have gone to the campuses of Japan. They are buying up every opportunity. They are disseminating Moscow-spawned propaganda and are attempting to build Red cells. The students of Japan are not making hasty decisions, but they are listening and thinking. If this program of godless Communism continues uncontested, Japan will fall into the hands of Communism. The bright side is that these young people, who are listening and thinking, are just as susceptible to truth and Christianity and the message of Christian liberty. In Tokyo alone there are 250,000 college students. They are untouched by adequate messages to expose the true nature of Communism and presentation of the Christian message on college level. This is a project we want to undertake.

"We have contact in Tokyo with a Christian group named the Inter-Varsity Christian Fellowship which has quarters near the university center where 120,000 students pass each day. If we can place the tools in the hands of this fine Christian group, they will be able to do an effective job among the many thousands of students in Tokyo.

WHAT IS THE CHRISTIAN ANTI-COMMUNISM CRUSADE?

One of the most frequent questions that we are asked is "What is the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, What is it doing, Who is associated with it, How can I join it?" This letter is an attempt to give a brief answer.

The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is a non-profit organization incorporated in the State of Iowa, dedicated to waging relentless war against the heart of Communism and its false foundation in relation to God, man and freedom. It is Christian and unashamedly adheres to the traditional Christian doctrines of the Bible. Its program consists of education, evangelism and a challenge to personal dedication to the cause of freedom.

The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade has had a rather unusual development. Most organizations begin with financial backing by well-known national officers. In our case, the reverse has been true. We began very humbly in the year 1953, and have grown step by step as here and there individuals have heard the message and have seen the ministry and became aware of its value and associated themselves with it. Our work involves publication of a considerable number of booklets, one of which is "The Heart, Mind, and Soul of Communism," which has been translated into many languages and taught in schools around the world.

We are utilizing radio and as many media of communication as possible in our work.

From time to time we conduct Anti-Communism schools to equip students with the knowledge necessary to adequately oppose Communism and preserve freedom.

A complete set of my booklets consisting of The Heart, Mind, and Soul of Communism, Communist Interpretation of Peace, The Christian Answer to Communism, Communism - Diagnosis and Treatment, will be sent to you for a contribution of \$2 or more. Requests for these should be sent to the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, P. O. Box 890, Long Beach, California. I urge you to secure these and not only read them, but study them thoroughly so that you may be prepared to intelligently discuss the subject.

The work is now world-wide in scope, and we are supporting National Christian Anti-Communisms in India and publishing and broadcasting in many other countries. Our motto has been "Act first, and talk about it later," so, unfortunately, we do not have available beautifully prepared, expensive publications concerning ourselves.

The officers of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade are on the last page. You may write to any of them personally or investigate them in any way.

Recently our work took a big stride forward, when the Allen-Bradley Company of Milwaukee, under the leadership of the Chairman of the Board, Mr. Harry Bradley, published my testimony on the Communist Mind, given to the House Un-American Activities Committee in a large number of major newspapers in America. The response to this message has been overwhelming. The Allen-Bradley Company provides copies for interested people, 25 to an individual, and unlimited copies to churches and schools. The demand has been such that well over a half million copies have been sent out in answer to requests. It is now being taught in many high schools and on College campuses.

It has been translated into Spanish, and we are trusting we may be able to distribute it to the students of the Universities of Central and South America. It has been translated into Chinese. The Chinese Christian Anti-Communism Crusade has been formed and they are distributing it on Mainland China through the medium of the Free China Air Force. It has been translated into Malayalam, the language of Kerala, the Communist controlled state in India, and it is having a very wide distribution. We are grateful to God for the action of the Allen-Bradley Company in initiating this tremendous service.

We welcome new members to the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. You can do much to help us, and we have much to learn from you. We need you. Annual membership is \$10 a year, life membership, \$100. The Crusade is still in its infancy. By God's grace, a virile future is ahead. Please write for any further information you may desire and, when your questions are answered, give your practical support.

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director

I hope that this initial project will commend itself to your people. At a little later date we are hopeful of publishing a daily news-

paper based upon Christian principals presenting the truth for circulation among the students of Japan."

What Can I Do?

Frequently the question is asked, "What can I do?" After attending a seminar conducted by our secretary, Bill Strube, one man provided an answer by outlining what he had done. Here is his answer:

- ★ Already have written Congressmen.
- ★ Written Radio Station on an Editorial.
- ★ Written two letters to Newspapers.
- ★ Sent out literature.
- ★ Wrote for 25 copies of the testimony of Dr. Schwarz published by the Allen-Bradley Company.
- ★ Passed out same and instructed others to do the same.
- ★ Wrote for books on Communism from Government Printing Office.
- ★ Read all the notes and books I secured at the Seminar.
- ★ Attended a "Study Group" meeting with Mr. Spurlock.
- ★ Trying to get a study group going in a Methodist Church in Minnesota through my father.
- ★ Publicized the two Seminars now in progress.
- ★ Will take my office force to Seminar or rather to the talk Mr. Strube will give at Pasadena Parent-Teachers Association.
- ★ Will attend Seminar at Chimney Rock Church and bring a friend Thursday night.
- ★ Wrote 90 letters to friends publicizing the last Seminar and Dr. Schwarz's talk at the University of Houston.
- ★ Making plans to start a study group, etc.

Frank A. Vuller.

STUDY GROUPS

Study groups are springing up everywhere. We only know of the existence of a few of them. We hope to start publishing a quarterly report on the activities of study groups this fall. We wish to list all groups so that they can contact each other and interchange ideas. To help us in this project please fill in and return the following information:

NAME OF GROUP _____

GROUP LEADER _____

MAIL ADDRESS - STREET _____

MAIL ADDRESS - CITY & STATE _____

MEETING DAYS & TIME _____

If you desire information on how to commence a study circle, write this office for the study circle manual.

STUDENT RIOTS (Cont.)

less kind of activity by statements deriding the Committee, and by allowing his assistant pastor to address one of their despicable rallies.

We came away from this hearing absolutely convinced of the overwhelming necessity of continuing the House Committee on Un-American Activities. No free agent could view the hearings without being impressed with the fairness, justice, and dedication to a thankless, but positively necessary task. Chairman Edwin Willis was unusually temperate and patient. We have nothing but unbounded admiration for Richard Arens, Committee Counsel, whose skill and understanding of this perilous conspiracy was a blessing to behold. We apologize to these devoted public servants from Congress for the devilish and deceitful conduct of an infinitesimally small but, alarmingly arrogant segment of this area, who are willing to be tools of the Communist conspiracy which would make a shambles out of the liberty which marks this great nation as the land of the free and the home of the brave.

FILM OF THE RIOTS

These riots have been recorded on film. A magnificent film production has been produced by the Coalition of Patriotic Societies and is entitled "Operation Abolition." I do not know when the viewing of any film has moved me as much. My first reaction was to order the purchase of several for the use of our Crusade. In this film the Communist leaders of the riot are shown in all their arrogance of evil and are identified by name and record. Contact us for further information concerning the showing of these films.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
J. D. Colbert, Long Beach, California
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
J. D. Colbert, Vice-President and Director of Missions
G. W. Westcott, Vice-President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
James D. Colbert, Director of Missions

ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOLS

This fall is to be the season of Anti-Communism Schools. Those scheduled are: San Diego, August 23 to 27, at U. S. Grant Hotel.

Chicago, Illinois, August 29 to September 2. This school is to be held in cooperation with the Navy at Glenview Naval Air Station, Glenview, Illinois. If you desire further information, contact the Air Station or Frank Vignola, Vignola Furniture Company, 7617 W. North River Forest, Chicago, Illinois.

Dallas, Texas, September 20 to 24, at Baker Hotel.

Los Angeles, California, October 18 to 22.

Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, November 15-19.

Please plan to attend at least one of these schools.

FINANCE

It is obvious that a program such as we are carrying out requires constant and growing financial support. A contribution to our work is a real investment in Gospel of Christ and the preservation of home and family, church, and national and individual liberty. With confidence we ask you to continue to stand by us in this battle. The magnitude of the challenge demands mighty faith, magnificent courage, and complete Christian dedication. "Be not weary in well doing for in due time we shall reap if we faint not," is the promise of our Lord.

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California

LIFE MEMBERSHIPS (Beginning May 31, 1960)

Dr. Robert N. White, Midland, Texas
Miss Ruth McMullin, Seattle, Wash.
C. May Marston, Seattle, Wash.
J. B. McAdams, Dallas, Texas
G. B. Biorkman, Santa Monica, California
Mr. and Mrs. W. B. Robinson, Corsicana, Texas
Mr. P. J. Frawley, Jr., Culver City, Calif.
Mr. and Mrs. Victor Moore, Naples, Texas
Julia J. Holmes, Canal Zone
Nelson Bunker Hunt, Dallas, Texas
W. Herbert Hunt, Dallas, Texas
J. Ben Templeton, Jr., Dallas, Texas
Mr. A. B. Rhodes, Silver City, N. M.
Rev. John J. Byker, Waupum, Wisc.
Mrs. Mary E. Golden, Santa Monica, Calif.
Mrs. Agnes W. Kane, Santa Monica, Calif.
Jos. A. Wacker, Elm Grove, Wisconsin
Refrigeration Engineering Co., Seattle, Washington
Mrs. Beulah Caughenour, Indianapolis, Ind.

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade NEWS LETTER



Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director

J. D. Colbert, Vice-President

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary

OCTOBER, 1960

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

A BOOK IS BORN

"I'll venture to make a prophecy — this book will sell one million copies." The speaker was Captain E. R. Barnes, District Chaplain of the Eighth Naval District, and the book to which he was referring was the new textbook on Communism, "You Can Trust The Communists," written by Dr. Fred Schwarz and published by Prentice-Hall of New Jersey.

The prophecy of Capt. Barnes appears highly visionary if we consider the circulation of other books against Communism. It is not impossible to achieve. The book has received excellent reviews. One outstanding one was published by the St. Louis Globe Democrat on Sunday, August 28, 1960. The reviewer is Editor Emeritus of the paper. The review is here published in full.

Reviewed by LOUIS LA COSS

YOU CAN TRUST THE COMMUNISTS,

by Dr. Fred Schwarz (Prentice-Hall, Inc.)

—This detailed expose of Communist machinations toward its long objective of world conquest should be read by every American, especially by the millions who are unaware of the insidious and subversive tactics employed by our enemy in its determination to win the class war which it believes will destroy Capitalism, which means the United States. It is a terrifying account of intrigue, deception, fake promises, illegal acts, "brainwashing," seduction of the intellectuals and shrewd manipulation of dupes, many of whom believe they are anti-Communists but actually are the tools of the Kremlin. And the hour is late to meet this challenge.

The title, "You Can Trust the Communists," is deceptive in that you can trust the Communists only to do precisely what they have said they will do. Their intentions, beliefs and methods have been stated many, many times and there has been no deviation from the course they plotted under Lenin, carried on by Stalin and Khrushchev. They have proclaimed a fight to the finish with Capitalism and the war is prosecuted relentlessly on schedule. The author is Dr. Fred Schwarz, an Australian who has traveled around the world to attack the Com-

munist and to warn all of us of impending danger. He has spoken in St. Louis.

For those who have the will to be informed—hence, able to meet the Red challenge — this is an invaluable handbook.

He describes how cells and fronts are formed. He reveals the studied technique of "brainwashing." He tells about the discipline and sacrifices demanded from every party member as well as the fellow travelers and sympathizers, even to the point of confessions of guilt which actually does not exist but which causes men and women to stand in the dock and admit they are "traitors and unfit to live" because they have betrayed the working class, which they have not.

It is not easy to become a party member. The Communists have never aimed at the conversion of great masses of people. "Their whole concept," writes Dr. Schwarz, "is that of a small party, compact, mobile, disciplined and dedicated, consisting largely of an intellectual elite. It is the task of this small group to utilize scientifically the social forces that move and direct the masses of the people, so that the Communist party may come to power over them, and impose forcibly the Communist program.

"The program of Communism is to re-
(Cont. on P. 4)

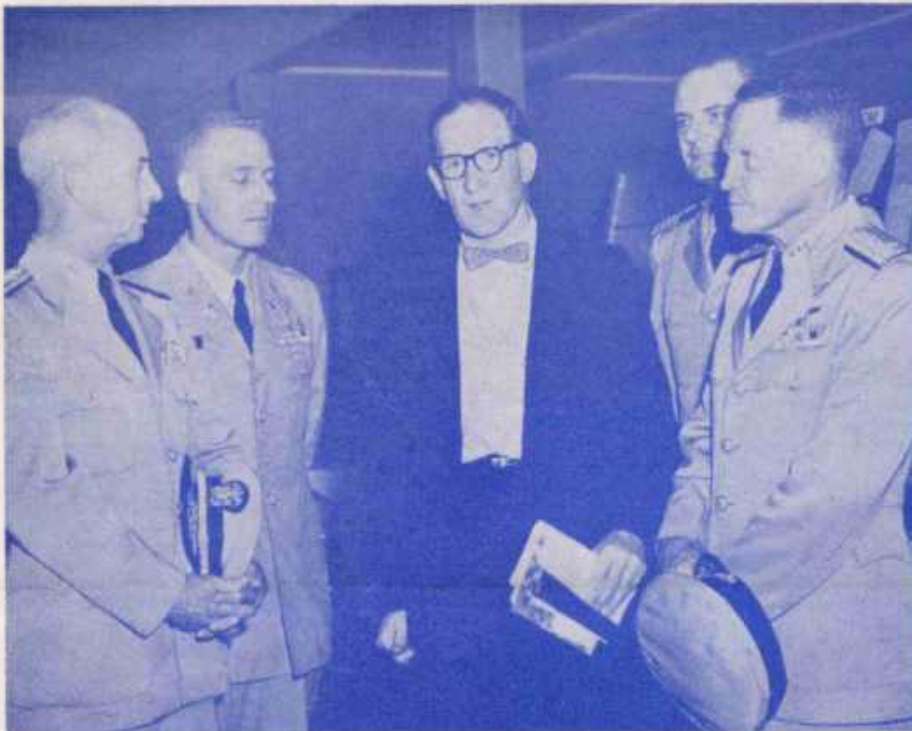


DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

Anti-Communism Schools

No words can adequately describe the anti-Communism schools conducted in San Diego and Chicago. Only those who attended can appreciate the tremendous enthusiasm and inspiration that was generated. In each city the registration was in excess of 2,000 and the conclusion of each school found hundreds dedicating themselves to a program of relentless activity to defeat the Communist enemy. A unique feature of the San Diego Anti-Communism school was the unprecedented publicity provided by the newspapers of that city — The San Diego Union and Tribune. These newspapers are publications of the Copley Press. Com. Paul Terry is the educational director of the Copley Press. He was Co-Chairman of the San Diego School. Prior to the opening of the school, a special Sunday supplement was published outlining the extent of the encirclement consummated by Communism. Throughout the school, front page publicity was constantly provided for the speakers and their messages accompanied by fine photographs. The Copley Press should serve

(Cont. on P. 2)



Faculty and Students at the School held at the Naval Air Station, Glenview, Illinois. Left to right: Rear Admiral W. McKechnie, Chief of Naval Air Reserve Training Station. Major William Mayer, Army Psychiatrist, Fort Leavenworth. Dr. Fred Schwarz, President, Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. Captain Isaiah Hampton, Commanding Officer, Glenview Naval Air Station. Vice Admiral Robert Goldthwaite, Chief of Naval Air Training.

Navy Defends Use Of Base To Warn Of Reds

Supports Glenview Officials' Actions
By Philip Dodd

Washington, Sept. 12—Secretary of the Navy W. B. Franke has defended officials of the Glenview, Ill., Naval Air Station against charges of "propagandizing" in connection with an anti-communist seminar at the station Aug. 28 to Sept. 2.

Tyler Thompson, Northwestern university philosophy professor and Democratic candidate for Congress from the 13th district, and the Illinois division of the American Civil Liberties union had lodged complaints with Franke.

It was learned Monday that Franke had written Thompson Sept. 8 and told the professor it was a well established practice for the navy to lend its facilities for nonpartisan activities which provide "important moral and patriotic indoctrination for naval personnel."

Conducted by Psychiatrist

The seminar was conducted by Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, a psychiatrist and president of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, which has its headquarters in California.

Thompson and the Civil Liberties union had accused the navy of making itself an instrument for "propagandizing of the civilian populace."

Franke told Thompson his investigation showed no American political party was mentioned or referred to "with bias" in the Glenview seminar. He said he was sure Thompson would not consider "that information regarding the dangers of the international communist conspiracy is 'political

propaganda' which should not be given the American people."

"An Easy Choice"

"In summary, the navy feels that when our help is requested (and circumstances are such that the assistance would not interfere with normal operations or expend public funds), our decision rests on consideration of whether we should use our freedoms to improve our strength, or use their protection as an excuse to smother our vitality and allow ourselves to atrophy from inactivity while the need for strength grows by the hour."

Franke wrote, "It is an easy choice for navy men to make."

Franke said any assistance given by the navy to "legally organized" activities such as the Glenview seminar is provided for the "sole purpose of improving our defenses."

"In Best Interests of U. S."

"This assistance is clearly in the best interests of the navy, the nation, and freedom itself—which has suffered too much of late from inertia imposed under the guise of protecting precious freedom traditions," the secretary said.

Franke acknowledged that prior to the seminar, Glenview officials had gone "somewhat farther than may have been appropriate" in cooperating with the sponsors but that prior to the meeting they had been advised by the navy department "to publicly correct any impression of navy sponsorship."

Anti-Communism Schools

(Cont. from P. 1)

as an inspiration and challenge to the press of America. Freedom of the press carries with it grave responsibility. Letters of testimony concerning the influence of the School have flooded our office. The few extracts following are selected at random from a great number:

"Last week I attended faithfully the School for Anti-Communists in San Diego. Every night I returned home to Solana Beach to bring some of our people, young and old, to the evening meeting. To make a long story short, I came away a Crusader. This is a cause to which I can give my best and to which I pledge my best."

—Chester E. Whittier, Community Presbyterian Church, Solana Beach, California

"I attended the entire school at San Diego recently and have begun a series of Sunday night sermons on Communism. It is a great experience and I am doing all I can to get the word out."

—Phillip A. Shelton, First Baptist Church, Lakeside, California

"As a result of attending several of the most wonderful and eye-opening sessions of your anti-Communism school, I should like to order some additional material. My husband and I are so thankful that such an organization as yours exists, and we thank God that you have shown us active ways in which we can assist in wiping out this dreadful disease."

—Mrs. James G. O'Connell, San Diego, Cal.

"Both myself and our 16-year old son attended the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade in San Diego. We are standing up to be counted. As president of the women's group of our Lutheran Church, I shall present the work there. I will start neighborhood coffee groups. Our son wants to help, or shall I say, be put to work."

—Leona Betts

"I promise from this day forward to present my body as a living sacrifice to the cause of God and my country, and I pray that the Lord will give me the strength and wisdom to stand by the convictions that your able staff has brought alive in my heart."

—Elizabeth Courtney, LaJolla, California

"It was not until we took some definite steps in the right direction that we were able to attain a night's sleep."

—Mrs. L. E. Martin, San Diego, California

"The school for anti-Communists was a needed jolt to all of us in San Diego. We are grateful to you and your associates for the learned, factual, and well-interpreted and striking presentation of the danger of atheistic Communism and the necessary means by which it can and must be combated. The speakers were well prepared, wonderfully articulate, and followed a delicate but firm path of objectivity."

—Right Reverend Monsignor George M. Rice, Rector, St. Joseph's Cathedral, San Diego.

"Although I am only 12 years old, through this school I have come to realize the threat of Communism hanging over our freedom. Enclosed is a check for \$100."

—Diane Porrier, Escondido, California

(Cont. on P. 3)

Anti-Communism Schools

(Cont. from P. 2)

The San Diego School received the co-operation of the Education Department, the Churches, and Industry. It is proposed to incorporate the messages into many schools throughout the area. Some of the large industries are playing the tape recordings and transcribing and publishing them for their personnel. Literally scores of study circles have been commenced in church, civilian, and military groups. Who can measure the greatness of the achievement? Tape recordings can be secured by writing to Mr. W. P. Strube, Jr., P. O. Box 6422, Houston 6, Texas.

CHICAGO SCHOOL

In the Chicago area the school was conducted at the Glenview Naval Air Station but the Navy itself was not the host. They graciously made their facilities available and many Navy personnel worked feverishly in their spare time. For this they were rewarded with an attack by spokesmen for the American Civil Liberties Union. My reply was that these gentlemen are so formal in their approach and dedicated to the letter rather than the spirit, that if a man rushed into traffic to snatch a little girl from under the wheels of an onrushing bus, they would advocate his arrest for jay walking. The fight against Communism is everybody's business.

It is encouraging that the Secretary of the Navy, W. B. Franke, did not yield to these attacks. His reply is given in the article by Mr. Philip Dodd, published by the Chicago Daily Tribune.

(SEE STORY ON PAGE TWO)

The gracious Commander of Glenview Naval Air Station, Captain I. M. Hampton, writes, "We can never thank you enough for conducting your marvelous school in the Chicago area. I know that the kind of thanks that you want can best be expressed in devotion to our cause. Somewhat indicative of this thanks is expressed in approximately 125 letters we have received commending the school. To date there have been no letters condemning the Navy for offering their facilities. I have received numerous phone calls in praise of your school and of you and also copies of about fifteen letters addressed to the Secretary.

As in San Diego, it is difficult to measure or describe the enthusiasm of the participants in the school. Everywhere the cry was, "Let us go to work and spread this message to every corner of the country." Hundreds of tape recordings were immediately requested to carry out this plan.

This school was conceived and very largely organized by a Naval Reserve Officer and Chicago Businessman, Frank Vignola. Frank attended the Anti-Communism School in San Francisco and returned to Chicago filled with enthusiasm and determination. At the conclusion of the school Frank wrote a letter, and I take the liberty to quote it:

"Having been in your company for a full week, I know now you have God's special graces always keeping you up in excellent humor and indefatigable.

"We had a tremendous school and judging by the demands and requests for future schools and programs of a like nature, we

Need To Recapture Ideals Cited At Anti-Communist School

By shunning personal responsibility for morality "we are permitting the foundation stones of our great America to crumble under us," a Navy chaplain told students at last night's school for Anti-Communists.

"We've got a sickness in this country," said Capt. E. R. Barnes, Eighth Naval District chaplain, New Orleans, "that you and I need to get on our knees and pray about."

Barnes said "we must put the highest priority on recapturing and revitalizing the character and qualities that have made this nation great. Ideals have to be 'bought' inside of us; we have to accept responsibility."

While the nation's founders have "built a system incomparable to anything that ever happened on this planet before," Barnes said, "we ourselves seem to falter and lose faith in this wonderful American dream."

Referring to the U.S. servicemen who as North Korean prisoners of war defected, Barnes observed: "If they failed, we failed; let's not be so busy pointing the finger at them."

Through that experience with Communist brainwashing, he said, "we found out a lot about ourselves. We found out we must do something about recapturing the qualities of American manhood that made this nation free."

Backing up his contention that the nation has "slipped" morally, Barnes pointed to the sharp increase in crime, especially by juveniles, saying that crime will "bring us

down" before communism would if the increase continues.

If the nation goes to war, Barnes said, "50 per cent of the 17-year-olds won't go with us. Twenty per cent of those reaching military age already have police criminal records. Thirty per cent are physically unfit. Those who do come through (into the service) cause plenty of trouble. One man can throw away responsibility and endanger life on a whole ship."

Communism, he said, means "genocide, social and pedagogical manipulation of human beings. They're trying to unsell us on valor, on faith, on hope, religion, love, marriage, family . . . on the very idea of right and wrong. There is no natural law, they say, no truth."

The second speaker, Dr. Fred Schwarz, executive director of the sponsoring Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, said Communist claims of perfecting human nature are "insane," and that the result of communism is not human perfection but enslavement.

"Communism is the denial of all civilization. That's the reality, however beautiful the vision may be."

Communism, Schwarz added, holds no political, judicial, constitutional or moral restraints and pays no attention to public opinion. "Its present brutality," he said, "cannot be justified by its 'alleged future prosperity.'"



A capacity audience listens as Herbert Philbrick, off the photo at left, addresses an afternoon session. Both Philbrick and Dr. Fred Schwarz, executive director of Christian Anti-Communism Crusade addressed two sessions.

can be sure the midwest has begun a real program of action.

"Once again you provided the all important knowledge to hundreds of people. I know of no other man in the United States who can ignite the motivational spark as well as you. I also do not know of any other one man, group, or organization who

has done as much singly or collectively to awaken our sleeping America."

With humility I say, "Thank you, Frank."

When you read this, the Dallas School will be history. It is probable that it will surpass both San Diego and Chicago. The report will be in our next News Letter.

(Cont. on P. 4)

Anti-Communism Schools Continue In Great Work

(Cont. from P. 3)

LOS ANGELES AND PHILADELPHIA SCHOOLS

There has been a change in the announced time of the Los Angeles School. It is now to be held at the Biltmore Hotel in Los Angeles from November 7-11. A program is enclosed and we hope for a great registration.

The Philadelphia School will be our first venture in the East. It is to be held at the Adelphi Hotel from November 13-19.

The demand for schools continues to come from cities all across the nation. We anticipate holding them even more frequently during the coming months.

KERALA, INDIA

We are negotiating for the purchase of a rotary press for the Indian newspaper. This press will print 30,000 copies per hour. The cost of the press, packaging, import duty, and installation will be close to \$50,000. This is a sound investment indeed as it will enable the Indian newspaper to become self supporting, and we will be able to progressively diminish the present subsidy of \$5,000 a month, wiping it out entirely within about eighteen months. We will then save \$60,000 a year which can be used in other needy fields while the newspaper continues to serve Christ and freedom and economically support many thousands of Indians. Surely this project is worthy of your wholehearted support. We need a considerable sum to bring it to fruition.

ANDHRA STATE

The Communists are counting on 1962 as their year in India. Temporarily thwarted in Kerala, they look to success in such states as Andhra. We rejoice that we have workers, motivated by the love of Christ, dedicated to the defeat of their plans. Devananda Rao writes, "I have carefully divided our Crusade workers into two groups. One is headed by me and the other by my father and our objective is to reach thousands of villages to counteract Communism. You are aware of the fact that there are thousands of Christian families in Andhra who are uninformed of the true nature of Communism, and we have been approaching these families with the anti Communism message and the Lord is blessing this work."

What a privilege it is to cooperate with these brethren as they stand in the forefront of this battle which is to preserve our homes and our freedom as well as theirs.

STUDY CIRCLES

Study groups are springing up all across the country. It is impossible to enumerate them all as most of them have not even informed us of their existence. Two of the great workers in the study circle movement are Dane and Jane Smith of St. Louis, Missouri. Jane writes, "I am enclosing a list of the study groups we have helped to form in this area as requested in the July News Letter. We hope to have five new ones by the middle of October. We have had a number of companies ask for the Study Group Program for their executives.

All groups meet once a week or once every other week."

Jane lists ten groups with the chairman

and the place of meeting. They have also established a general organization called the Four Freedom Study Group, Inc. They describe it thus, "The general organization consists of our group and a representative from each of the other groups. The general organization was formed so that all who wished to might work together on projects too large for a small group. The general organization meets once a month."

We say, "Congratulations, Jane and Dane. May many people be stimulated to follow your example."

We are still eager to hear about study groups meeting throughout the country.

THE ORPHANS



K. KRUPADANAM (10)
c/o Mrs. Ch. Devananda Rao
Hon. Supt.
Indian Christian Orphanage
223 Picket, Secunderabad City, India

This little boy needs parents. You may feed and clothe him and provide him with an education and spiritual training for \$10 a month. Whose heart will respond to this need?

CUBA

There is great similarity between the conquest of China and the conquest of Cuba by the Communist forces. This is brought out very clearly by a publication of the Senate Internal Security Sub Committee entitled "Communist Threat to the United States through the Caribbean." This deserves special study if we are to prevent all South America becoming Communist territory. The booklet may be secured by writing to the Senate Internal Security Sub committee or the Government Printing Office, Washington, D. C.

ILLNESS OF CAPT. E. R. BARNES

One of the great friends of the Crusade is Capt. E. R. Barnes, Chaplain of the 8th

(Cont. on P. 6)

A Book Is Born

(Cont. from P. 1)

cruit into the services of the party great numbers of individuals most of whom are unconscious that they are serving the Communist purpose."

Among the latter are students around the world who play the Communist game to the hilt although the majority of them are not Reds, perhaps are openly anti-Communist. They are the notable dupes, the pseudo-liberals who entertain delusions of making the world better by aiding and abetting the diabolically clever men in Moscow.

Lenin established the movement known as Bolshevism in 1903. He had 17 supporters. Ten years later he conquered Russia with a party of approximately 40,000 members. By 1959 the party of Lenin controlled one billion persons. "In one generation," says Dr. Schwarz, "the godless Communists have brought under their control 12 times as many as Hitler ruled at the beginning of World War II, 12 times as many as the Japanese ruled, and six times the population of the United States. In less than half a century, they have conquered far more than the total number of the world's population who have heard the minimum story of Christ from any source after nearly 2000 years."

The answer to the problem of combating the Communists lies in the area of education—education of the masses to the menace that is engulfing them while they are not aware of it. The Communists have stated their plans and they are right on schedule. It is not easy even to recognize a Communist. They are shrewd and disciplined; the truth to them is what the party heads—the Presidium—says is the truth.

It is all very terrifying, particularly so because so many millions, even billions, are the unwitting tools of the Reds.

Every American should read this book. The various Foundations which are always "doing something" for people around the World, might well see to it that "You Can Trust the Communists" is available to everybody who can read, and who is able to work individually to prevent our destruction. I cannot emphasize this too strongly.

It has long been my contention that education concerning the nature of Communism is vitally necessary but that the education must be morally directed and designed to expose the evil nature of Communism and its program to destroy all free men. Such education must operate within the framework that freedom is good, slavery is bad. It must start from the premise that God is and that truth and righteousness exist because of the Being and Nature of God. Education concerning Communism should promote a greater love of the Christian heritage of freedom and a dedication to the defeat of the Communist enemy.

I am convinced that this book contributes greatly towards these objectives. It is suited for classroom study and would make a fine textbook for high school and college. While its message is understandable by all, every effort has been made to be accurate and thorough.

I am asking the friends of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade to cooperate in

(Cont. on P. 6)

Reds Winning Battle To Conquer All, Congressional Aide Reports

Politicians Urged To Arouse People

The Communists are winning their battle to conquer "every body and soul," the staff director of the House Un-American Activities Committee told last night's School for Anti-Communists.

"Why are they winning?" Richard Arens asked. "Their ideology is fallacious. Surely freedom is more appealing than slavery and death.

"They are winning because the leadership of the free world — with few exceptions — does not recognize a Communist as a Communist and communism as communism. They think it is still a popularity contest. They do not recognize that you can no more coexist with communism than the human body can with cancer."

Politicians Cited

Arens told the crowd the American people cannot start winning the battle against communism until "leaders of both parties tell the people of the United States not just what they want to hear but tell them the truth.

"And the truth is that there is no other course but to fight communism and to fight it with all our might. The only other course is enslavement and death.

"There are no easy answers. We need dedication, we need sacrifices, perhaps blood and life itself, because at stake now is our Christian civilization."

Theory Assailed

He castigated communism as the denial of the human soul, all standards of morality and all morality stemming from concepts of God, in favor of the theory that man is controlled solely by materialistic forces.

"They who deny the primacy of the spirit have zeal unmatched by the early Christian martyrs." Arens warned.

"Of the 86 nations on this planet, only one — the United States of America — stands in the way of world domination by this force . . . (which is) irrevocably, totally committed to total war."

Ticking off what he called the Communist "pattern of subversion," Arens charged that Communists have infiltrated our radar defense and communications networks, newspapers and other printed media, education, art and labor unions and have gained by court decisions ruling that their activities are merely political.

Red Control Told

He said testimony before the House Un-American Activities Committee was that "tie lines and lease lines out of the Pentagon and the North Atlantic cable are still serviced by Communists" in the American Communications Association, which he said has been named in committee hearings as Communist controlled.

"The 65,000-member International Mine, Mill and Smelter Workers Union is controlled lock, stock and barrel by the (Communist) conspiracy," Arens declared.

"As for Communists in government," he said, "we don't know, our hands are tied."

Commenting on Soviet Premier Nikita Khrushchev's recent visit to the United States, Arens said:

"My judgment is that the invitation (for Khrushchev to come) was wrong." He said it was wrong morally and actically.

Arens said the economic life of Hawaii is "in the hands of an international Communist agent, Harry Bridges, and his international longshoremen."

Dr. Fred Schwarz, executive director of the sponsoring Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, said Communists thrive on mass violence, exploiting racial discrimination, civil liberties, fear of the atom bomb and the desire for peace.

(Reprint from article in San Diego paper)

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
J. D. Colbert, Long Beach, California
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
J. D. Colbert, Vice-President and Director of Missions
G. W. Westcott, Vice-President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
James D. Colbert, Director of Missions

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California

LIFE MEMBERSHIPS

Samuel Medlock, Silverton, Ore.
Bill and Betty Hoff, Portland, Ore.
Dr. W. H. Bueermann, Portland, Ore.
Dr. G. H. Henton, Portland, Ore.
S. M. Whitcraft, Glendale, Mo.
Constantine Mitchell, Levittown, Pa.
Miss Leslie Gruenger, Portland, Ore.
Mr. and Mrs. Frank Soderback, Portland, O.
Anita Barg, Portland, Ore.
Mr. and Mrs. F. H. Gardner,
Long Beach, Calif.
Mignon A. Lasater, Portland, Ore.
Clarence J. Duncan, Phoenix, Ariz.
Robert B. Armstrong, Seattle 5, Wash.
Miss Ethel S. Wakeman, Portland, Ore.
Frank A. Liddell, Jr., Houston, Texas

Mr. and Mrs. C. S. Woodworth,
Beaverton, Ore.

Albert L. Houck, Portland, Ore.

R. C. Klock, Los Altos, Calif.

Mr. and Mrs. J. Grant Howard,
Phoenix, Ariz.

A. E. Valle, Culver City, Calif.

Mr. and Mrs. A. Wood, Los Angeles, Calif.

Margaret F. Culbertson, San Diego, Calif.

Mr. and Mrs. Thomas L. Lonegan,
San Diego, Calif.

Teresa O. Carcovich, San Diego, Calif.

Marke Young, San Diego, Calif.

Dr. Randal G. Snell, San Diego, Calif.

LCDR. and Mrs. L. E. Martin, San Diego,

David B. Robbins, Ltjg. USN,
Waterville, Maine

Dr. and Mrs. Charles E. Thompson,
Encinitas, Calif.

Milton D. Whitney, La Mesa, Calif.

Mr. and Mrs. Raymond J. Flanders,
Bonita, Calif.

Lillian M. MacClatchie, Escondido, Calif.

Dr. and Maggie Mae Lauderboch,
Chula Vista, Calif.

William F. Kurfess, Santa Barbara, Calif.

Mrs. F. B. Wilson, Fort Stockton, Texas

Walter Hodge, National City, Calif.

Mrs. E. G. Edson, Santa Ana, Calif.

Rev. Joseph N. Stadler, Imperial Beach, Cal.

Lara P. Good, Brig. Gen., CNG Ret.,
Bonita, Calif.

Nathanael Rathbone, Glenview, Ill.

Mr. and Mrs. Henry Poirier,
Escondido, Calif.

Anna Grob, Grafton, Wisc.

Mr. and Mrs. E. W. Randle, Atherton, Cal.

A Book Is Born

(Cont. from P. 4)

securing the widest circulation for this book. You might do this in the following ways:

1. Immediately secure and read the book.
2. Present a copy of the book to the educational authorities of your district who have the responsibility for choosing the textbooks for the schools.
3. Make sure that copies are readily available in your local library.
4. Suggest that it be used as a study book by your Sunday School class, fellowship club, or study group.
5. Give copies as Christmas and birthday presents.
6. Encourage industries to provide copies for their key personnel.
7. Send copies to missionaries throughout the world. The tragic lesson of our unpreparedness in the Congo should be obvious to all.

The price is \$2.95 and it can be secured from our office or from your local bookstore.

Anti-Communism Schools

(Cont. from P. 4)

Naval District, centered in New Orleans. Capt. Barnes has been one of the speakers at our schools speaking on the Moral Foundation of Military Power. We were saddened to hear he has suffered a heart attack and will be temporarily laid aside. We pray that he will make a speedy and complete recovery and extend our sympathy to his wife and very fine family.

Finance

Our work continues to grow and the financial needs continue to expand. Our regular income has been adequate for our routine needs, but projects such as the rotary press for Kerala require additional sacrificial support. I submit the special need to you with the utmost confidence in your generous response.

During the school in San Diego, a man approached me and indicated how wonderful he thought the information given by the school was but added that it had induced in him a most profound depression. Sleep had become a stranger to him and the pillow and sheets of his bed were

soaked with perspiration as he tossed and turned all night. For this man I prescribed faith in Christ and a program of energetic action. Impression without expression leads to depression. There is an exhilaration in the conflict with the foe. Will you take up the sword of truth and battle for righteousness and freedom?

Your Christian friend,
Fred Schwarz

Dr. Schwarz's Schedule

October 3-4—Chicago, Illinois

October 5-9—Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

October 10-16—Greenville, South Carolina

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational



Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director

J. D. Colbert, Vice-President

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary

DECEMBER, 1960

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

WORDS ARE WEAPONS OF WAR

Words are weapons in the war we are waging for survival. The Communists are using these weapons with great skill and are being aided and abetted by their allies. This is illustrated by the tempest that is raging in Communist and pseudo-liberal circles following the great success of our recent anti-Communism schools.

THE COMMUNISTS ARE HURT

The anguish of the cry is frequently an indication of the magnitude of the pain. The Communists are uttering screams of anguish. In California the Communists publish the newspaper "The People's World." In their edition Saturday, October 1, they allotted nearly as much space to the San Diego School as they did to the frantic antics of their boss, Nikita Khrushchev, in the United Nations.

The virulence of the attack is indicated in the opening sentence, "Witch-hunting vigilantes have virtually taken over the San Diego public schools in a new wave of anti-Communist hysteria which marks the high water mark for this security-ridden community."

The Communist Party of San Diego was flushed into the open and published an attack "Anti-Communism, Smokescreen for Fascism." As a typical example of the Communist technique of slander, seduction, vilification, guilt by association, we publish the article. To the thoughtful reader wishing to understand the tactics of the enemy, it should prove most instructive.

Reprinted from Communist Party
Paper, San Diego, California

ANTI-COMMUNISM — SMOKESCREEN FOR FASCISM

As members of this community who are deeply concerned for its future and welfare we urge that you join us in taking a long hard look at the recent school for Anti-Communism held in San Diego and sponsored by the Christian Anti-Communist Crusade. The school has moved on, but the seeds of doubt and confusion, implanted during its four day session here, will remain unless we have the courage to speak out against them. For the tragic fact is that since the McCarthy era millions upon millions of Americans have been so continuously pressured as to deny the very ideals upon which this nation was founded, when these ideals are being characterized as the work of Communists. Far more than the "Communist menace," peace, liberty, the rights of all men to a good life, social and economic progress through just democratic processes are the real targets under attack.

If we examine world history of the past several decades it becomes apparent to even the politically naive that the main danger to freedom and the greatest restriction to personal liberties has come from forces masking themselves as anti-communist. A prime example of the havoc unleashed upon humanity by these forces is the anti-communist alliance of Mussolini, Hitler and Hirohito, which under the guise of halting

(Continued on insert)



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

The Dallas Freedom Forum

The enrollment in the Dallas Freedom Forum was the greatest any school has yet reached. Twenty-five hundred people gathered at the Adolphus Hotel to receive instruction to equip them to effectively preserve the American heritage of Christian liberty. Each school has its own special personality. Dallas was characterized by the warm enthusiasm so typical of Texas. Entering the lobby the registration desk was a beautiful sight. The attendants would honor any gathering of beauty and charm. Under the direction of Joanna Rogers, these exquisite young ladies welcomed the registrants and attended to the formalities and proved that beauty and efficiency are not incompatible. The chairman of the school was the universally respected Texas business man, Bill Lynch, ably assisted by his charming wife Marty. The spirit and inspiration of the school sessions will long be remembered by those fortunate enough to attend.

Graduate student Alex Harper leads 70 University of San Diego students in chanting anti-Communist slogans in the Plaza. The students marched from the Civic Center to the Plaza.

SMOKESCREEN FOR FASCISM (Cont.)

communist advances, nearly destroyed the whole world. Have we so soon forgotten the price paid in human life and suffering that we now permit these same forces to spring up anew in our midst, reaching out into even the classroom and the innocent minds of our children?

Accept the position of the Christian Anti-Communist Crusade and it follows that you must speak out against peace and the United Nations as they have done against civil liberties and freedom of speech and the press, against our schools wherever they attempt to teach the real tenets of democracy, against even all religious groups who do not conform to their brand of Americanism.

It is, of course, true that Communists, along with men of good will everywhere in the world, support those tangible goals that would lead to greater social and economic progress, that Communist efforts have long been directed towards the struggle for a better world; that Communists stand proudly in the vanguard wherever the people have fought oppression and injustice. But is this now cause enough for Americans to renounce these aims with the excuse that they have been labeled "Red" by irresponsible war mongers who would profit by a continuance of the cold war even onto provoking real war?

Let's take a second long look at this Christian Anti-Communist Crusade. Just why is it so hysterically active at this time, and why has it received such overwhelming support from the local press monopoly, The San Diego News and Tribune? Isn't it that these arch-reactionaries genuinely fear not so much the "Communist menace" as that people will speak for themselves on the big issues of peace and disarmament—yes, even for "peaceful co-existence" and an ever stronger United Nations?

We have only to look back to Nazi Germany to see the same tactics in action. Once more the professional "anti-Communists" cry out for a war against the socialist countries, whipping the American people into an acceptance of war as essential to save them from Communism and to preserve the monopolies "free enterprise" system and leading to the establishment of a police state based on "anti-Communism" and the most rigid thought control.

The progress of and events following the

Christian Anti-Communist School (note the smell of anti-Semitism in the emphasis on "Christian") further illustrates the dangers to the American people from this sort of coercion. What purpose will their "watch dog" committees serve? Will they help to develop democratic principles and independent thinking in education—or will they force "anti-Communist" conformity on teachers and students alike? What church or other organizations will be able to speak freely on major issues without harassment from these self-appointed "watch dogs"?

This is a crucial election year and already we have one major candidate, Bob Wilson, Republican, endorsing the school's program along with the local daily press and leading members on the School Board. What then can be done in the face of this organized campaign to divert the American voter from the real issues at stake?

May we urge that you protest now before it is too late and our country is once more engulfed in a wave of neo-McCarthyism and anti-Communist hysteria. Write your congressman, alert your friends and organizations to the real aims of the professional "anti-Communist." And above all speak out for the immediate crucial issues—peace and disarmament, civil liberties, social and economic measures for the betterment of all people and the full development of a peacetime economy. These goals are not the vaunted privilege of one group or another, but belong to the people and it is for the people to speak out for them everywhere.

Yours for a better world,

Communist Party of San Diego
524 So. Spring St.
Los Angeles 13, California

I have frequently tried to draw the attention of people to the fact that to the Communists, truth is a relative term and is defined as "Any statement that will advance the goal of Communist conquest." The above article is filled with examples of this. No effort is made to discover the real facts. The viewpoint is simple:— The school represents the enemy. Therefore, it must be discredited.— Think of the most effective statements to discredit them and these statements become the truth. Embellish the stream of lies with a few isolated facts selected at random to give the undiscerning reader the impression that they are reporting objectively. A further example of this technique is provided by the

People's World of Saturday, October 22, in an article on the proposed Los Angeles School. The report states, "Emboldened by the killing it made recently in San Diego, the Christian Anti-Communist Crusade will open a five-day 'school' here Nov. 7 to spread their brand of hate propaganda. The movement has its national headquarters in Houston and is said to be backed by Texas oilmen."

The falsity of this report is immediately obvious to anyone with the slightest knowledge of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. The national headquarters of the Crusade is at Long Beach, California. Houston is the headquarters of the Texas Chapter of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. The Crusade has been supported by the sacrifice, labor and prayers of thousands of American citizens who love God and the Gospel of Christ and are vitally concerned with the vast danger that Communism presents to their beloved country, their children, and the freedom and happiness of all mankind.

The Communists find it convenient in California to report the Crusade as an invasion of Texas wealth so to them this becomes the truth.



Dr. Fred Schwarz, President, Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

LIBERAL TRUTH

The Communist position is clear. We expect to suffer slander and misrepresentation at their hands. When a similar approach is taken by a so-called Christian publication it is astounding.

This is exactly what happened with regard to the Chicago school.

The Christian Century, published in Evanston, Illinois, delights to present itself as the Voice of Liberal Christianity in America. In their issue of September 14, they carried an editorial on the school entitled "Education for American Security" held at Glenview Naval Air Station, Glenview, Illinois. The heading of the editorial was "Was the Naval Air Station Gulled?" The editorial is as follows:

WAS THE NAVAL AIR STATION GULLED?

"The United States Naval Air Station, Glenview, Illinois, presents Education for American Security, August 29-September 2, 1960." This was the billing on the program of a five-day school conducted on the grounds of the Glenview station. In addition, the circulars announcing the meeting carried the words, "This school is to be held in cooperation with the Navy at Glenview Naval Air Station, Glenview, Illinois." When queried, the commanding officer of the station, Captain Isaiah M. Hampton, U.S.N., said that the school had not been planned or sponsored by the naval air station and that the station had merely made available its facilities for the school as it customarily does for other civic programs and organizations. He had sought, he explained, to correct the misrepresentation given in the printed program and to make it clear that the school had been conceived and planned by various North Shore citizens and civic groups. There is no reason to doubt his explanation. Although the great hall and the electronic facilities of the station were used by the school, it was obviously under the complete control of Fred C. Schwarz, president of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. Mr. Schwarz, an Australian, was formally scheduled to appear eight times during the five days, spoke on numerous other occasions and was listed on the program as host and moderator. Other speakers included Herbert "I Led Three Lives" Philbrick; E. Merrill Root, author of *Collectivism on the Campus*; and Richard Arens, director of the House Un-American Activities Committee.

Judging by the one evening meeting covered by the Century and by reports of others, the school presented to the several hundred delegates and visitors a modified form of maccarthysm. The "enemies" slain by Dr. Root and Mr. Schwarz in their impassioned addresses, either specifically or by implication, were legion: liberals, modernists, John Dewey, Kirtley Mather, Harvard students, high school students, the San Francisco Chamber of Commerce, textbooks, the American Friends Service Committee, pacifists, the book sections of the New York Times and the Herald Tribune, Elmer Davis, public libraries (those which do not stock Dr. Root's books), beatniks, the National Committee for a Sane Nuclear Policy, naive ministers. The heroes lauded by the speakers were conservatism, Senator Barry Goldwater, George Sokolsky, Daniel Poling, capitalism, Conservative Baptists, J. B. Matthews, and the nuclear bomb.

It seems pertinent to ask why the facilities of our government or of any branch of it are put at the disposal of an organization which turns Americans against Americans and against their institutions. Does public relations require the naval air force to bow to the instigators of such programs? Should there not be some restraint on dissident groups which offer their programs to the public as a part of naval pedagogy? The answers to these questions seem plain to us. Organizations which incite hate and suspicion against American citizens should not be permitted to use any arm of the government as their instrument.

This report teems with inaccuracy, distortion and slander. The parallel between the attitude adopted in the Communist press and in the Christian Century is remarkable. Once again truth is regarded as being relative and having no need of the discipline of genuine inquiry and honest analysis. The school apparently represents the enemy, therefore, it is evil. Therefore, it must be discredited. The attempt to discredit it will be helped if one or two random facts can be selected to decorate the article. A fleeting visit is therefore made to one of the sessions of the school to collect a little decorative material. The article is written and true liberalism dies.

No effort whatever was made to discover the facts concerning the organization of the school. These facts were simple. Mr. Frank Vignola, Chicago businessman and member of the Naval Reserve attended the Anti-Communism School in San Francisco. He

was greatly impressed. He returned to Chicago, gathered a group of Naval Reserve officers and patriotic citizens and organized the school held at Glenview Naval Air Station. They conferred upon me the honor of being host and moderator. I played no part in the actual organization of the school or selection of the faculty but did have the priceless privilege of giving a series of thoughtful objective messages concerning the philosophy, morality, strategy, and tactics of international Communism to a great gathering of the cream of American citizenry. The messages were completely devoid of hatred, personal abuse or any of the other evils so glibly and untruthfully described by the Christian Century. This can be proved to an honest mind by securing the tape recordings of the addresses which are available to all.

Following the appearance of this editorial in the Christian Century, I dispatched the following letter to the editor on October 6, 1960.

Dear Sir:

I am not a regular reader of the Christian Century and consequently your Editorial of September 14, in which you discuss the program "Education For American Security" held at Glenview Naval Air Station, August 29 to September 2, has only recently been drawn to my attention.

The editorial is dishonest and dishonorable. Obviously no attempt whatever was made to ascertain the objective facts but a few names were selected at random to buttress a judgment formulated prior to the evidence. This is the very crime of which you so liberally accuse others.

The issue facing all is the survival of free society and Christianity in the face of an ever-increasing encirclement by the minions of an arrogant and articulate organization of committed atheists. This invites a discussion of these central issues in place of petty personal vituperation.

With this in mind, I offer to debate any individual named by the Christian Century on the subject, "Christianity and Communism are Irreconcilable."

Yours very sincerely,

Fred Schwarz, President
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

To this moment the reply has been an eloquent silence.

Progress Of The Book "You Can Trust The Communists"

The book "You Can Trust the Communists" is filling a great need. Many teachers have long been aware of the necessity of teaching the true nature of Communism in the schools. They have been conscious that Communism must be taught with a moral directive and not merely as an alternative economic system to Capitalism. It must be taught as a system of tyranny and slavery, a disease that will destroy the health and life of a free society. Those desiring to institute such a course have found that suitable textbooks were lacking. The book "You Can Trust the Communists" is such a textbook. In the opinion of a leading educator in the South, he wrote the following letter:

October 19, 1960

reader.

It is my hope that this outstanding book which has so forcefully developed the supreme issue of our time—our survival, and the survival of free men everywhere—will be widely read throughout this great nation of ours.

With warmest regards, and best wishes.

Sincerely yours,
Gordon L. Smith

GLS/nc

Will you see that a copy is given to your local school authorities and urge that it be included in the curriculum of your school?

Andhra State

In Andhra also the work goes on. Devanando Rao writes:

"We have been absent from our headquarters for the last 21 days conducting anti-Communist meetings in the villages. In 30 village meetings we explained the danger of Communism, and we rejoice that hundreds of people accepted our message and promised to defeat Communism. They say they were unaware of the fearful dangers we revealed. We had to face brutal opposition from the Communists in different places, but our dear Lord supplied the needed courage and strength. I plan to reach 50 villages during the month of No-



Recently I have had the opportunity to read your new book "You Can Trust the Communists." I believe it to be the best summation of Communist ideology, philosophy, tactics, and objectives, stated in language that laymen can understand that I have thus far seen. You have made a most difficult and complex subject clear and understandable, and at the same time challenged the reader to take positive action to stop this powerful and tyrannical force which threatens to destroy us.

As an educator, I feel strongly that our schools through their offerings in history, social studies, economics, and related subjects, should give their students deeper knowledge and understanding of the evil nature of Communism which threatens the spiritual and political foundations upon which our nation rests. For several years, I have attempted in schools where I have served as principal to assist students, teachers, and librarians to secure appropriate resource materials geared to the interest and language levels of high school students but with no success. Your book very amply serves this purpose, and I highly recommend it to high school groups engaged in a study of Communism. The language level is not beyond that of the typical high school student. The complex philosophy of Communism is made clear to the average

vember with the same anti-Communist message.

"We are planning to conduct an anti-Communist school in Secunderabad during September for 50 young students and government officials. To do this we require about \$250. We rejoice to report that our orphanage is flourishing. Our children are receiving the highest grades for both scholarship, and one of our boys was elected as a School Pupil leader. It was a great honor for our orphanage. I am grateful to Mrs. Rao for the fine Christian training she gives to these dear ones. Please pray with us that they may become real Crusaders of the cross of Christ. We need to buy Christmas clothing for the children and \$100 for this purpose would be a Christmas gift that would bring great joy."

I wonder if there is some reader of these lines who is preparing Christmas gifts for their own lovely children and whose heart is touched with the need of these who have so little. Your gift to them would bring so much happiness and reveal the true spirit of Christmas.

The Congo

News from the Congo continues to be most disturbing as that country sinks deeper into chaos and lawless passions stalk the land. Nevertheless, in spite of the danger, Phil Claar, the missionary we have been helping, has returned. He writes:

"We left at 2:00 A.M. when the Bunia Garrison mutinied and started looking for white women.

"We have now returned.

"The whole affair was like an orchestra. It was well organized. We are publishing tracts concerning peace and the evolutionary phases of Communism.

"We are nearly sold out of the Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism. The Africans need something simple and the booklet "It Couldn't Happen Here" is ideal. Send us any new material you may have. We will get them translated and adapted and printed as we have with your previous materials.

Your Brother in Christ,
Phil Claar"

If this work of informing the Africans concerning the true nature of Communism had been commenced years ago, we might not have been experiencing the present tragedy.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
J. D. Colbert, Long Beach, California
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
Robert E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas

OFFICERS

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director
J. D. Colbert, Vice-President and
Director of Missions
G. W. Westcott, Vice-President
W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary
James D. Colbert, Director of Missions

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California

LIFE MEMBERSHIPS

Mr. H. W. Dippel, Needville, Texas
Mrs. Elizabeth W. Lowe, La Mesa, Calif.
Mr. and Mrs. John Rathbun, Kalispell, Mont.
Jones Felvey, Dallas, Texas
Don A. Dozier, Dallas, Texas
Mrs. Frances K. Royall, Dallas, Texas
Mr. John R. Royall, Dallas, Texas
Mrs. John A. Nance, Arlington, Texas
Mr. Murray Samuell, Jr., Dallas, Texas
W. Ray Staples, Dallas, Texas
Ed. M. Farrow, Dallas, Texas

J. B. Hunt, Dallas, Texas

Mr. and Mrs. W. T. Sowards, Moore, Idaho
Mr. Harry W. Bass, Jr., Dallas, Texas
Pearl A. Parsley, Los Angeles, Calif.

SOUTH AMERICA

The newspapers continue to be filled with the ominous reports of the situation in Cuba. A similar situation is threatening in Mexico and many countries to the South. Workers who understand Communism must be placed in every university in Central and South America to fight the Communist students who are supported from Russia and are working constantly to overthrow the governments of their countries and bring them in chains to their Communist masters.

The financial needs to support a program of such magnitude are obviously very great. A million dollars would be totally inadequate to do everything that needs to be done. Every dollar given is an investment in a free future. It is a contribution to the future happiness of home and children and a manifestation of the living spirit of Christ. If you believe the things we are doing need to be done, and that the Communist danger is menacing, will you strengthen our hands by sacrificing and giving even more than you can easily afford? Material assets will be a burden should Communism triumph.

The Arab World

We now have an opportunity to produce literature in Arabic and have a young Arab working for this purpose. Here is another field of limitless potential. The Disease of Communism is now translated in Arabic.

مهاجرة في
مرض الشيوعية
الى العالم الحر
بواسطة الدكتور فريد شوارز

• •

DISEASE OF COMMUNISM
GIVEN TO THE TEXAS LEGISLATIVE
BY

Dr. FRED SCHWARZ

Austin, Texas, Wednesday, March 25, 1959

(ARABIC TRANSLATION)

The Communists are giving the highest priority to the Arab world. Dare we do less?

-Slogan Worth Quoting-

"The mimeograph is mightier than the machine gun." This comes from Mr. Constantine Mitchell, 31 Virburnum Lane, Levittown, Pennsylvania.

Conclusion

The Christmas season is approaching characterized by "Peace on earth, good will to men." This is the season of happy family reunions, laughter, and love. Love is expressed in the giving of gifts. If we wish to continue to celebrate Christmas in the future, we must bring the gift of body and mind to God and present them to the Gospel of redemption that makes men free.

Your loving friend,
Fred Schwarz, President
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

Dr. Schwarz's Schedule

St. Louis, Missouri - November 24-27
Chicago, Illinois - November 30 to December 1
Milwaukee, Wisconsin - December 2-4
Indianapolis, Indiana - December 5
Dallas, Texas - December 6-7
El Paso, Texas - December 8
Phoenix, Arizona - December 10 and 11

Stop Press

The Greater Los Angeles School for Anti-Communism smashed all previous records. Nearly 5,000 attended during the school. A special youth night found the Biltmore Bowl packed to capacity while an overflow meeting jammed the Ballroom and watched Herbert Philbrick on closed television. Among those who testified to the young students concerning the nature of the Communist menace were Rafer Johnson, Olympic Decathlon Champion, and Ty Hardin of Bronco Lane. The high school students thrilled to their messages.

Words are inadequate to express the triumphal spirit of these days. A fuller report will appear in our next News Letter.

Presented By
Dr. & Mrs. Lavern Sprague

Information About . .

FRED C. SCHWARZ, M. D.

SURGEON AND PSYCHIATRIST

from

SYDNEY, AUSTRALIA

NOW ON HIS

TWELFTH WORLD LECTURE TOUR



Facts About Dr. Fred C. Schwarz

- Graduate University of Queensland Medical School.
- Former College Professor in Mathematics and Science.
- For 18 years has probed mind of Communist to find out what they believe and think, instead of just what they say and do.
- Familiarized himself with every basic text of Communism and many of their outstanding personalities.
- His completely new and different approach has made his lectures dramatic and startling.
- Because of his mastery of Communist ideology, he has a standing challenge to debate any Communist anywhere on any facet of the subject.
- Rarely has a foreign visitor in last decade been able to equal his fascinating eloquence, logic, and deep conviction.
- Dr. Billy Graham arranged combined meeting of senators and congressmen which he addressed at Nation's Capitol.
- Appeared before hundreds of universities, seminaries, high schools, military, veteran and government groups.
- Addressed the nation's largest civic, professional, student, and industrial management clubs.

Why Everyone Should Hear Dr. Schwarz

- Communism is the BURNING issue of our time.
- Communists are conquering the world.
- Ignorance of the true nature of Communism is frightening.
- 1,000,000,000 people are now being scientifically trained, brainwashed, and equipped to destroy Western Civilization.
- Enlightened, dedicated action in this desperate peril, depends on sane and sound knowledge of this movement which has increased more than two million per cent in the past thirty-seven years.
- Dr. Schwarz is one of the few men of our times able to explain the Communistic philosophy of Dialectical Materialism in terms a layman can understand.

NORTHERN ARIZONA UNIVERSITY LIBRARY

LIST OF SUBJECTS FOR LECTURES AND ADDRESSES

by DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ, M.D.

Noted Surgeon and Psychiatrist of Sydney, Australia

California address: Box 890, Long Beach, California

GENERAL SUBJECTS

"The Communist Liquidation Lists for Your City"

How they are prepared, who prepares them, and who's on them.

"The Communist Blue-Print for the Conquest of the United States"

"Why Millionaires, College Professors, and Ministers of Religion Become Communists"

"A Practical Program for Peace in Asia"

"The Heart, Mind, and Soul of Communism"

"The Psychology of Communist Peace in War"

"Stalin, the Ideal Communist—Madman and Murderer"

"The Significance of Unrest Behind the Iron Curtain"

"The Cause, Course, and Cure of Communism"

"Why Communism Has Attacked the Jews"

"Are the Communists Showing Signs of Repentance?"

"Communism's Major Allies in the United States"

"The Chief Weapon of Communist Conquest"

"Engineering the Tools of Communist Conquest"

DEBATE SUBJECTS (Dr. Schwarz challenges Anyone on these Subjects)

"Communism Can Best Be Fought by Improving Living Standards" (He takes Negative)

"The Communist Philosophy is Itself the Desperate Menace to World Peace" (Affirmative)

"Godless Education Lays a Firm Foundation for Communism" (Affirmative)

"Communists Should be Excluded from the Faculties of Our Universities (Affirmative)

"Should the Communist Party Be a Legal Party?" (Negative)

FOR COLLEGE STUDENTS AND YOUTH

"The Moral and Ethical Implications of Communism"

"The Communist Program in Education and Religion"

"Communist Dialectics, or the Marriage of Sincerity and Hypocrisy"

"Techniques of Brainwashing"

"Origin, Organization, and Discipline of the Communist Party"

"Communism and Cancer: A Surgeon's Dilemma"

"The Delusional Insanity of Communism"

"Common Delusions Concerning Communism"

"Dearly Deeds from Diseased Communist Ideas"

"Diagnosis and Treatment of Communism"

ADDITIONAL SUBJECTS

"By What Year Do the Communists Propose the Conquest of the United States?"

"Coexistence — The Cornerstone of Communist Conquest"

"Communist Use of Advertising Techniques in their Program of World Conquest"

"The Role and Responsibility of Management in the Battle Against Communism"

Civic, Industrial, and Military Groups which have given enthusiastic hearing:

Chicago Rotary, San Francisco Commonwealth, Berkeley Commons, Minneapolis Optimist, Detroit Rotary, Houston Kiwanis, Los Angeles Rotary, Oakland Lions, Hollywood American Legion, Convair Aircraft Management Club, Douglas Aircraft Management Club, Great Lakes Steel Management Club, Camp Pendleton Marine Base, National War College.

Dr. Schwarz will speak:

Place:

Address:

Date:

Time:

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade NEWS LETTER



Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director

J. D. Colbert, Vice-President

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary

FEBRUARY, 1961

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

FILM "OPERATION ABOLITION" UNDER FIRE

Seldom has any film made such a deep impression on the American people as the film "Operation Abolition" which shows the rioting and the events in the hearing room which led up to the rioting when the House Committee on Un-American Activities conducted hearings in San Francisco last May. This film proves beyond a shadow of a doubt the Communist participation in these events.

This film is under vitriolic attack from many quarters. There is a constant stream of editorials in newspapers and sermons from pulpits attacking it. Many fine people have become confused and would like to know the truth. I will endeavor to summarize the events that lead up to the riots, the significance of the riots, and the source of the attacks on the film.

The House Un-American Activities Committee is one of the primary targets of the Communist Party. It has set aside one of its outstanding members, Frank Wilkinson, to organize protests wherever the Committee conducts hearings. Since student groups are volatile and easy to arouse, his efforts are directed largely towards the students.

The F.B.I. Director, J. Edgar Hoover, has declared that the Communist Party in San Francisco specifically planned to organize mass demonstrations during the committee hearings and that Archie Brown planned to behave in such a manner that it would be necessary to forcibly eject him from the hearing room in the hope that this would stimulate excitement and mass action.

History records what actually took place when the Committee conducted its hearings. Agitators on the campuses of some of the colleges and universities in the San Francisco area stirred up the students and depicted the House Committee as a kangaroo court and the hearings as a witch hunt and persuaded them to attend and endeavor to degrade the hearings in every way. It is

unquestioned that the majority of these students had no desire to serve the cause of Communism and were quite unaware that they were so doing, yet the situation conceived and planned by the Communists came to pass.

In the hearing room there was bedlam. A group of Communists staged a display scarcely conceivable because of its viciousness. They were cheered and encouraged by many of the students within the chamber. These events were captured for posterity by the cameras and microphones of the news reel and television photographers and radio commentators.

At the consummation of the hearings noise outside the hearing room became so great that a judge, who was totally unassociated with the Committee, ordered the police to clear the corridors. With contempt for the law, the students refused to obey and it was the duty of the police to obey the command of the judge. Rioting broke out and the evidence indicates that the police acted with remarkable moderation in the fulfillment of their duty.

The House Un-American Activities Committee subpoenaed the films and the tape recordings and produced from them the film "Operation Abolition." Sequences are interspersed with commentary by members of the Committee.

Almost everyone, who views the film with an open mind, is most profoundly aroused and disturbed by it. It suggests the vulnerability of the student to the

(Cont. on page 2)



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

EDUCATION AGAINST COMMUNISM

The anti-communism school movement continues to make great progress and an awareness of the necessity to teach the school children of America the specific doctrines and methods of Communism is growing by leaps and bounds. Americanism must be taught but Americanism is not enough. Christianity must be taught but Christianity is not enough. No policeman can be truly effective without a knowledge of crime and criminals; no doctor would be worth his salt who had not studied disease; only a knowledge of Communism itself can protect us from its deceitful snares. Many school systems are desirous of introducing a course on Communism. On Sunday morning, December 4, the Dallas Times Herald appeared with great front page headlines "Dallas' Schools To Teach How To Fight Red Threat." This lead should be followed right across the country.



Scene from the banquet of the Los Angeles school

OPERATION ABOLITION (Cont.)

clever Communist agitator. It carries a warning of what could happen here.

There are many whose minds are made up in advance of the evidence and to them the House Un-American Activities Committee must be evil and opposition to it must be good. They are prepared to ignore the evidence of their senses in the interest of the maintenance of their convictions. This attitude has been common through history as illustrated by the following story:

Aristotle was the accepted authority on all things anatomical for centuries. What he said was the "truth." He declared that the veins in the brain of the dog followed a certain path. In due course an inquiring mind, called Galen, operated upon a dog and found that Aristotle was incorrect. With great courage he took this heretical discovery to the authorities. In an effort to convince them, he produced the brain of the dog and showed them the course of the veins. The authorities met in solemn conclave and after due consideration produced the verdict, "The dog was wrong."

The Washington Post and its cohorts have produced the verdict that the cameras and microphones were wrong. In an editorial the Washington Post attacks the film and finishes with the statement "This film makes a dirty joke of the Congressional power."

The attack on the film has been spearheaded by certain chapters of the American Civil Liberties Union. This attack features certain points. Some of them are as follows:

1. The film is edited.

2. Sequences shown in the film are out of order.
3. The film does not depict the actual brutality they alleged the police displayed.
4. The film does not emphasize the role played by the passes issued by the Committee to individuals from groups sympathetic to the Committee.

An objective analysis shows that these objections are either largely irrelevant or false. Let us consider them in order:

The editing of the film. Of course the film was edited. It would have been impossible to produce it otherwise. If this constitutes a serious objection to it, every news reel film shown is evil and every newspaper report is subject to condemnation. All these are edited and the processes of editorship involves selection of the most significant events for presentation to the public.

The sequence of the events. Every lover of law and order must be appalled by the events that took place both inside and outside the hearing chamber in whatever sequence they are displayed. It is difficult to observe the arrogant boorishness of Communist Archie Brown or the malignant hatred of William Mandel without nausea.

Police brutality. The allegation of police brutality is contradicted by the events. Brutality on the scale alleged would have been impossible without injuries. The absence of serious injury among the rioters labels these allegations as defamatory. The majority of the injuries were suffered by the police. One of the objectives of the Communist organizers was to create a brutal image of

the police. Fortunately the film record has been preserved or by this time the oft repeated lie would have been accepted as the truth by great groups of people.

Special passes to the hearing. Passes were certainly issued to sympathetic individuals, but a viewing of the film will clearly show where the sympathies of many of those those present inside the chamber lay.

It is not suggested that this film is perfect or completely devoid of mistakes. Very few things which are human can meet this standard. If the mind is committed in advance and determined to find some fault with it as a pretext to discredit the entire film and its message, this can always be done. It is an old adage that says "There are none so blind as those who won't see."

This film has a vitally important message to every American who desires to defeat the plans of Communism for the conquest of this land. We urge that you make every effort to see it and to show it to others.

It is encouraging to note that support for the House Un-American Activities Committee has been great. The leader of the attack on the Committee in Congress has been Representative James Roosevelt. It was anticipated that he would introduce a bill to abolish the Committee this year as he did last year.

According to an article which appeared in the Washington Post on January 1, 1961, Representative Roosevelt wrote a letter to his fellow Congressmen urging them to clip the wings of the Committee by reducing its spending money. In his letter to his colleagues Roosevelt said that he would not put them on the spot at this time with a test vote to kill off the Committee. He said it was "politically dangerous for many members of Congress to express by means of direct vote their innermost feelings about the Committee."

The average citizen is alarmed at the ever-increasing Communist peril. They appreciate the searchlight of truth being focused on the Communist enemy. The House Un-American Activities Committee brings to light the truth of many of the activities of the Communists. This is why they hate it so.

The Congress of the United States is entrusted with legislation in the interests of this great Republic. To legislate adequately it requires knowledge concerning new dangers and the adequacy of existing laws. For this purpose committees are established. The House Un-American Activities Committee is an instrument of constitutional government. Those who do not like the Committee have no more right to defy it than to defy the judgment of the Supreme Court. The rule of law must be maintained.



Dr. and Mrs. Ellis Carver, Chairman of the Los Angeles School of Anti-Communism, and Mr. Ed Ettinger, Financial Chairman, listen attentively. Mrs. Carver is the well known singer, Lee Childs.

ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOLS

A wonderful but exhausting program of anti-Communism schools stretches ahead. Those in the immediate future are the Greater Phoenix Anti-Communism School to be held at the Westward Ho Hotel, Phoenix, Arizona, February 27, through March 3; The Orange County Anti-Communism School to be held at the Disneyland Hotel, March 7, through March 11; and the East Texas Freedom Forum to be held at Tyler, Texas, March 14, through March 18. Later schools are to be held in St. Louis, Missouri, April 24, through April 28; and Miami, Florida, June 12, through June 16. It is not too late to register for these schools. You will find them an experience that would change your life.

A most important new venture awaits us. It is hoped in late March and early April to hold anti-Communism schools in Jamaica and British Guiana. These will be pioneering ventures of breath-taking potential. We need the interest, prayer and practical support of every American. The Caribbean must not become a Communist sea.

The situation in Latin America is stressed in a letter forwarded to me from a University Professor returning from a sojourn in Argentina. He writes:

Esteemed Friend:

Ever since my return from Argentina (where I enjoyed a fellowship for research in literature) I have been saving some re-

marks and materials for your attention. It is true that I did travel to some extent in Chile, Bolivia and Uruguay; however, the observations contained herein stem largely from my Argentine experience. Now, Argentina, as you are aware, is one of the staunchest supporters of the Western Democracies and, officially, the most outspoken of the Latin American nations in opposition to the Fidel Castro phenomenon. However, I was more than a little appalled at the extent to which youth, and particularly at the University level, is being indoctrinated by Soviet propaganda. In my estimate, we are already losing the ideological war in Latin America. If something positive is not done now, we may resign ourselves to the inevitable creation of an entire generation of hard-core party-liners who will be the ultimate undoing of democracy in this Hemisphere.

I am sending to you by separate mail a number of vicious tracts of the kind which can be bought in any bookstore in the vicinity of the Universidad de Buenos Aires (enrollment, 70,000!) for a matter of a few pesos. I purchased these works specifically so that you would have some tangible evidence to corroborate the assertions made in this letter. All of these constitute scurrilous, unvarnished attacks on the U. S. Now if there were on the same shelves similar equally attractive and equally cheap books defending the U. S. position or disclosing truths about the Communists I would not be overly concerned, since the reading public would at least have exposure to two sides of the question. Lamentably for us this is absolutely not the case.

The problem cannot be overstated. The Russian Embassy in the tiny republic of Uruguay (once traditionally a friend of the U. S.) has a staff of almost one hundred employees largely engaged in turning out propaganda for the southern end of the continent. One only has to count the number of Castro supporters in that country to see how effectively the Russians have done their work!

This letter stresses a situation we have pointed out time and time again. He suggests that a team of translators be created to translate books outlining the glories of America in sensational style and that these books be subsidized south of the border. This is a project worthy of great support by American business men. Will you rise to the challenge?

A Little Child Shall Lead Them

The urgency of this need for education concerning Communism is shown by this appealing letter from a 14-year old boy:

Dear Dr. Schwarz,

I would like for you to send more information on the subject of Communism and what it is doing to the world. I have been particularly interested in this problem and what it is doing for some time. I am a 14-year old boy in the eighth grade and hoping to be in the ninth by the end of May. I have asked many people what Communism really is. I was surprised at so little they did know. I feel that this is a subject that every Christian should know about, and what it is doing to religion. I have read one booklet that was entitled "Communism - Diagnosis and Treatment" which is very startling. If God will only make us realize the stark truth before it's too late.

Sincerely yours,
Ricky Hall

Break Through In The Arab World

Peter Shadid, a brilliant student from the Middle East writes: "I received a letter yesterday that my brother-in-law, who is a preacher in Beirut, has been granted permission from the Lebanese Government to print and distribute pamphlets or any literature about Communism. I am sending next week the pamphlet 'What Is Communism' to Lebanon for printing and distribution. We pray that God will use the printing matter for opening the eyes of the readers to fight and seek the real truth. Will you send me new material? Yours in Him, Peter Shadid."

The message, "The Disease of Communism," is already translated and circulating in the Arab world.

The Dallas Times Herald

CONTINUOUSLY PUBLISHED FOR 84 YEARS

THE TIMES 1876

THE HERALD 1886

CONSOLIDATED 1888

84th Year — No. 308 ★

DALLAS, TEXAS, SUNDAY MORNING, DECEMBER 4, 1960

196 Pages—10 Parts

Price 20 Cents

DALLAS' SCHOOLS TO TEACH HOW TO FIGHT RED THREAT

FREEDOM FORUM OFFERS MATERIAL

By AL HESTER, Staff Writer

The Dallas Independent School District will launch a thorough course of study on ways to fight communism and its threat, School Board President Franklin Spafford said Saturday.

This week the big school district will begin a program which will include instruction in the evils of communism. The Dallas Freedom Forum will play a major part in furnishing materials, books, booklets and other information to inform students of the Communist problem, a school spokesman said.

No specific courses to emphasize anti-communism will be offered, but the study will be worked in with existing courses in social studies and possibly language arts and others, Dr. Frank Williams, assistant superintendent in charge of instruction, said Saturday.

"We are definitely concerned about the dangers of communism," Dr. Williams said. "We feel if the students do not know about its dangers, one day the Communists may conquer us."

CLOSE SCREENING

Dr. Williams said materials to be used for sources on the dangers of communism will be closely screened to see that they are acceptable.

"Then we will distribute the materials," he said. "Any teacher, with permission from her principal, can use these materials. The Freedom Forum has offered several pieces which will be used in quantity," Dr. Williams said.

Mr. Spafford said the board and administration have given much study to the problem of informing students about the communist problem.

"After a long period of thinking about this, we believe it is a good thing," he said.

To begin the ambitious study program, the district will sponsor a speech Thursday morning at Justin F. Kimball High School, 3606 S. Westmoreland, by Dr. Fred Schwarz, who coordinated the recent Freedom Forum in Dallas.

Dr. Schwarz will make a public address in the Baker Hotel Crystal Ballroom at 8 p.m. Wednesday, with Highland Park School Supt. Frank Monroe acting as master of ceremonies.

Another public speech by Dr. Schwarz will be delivered at 8 p.m. Thursday at Thomas Jefferson High School, 4001 Walnut Hill. Dr. W. T. White, Dallas school superintendent, will be master of ceremonies at the Thursday night speech. The Dallas PTA Council is also backing the appearance of Dr. Schwarz.

Freedom Forum is honoring outstanding groups of students at the Thursday night speech. An appearance by Dr. Schwarz is also to be scheduled on KERA-TV, the educational television station.

CONTEST PLANNED

The Dallas Freedom Forum is also planning an essay contest for students on "American Freedom vs. Communist Enslavement," an official said. The prize for the winning essay will be a full-year scholarship at the school of the winner's choice.

Literature the district plans to use in its study of the menace of communism includes "Communist Target-Youth," a booklet by the FBI "Expose of Soviet Espionage," by J. Edgar Hoover; "Communist Illusion and Democratic Reality," by J. Edgar Hoover; and "Communism—A Disease," by Dr. Fred Schwarz.

Other materials to be used include "Masters of Deceit," by J. Edgar Hoover, and "What Can I Do To Combat Communism," a compilation of material.

Support of Key Clubs (good citizenship organizations) will also be enlisted in the study program, a source said.

School officials see the program as a long-range one which will be fitted into regular studies.

INDIA

The great land of India must not be forgotten. One of the thinkers of that country is Prakash C. Jain, who attended the University of Minnesota in 1952 and was later with the Indian Government Information Service in Washington. He wrote a splendid article for The U. S. News and World Report of October 19, 1959, entitled "How Materialism Has Failed In The Foreign Aid Program." He reveals a deep insight into the true nature of Communism. The following letter speaks for itself:

Dear Mr. Schwarz:

I received some of your booklets from your office at Houston, Texas, and their persusal has convinced me that today you are perhaps the only thinker in the West who understands Communism in all its dreadful implications.

I particularly endorse your two points that Communism has nothing to do with the economic conditions of the people and that nothing much can be done unless the education system of the free world is re-oriented.

As a matter of fact, I think the first point merges into the second because the current identification of Communism with poverty and democracy with economic progress and a higher standard of living are the direct corollaries of what is taught in our schools and colleges.

At any rate, depending on one's choice, the modern scientific knowledge can be used to illustrate both the spritual or the materialistic hypotheses.

(Cont. on page 5)

INDIA (Continued)

I think that Communism is the logical culmination of the Renaissance movement — which made man the measure of all things. It follows that unless, once again, you make God and Truth the measures of all things, you cannot, and you deserve not, escape the catastrophe which seems to be so near.

What is needed is a total philosophical revolution and a reinterpretation of most of our scientific discoveries and formulas.

The peculiar thing is that this materialistic outlook has completely distorted the vision of America and of the free world — so much so that today your enemies look to you like your friends and your friends look like your enemies. For example, the U. S. had a 300-man establishment in Cuba, but with all their research and study, they didn't know the ideas impelling Fidel Castro and actually helped him capture power. The same thing is happening in a number of other countries today.

Indeed, the disease has taken such deep roots that practically all the American-financed programs in our country are actively, though inadvertently, working for the propagation of Communism.

No wonder, America is having trouble everywhere — including its own backyard — South and Latin American countries and even Canada. But even this doesn't seem enough to open the American eyes. As a matter of fact, I have met a number of Americans who think that they are winning in this Cold War.

While the U. S. gives billions of dollars in aid to help development of poor countries, the Soviets draw for them their economic plans, which whether they succeed or fail can only end up in Communism.

While the U. S. concentrates on sending arms to strengthen its allies, the Soviets indoctrinate the youth who eventually form their armies.

While the U. S. invites carloads of students from foreign countries for higher but neutral studies, the Soviets try to win their spiritual and moral loyalties to the Communist viewpoint.

Here in India, the battle looks like completely lost. But still I and a couple more of my friends would like to try. Unfortunately, lack of resources — and I regret to say — non-cooperation from your USIS people and the American firms and founda-

tions — deters us from doing anything.

If you or your friends can provide us with some resources, we would try to present the real spiritual point of view before the people and bring out the fallacies and dangers of Communism.

It looks tragic that while America can donate billions for the success of what are purely Communist programs, not even a few thousand can be spared for the people who are sincerely dedicated for freedom and whose work, in the last recourse, will only go to save America's own billions. At any rate, in a struggle between purposive Russian materialism, and purposeless, discursive American hedonism, the former is bound to emerge victorious.

Kindly return the enclosed clipping with your reply and, if you can send me a few copies of "Will the Kremlin Conquer America By 1973?", I shall be happy to pass them on to some of my friends here.

Sincerely,

Prakash G. Jain

Seldom have I read a finer analysis, and men of this caliber throughout the world must be supported. We are grateful for what we have already done in India, but much more remains to be done. We are hoping to have good news any day now concerning the rotary press for Kerala. There are difficulties which need your earnest prayer.

An Australian Baptist minister, Keith Wilson, visited India including both Kerala and Andhra in January. He writes: "For me this is the most significant and fascinating experience of my life. I cannot put down on paper my impressions of this wonderful, yet strange and heart-breaking country. I have seen things which I can never forget. I have had experiences already which have been life-changing, spiritually enriching, and which have evoked every emotional response possible. Since arriving at Kottayam, I have been kept very busy speaking and surveying the work here. It is an abundantly worthwhile work. Every morning I give a Bible study to 60 of the finest men I have ever met. Most of them are full time Christian workers living in abject poverty but with such zeal and dedication to the Lord that it shames our western Christians including myself. It is a very humbling yet heart warming experience to have this fellowship with them. Last night I spoke to about 1,000 people and it is ex-

pected the crowd will swell to about 5,000 by Sunday.

"George Thomas is one of the most significant men I have ever met. I have a profound respect for him for he is obviously a very formidable figure here in Kerala and is greatly feared by the Communists. His newspaper is of the highest order, produced under difficult circumstances. There is no question of the inadequacy of the present plant."

ANDHRA

Concerning Andhra State, he writes: "I arrived at Secunderabad on Monday afternoon last and was given the usual tumultuous welcome. Of one thing I am certain, these Indian Nationals can reach people no missionary could ever reach and live under conditions which would kill a Westerner. On Tuesday we traveled north about thirty miles, then walked ten miles into an isolated village of about 200 or so homes. Most had never seen a white person before, and I was an object of attention and amusement. They stared at me all day long and, when I put on my short pajamas at night, the crowd simply roared with laughter. I was impressed with the quality of the men Rao has gathered around him. Wednesday evening we trekked out to another village some three miles away. The Communists aim to visit every village systematically in Andhra before the next election. With warm Christian greetings. Keith Wilson."



The Congregation at Garapadu Village who welcomed Rev. K. W. Wilson

Those of you who have supported this work so sacrificially can take heart. God is moving.

A Supporter Speaks

One of the warm and generous supporters of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is Norman Vander Veen of Modesto, California. He appreciates America because he has lived under totalitarian terror. When he told me his story, I was so impressed, I asked him to write it for publication. How lightly we take our glorious privileges.

My dear fellow Americans:

It has not been very long since I can call you by this name for I became an American citizen myself less than one year ago.

I was born in Holland, and I will always be proud of my little native country, but I'm also very happy to live here now.

During the last world war we went through the terror of five years of occupation by the forces of Hitler. Five long years of Nazi tyranny. We have seen national socialism in action and we know, by our own experience, what it means to lose just about all freedom.

It is a terrible thing, when the press, the radio, the right of speech, of assembly, etc., are controlled by a dictatorship.

Can you imagine what it means, when you cannot speak or act freely? That if you would express any opinion, contrary to the party line, you could expect the knock at the door, at midnight? That meant that you would be arrested, thrown into a concentration camp waiting for an almost certain death in the greatest misery.

Perhaps you can imagine a little of our joy, when we saw the Canadian and American troops move in to liberate us from the yoke of slavery. We admired those men who gave their life for the freedom of mankind, and we should always be thankful for the great sacrifices they made.

After living here for seven years, I must say, that this great country has the highest standard of living in the world, that, in general, its people are the finest I've ever met. It is amazing what a tremendous task has been fulfilled in building this country for what it is today; in less than two centuries.

However, I am very disappointed in one respect. Although we enjoy a measure of freedom almost unequalled on earth; although we live in an abundance not to be found in any other country; although we have a splendid constitution based on Christian principles; hardly anybody seems to be concerned about preserving this freedom and those God-given privileges. We are still living in the land of the free, but is it still the home of the brave?

Why is it, that a people that sends out its men to the battlefields of the world to die for the cause of freedom, can now tolerate the forces of evil to infiltrate deeply into its society, with the sole purpose of destroying all of this freedom? Is it not clear to all of us that our liberties are in great danger?

My dear fellow citizens! We don't have to be afraid for another world war. We are fully engaged in a war at present, a spiritual war to the bitter end. The parties

are the forces of good under Christ's command, and the forces of evil with Satan. The weapons are not principally missiles, satellites, submarines and hydrogen bombs but far more — the printed page, communications, economic warfare.

Everyone honest enough to face the facts will come to the conclusion that the situation is very critical. All the evidence is there to prove that Communism advances very rapidly.

The Communists say that they are ordained to conquer this world, and they plan to bring this to pass within a very short time.

After we have examined the facts, we could say that this is a hopeless situation and sit down in great despair. This certainly would not be a stand to take for a Christian, and it would serve the Communist cause very effectively.

There is no place for the complacency of people who say, "After all, God rules the world, and He will make all things right." I fully agree that He will, but don't you think that you could form an active part in His plan? Didn't Jesus order us to pray and work?

There is only one position we can take. We are either FOR or AGAINST Christ. If we are for Christ, we will have to go all the way. The future does not depend on the Communists. If freedom should perish from the earth, it would be because of our sin, our complacency, our lack of faith and courage.

If a Communist is willing to give everything, even his life, for the cause of his false ideal, should we not be ready to dedicate ourselves completely to the cause of freedom? Don't we have enough to stand for? I think we certainly have.

So often we hear the question, "What can we do?" Don't only ask this question and blame others for what they do wrong. Remember, we can only survive by complete personal sacrifice.

If your child was critically ill, wouldn't you give everything to save his life? Right now the life of our children, our own lives, and the very existence of our church, school, and our country is at stake.

We will have to study the facts and have the honesty to face them, to study the true nature of our godless enemy, and rededicate ourselves to the cause of freedom, and then, motivated by the love of Christ, our Redeemer, and equipped with knowledge, we can fulfill our God-given task in our own place in any situation.

The struggle is going to be hard and will become harder.

There is no easy way out. There is no place for despair. Our battle is not hopeless for, if we are on God's side, we cannot help but win. We as Christians and as a nation have to put our trust in God alone and completely surrender our lives to Christ.

Let us be ready to die for the truth so that we may live in freedom by God's grace.

ECCLESIASTICAL VERACITY

One of those mentioned in the film "Operation Abolition" as addressing the students gathered to protest the hearings of the Committee was the Rev. Canon Richard Byfield, Executive Assistant to Bishop James A. Pike of the Episcopal Diocese of California. He also writes letters. In an indirect way a slanderous letter concerning the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade attributed to him has been brought to our notice. The Oceanside Beacon of Oceanside, New York, has a columnist, Bruce W. Marcus. On January 26, 1961, in his column he writes, "I can only quote from a letter I received from the Rev. Canon Richard Byfield, Executive Assistant to Bishop James A. Pike of the Episcopal Diocese of California. He had seen a column I had written in report on a speech in which cybernetics, a mathematical science, was referred to as the secret language of the Communists." He says, "Recently someone sent me a copy of the curriculum provided by the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. All the evidence seems to indicate that this is a totally irresponsible group which is simply in the 'anti-communism crusade' business for the money that is in it."

To the best of my knowledge, Canon Byfield has had no association with the Crusade whatever. I have written him the following letter:



Dear Canon Byfield:

Bruce W. Marcus, Columnist for the Oceanside Beacon, Oceanside, New York, writes in his column of Thursday, January 26, that in a letter to him you state, "Recently someone sent me a copy of the curriculum provided by the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. All the evidence seems to indicate that this is a totally irresponsible group which is simply in the 'anti-communism crusade' business for the money that is in it."

As President of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, may I ask you to state the evidence that led to this conclusion. I invite you to visit our offices in Long Beach, California, Houston, Texas, or San Francisco, and examine our books, inspect our audited statements and ask any questions you desire of the personnel.

May I draw to your attention the easily provable facts that the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is supporting thousands of individuals throughout the world who are in dire poverty but devoted to freedom and Christ. May I indicate that our representative in your city works long hours and gives unsparingly of his time and energy without receiving one cent in salary. Is this evidence on which you base your conclusion?

May I ask that you refrain from making defamatory statements in the future and suggest that an apology may be in order.

Yours very sincerely,

Fred Schwarz, President

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

Available Materials

The question is frequently raised whether the materials are available for an effective course on Communism. The answer is a definite "yes." The Government Printing Office has available a great number of very thorough books describing the operation of Communism. Many fine books have been written by experts in many fields. The book "You Can Trust the Communists" which I have authored, is receiving exceedingly favorable mention. The following letter is from a very respected high school educational authority:

"Dear Dr. Schwarz:

Recently I have had the opportunity to read your new book **You Can Trust the Communists**. I believe it to be the best summation of Communist ideology, philosophy, tactics, and objectives, stated in language that laymen can understand that I have thus far seen. You have made a most difficult and complex subject clear and understandable, and at the same time challenged the reader to take positive action to stop this powerful and tyrannical force which threatens to destroy us.

As an educator, I feel strongly that our schools through their offerings in history, social studies, economics, and related subjects, should give their students deeper knowledge and understanding of the evil nature of Communism which threatens the spiritual and political foundations upon which our nation rests. For several years, I have attempted in schools where I have served as principal to assist students, teachers, and librarians to secure appropriate resource materials geared to the interest and language levels of high school students, but with no success. Your book very amply serves this purpose, and I highly recommend it to high school groups engaged in a study of Communism. The language level is not beyond that of the typical high school student. The complex philosophy of Communism is made clear to the average reader.

It is my hope that this outstanding book which has so forcefully developed the supreme issue of our time — our survival, and the survival of free men everywhere — will be widely read throughout this great nation of ours.

With warmest regards, and best wishes.

Sincerely yours,
Gordon L. Smith"

This book continues to progress and it is hoped that it will soon be available in a number of languages. Such authentic information on Communism is desperately needed in many lands. From Zurich, Switzerland comes this letter:

"Dear Doctor Schwarz,

I have now read your marvellous book "You Can Trust the Communists" and find it in its contents as I expected it, but to your honor it must be said that it is written with genuine European thoroughness! I find it of utmost value for those who did not know that Communism was "just that way." For most people have regarded Communism in its own description and because the USA were allies of all communist states in the last war and celebrated the act of "liberation" as the Communist wanted to have them celebrate it — it took many years before the people of the USA awoke to see that it was all different!

Your book will make millions deadly uneasy — and bless God if they do become uneasy — and may it be millions, not only hundreds of thousands. The most uncanny part of the book is to my estimate the part where brain washing is described. This revelation of the world's most hellish invention ought to arouse the people to action.

Let us fight as never before. All efforts must be doubled! I shall try to place your book on sale at the Methodist Book Concern here.

W. Lutz"

WORK IN HAITI

In the heart of the Caribbean, near Cuba and the Dominican Republic, is the land of Haiti. The language spoken there is French. George Westcott, Surgeon of Ypsilanti, Michigan, and Vice President of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, was formerly a missionary in the Congo where French was the language spoken. He recently visited Haiti and has now gone there for an extended period. While in Haiti he found a great hunger for knowledge concerning Communism and prepared a simple tract which was published in French. Tracts of this nature could be multiplied in Spanish, Portuguese and flooded everywhere. Here is the report from George and the English translation of the tract:

During a survey trip into Haiti in October 1960, I soon discovered that many of the people were deeply concerned about the extent of Communist subversion prevalent there. Those alert to the situation and the threat it presents were eager for help in combatting this great evil. As a result, a number of addresses were given to large and attentive audiences. In addition, a brochure was formulated and 10,000 copies made for a trial run. The supply was soon exhausted and now requests are at hand for 75,000 more copies.



Dr. Westcott

Dr. Westcott plans to return to Haiti at the end of January for more speaking engagements.

If Communism Comes To Haiti -- What?

(An English translation of the brochure is hereby provided)

1. **You will lose your freedom.** In China, under communism, the people are not allowed to travel or visit friends. They cannot choose their kind of work or place of residence. The government tells them what they must do and how long they must work. They cannot change jobs or move to another place.

2. **You will lose your family.** Under the commune system of China, all the men live in barracks together. Some distance away the wives live in other barracks. The children, even babies, are taken away and put in nurseries (homes) in another place. A man may see his wife once a week for two hours, but he must report all that was said and done. Parents may see their children for a short time, once a week, but may show no affection. Children's names are taken away and they are given numbers instead.

3. **You will lose your church.** Reverend Peter Chu Pong, from China, says, "The churches now in existence are not Christian churches; they are propaganda churches allowed to operate by the Communists — None of the pastors are Christians; they are all Communists — picked by the government to indoctrinate the people in communism. The young people are not allowed to attend services, even in the Communist-controlled churches. The young people are all the property of the Communist Party."

4. **Many of you will lose your lives.** When the Communists conquered Lithuania, they destroyed nearly a fourth of the people. In China, tens of millions were killed during the first five years. In Russia itself, many millions were put to death. You will receive the same kind of treatment.

The Communists win your support by wonderful promises of peace, prosperity and happiness. They promise a better way of life and at first many believe them. Yet millions who have lived for years under Communism are trying to escape out of the Communist-dominated countries, knowing that if they are caught by the border guards they will be killed. If Communism is good, why do they flee at the risk of their lives? One should demand a satisfactory reply to this important question. Thus far the Communists have never given a reasonable answer.

WHAT CAN WE DO?

Every Christian should pray constantly to Almighty God that the real tide of Communism will be turned back. The Communist says, "There is no God." Those who know God should so witness by word and conduct that others will desire to know Him.

But this is not enough. We must inform others that Communism is in reality an atheistic, materialistic program that will destroy civilization unless it is turned back. The Communists are aggressive against God. We must be equally aggressive and faithful to Him.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Rev. J. D. Colbert, Long Beach, California
 E. L. Doorn, Long Beach, California
 Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
 R. E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
 F. C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
 J. Sluis, M.D., San Francisco, California
 W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas
 G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
 Alhambra, California

LIFE MEMBERSHIPS

Mrs. George L. Clements, Hinsdale, Ill.
 Judson R. Grosvenor, Escondido, Calif.
 Dr. Esther L. Maurer, San Diego, Calif.
 Dr. L. Whitney Clayton, Whittier, Calif.
 Thomas P. Sayer, San Diego, Calif.
 Mr. and Mrs. Frank H. Mollenhauer,
 San Diego, Calif.
 Dr. Hardgrove S. Norris, St. Augustine, Fla.
 Mrs. John T. Hastings, Los Angeles, Calif.
 Miss Carol Troy, San Francisco, Calif.
 Frank W. Gaydosh, Uniondale, Penna.
 Dr. Robert C. Carter, Torrance, Calif.

Caroline N. Weeder, Philadelphia, Penna.
 Mr. T. E. McBride, Mechanicsville, Penna.
 Mrs. W. deC. Douglas, Philadelphia, Penna.
 R. Keates Crease, Philadelphia, Penna.
 Katharina M. Bradford, Philadelphia, Penna.
 John Hartley, Los Angeles 34, Calif.
 Dr. Wilham Brashears, Fullerton, Calif.
 Charles & Mary Coppock, Rolling Hills, Cal.
 D. E. Davidson, La Habra, Calif.
 Mr. and Mrs. W. B. Delaplain, Van Nuys,
 Calif.

Mr. Hugh Clary, San Marino, Calif.
 George C. Guibert, Los Angeles 49, Calif.
 Fordyce Johnson, Arcadia, Calif.
 Homer Lundberg, Richvale, Calif.
 John W. Moon, M.D., Mesa, Arizona
 James E. Ramilton, Los Angeles 49, Calif.
 J. Hunter Smith, Pasadena, Calif.
 Lee S. Stutts, Pasadena, Calif.
 Paul H. Talbert, Beverly Hills, Calif.
 Mrs. A. E. Valle, Los Angeles 49, Calif.
 Edgar W. Worth, Inglewood, Calif.
 Thomas C. Quayle, Burbank, Calif.
 Paul J. Reed, Huntington Park, Calif.
 Miss Sara E. Rode, Washington, D. C.
 Mr. and Mrs. E. P. Storstein, Everett, Wash.
 Mr. and Mrs. Chester Vander Zee,
 Norwalk, Calif.
 Dr. Robert E. Washbon, Newport Beach,
 Calif.
 Mr. C. P. Taylor, Manhattan Beach, Calif.
 Mr. and Mrs. Russell W. Bell,
 Santa Barbara, Calif.
 Miss Suzanne Bell, Santa Clara, Calif.
 Mr. and Mrs. James W. Bell, Sunnyvale, Cal.
 Madge Hampton, Lcdr. NC USN,
 Philadelphia, Penna.

Mr. and Mrs. Edward E. Ettinger,
 Los Angeles, Calif.
 Myrtle Linton, Trinidad, Texas
 Mrs. Charran Ramsey Samuell, Dallas, Tex.
 Mr. John B. McClatchy, Upper Darby, Pa.
 Oscar Johnson, St. Albans, Mo.
 Miss Helen M. Smolarkiewicz, Philadelphia,
 Penna.
 Mr. and Mrs. William H. Haas,
 Sherman Oaks, Calif.
 Mrs. W. A. Townier, Mesa, Arizona
 Mr. and Mrs. Roland C. Behrens,
 St. Louis, Mo.
 C. E. Boren, Dallas, Texas
 Mr. L. D. Copenhagen, Oswego, Oregon
 W. A. Roth, Portland, Oregon
 Leon B. Blair, Fort Worth, Texas
 Carroll L. Collier, Dallas, Texas
 Judge and Mrs. B. Fete, Dallas, Texas
 Mr. and Mrs. James T. Pryor, Dallas, Tex.
 Dr. Robert D. Delaval, San Diego, Calif.
 Mrs. Robert B. Webb, Dallas, Texas
 Dr. Wm. A. Johnson, San Jose, Calif.
 Mrs. Mary E. Hensley, Los Angeles, Calif.
 Audrey Webb, Pasadena, Calif.
 Paul and Faith Wilkes, Torrance, Calif.
 Donald H. Anderson, Bothell, Wash.
 George F. Hannay, Corvallis, Oregon
 Mr. and Mrs. Leon T. Lester,
 Pittsburg, Texas
 C. N. Bacigalupi, Healdsburg, Calif.
 Dr. Robert W. Cordwell, Kellogg, Idaho
 Naomi S. Duncho, Mesa, Arizona
 Mrs. Oscar Johnson, St. Louis, Mo.
 Bryan O. Keathley, Los Angeles, Calif.
 Dr. Fred E. Ewart, Mesa, Arizona
 Dr. Truman Davis, Mesa, Arizona

Dr. Schwarz's Schedule

Feb. 13—Encinitas, California
 Feb. 14—Phoenix, Arizona
 Feb. 15—Riverside, California
 Feb. 16—Westwood, California
 Feb. 18—Arragon Ballroom, Santa Monica, California
 Feb. 19, A.M.—Garden Grove, California
 P.M.—Van Nuys, California
 Feb. 20—New York City, New York
 Feb. 21-22—Philadelphia, Penna.
 Feb. 23—St. Louis, Missouri
 Feb. 24-25—Houston, Texas
 Feb. 27, thru Mar. 3—Phoenix, Ariz. School of Anti-Communism
 Mar. 7-11—Orange County School of Anti-Communism,
 Anaheim, California
 Mar. 14-18—School of Anti-Communism, Tyler, Texas
 Mar. 22-24—Southern California

FINANCIAL NEEDS

Our enemies and the enemies of freedom may snarl and sneer and accuse us of sordid mercenary motives, but our friends and the friends of freedom know better. You know that this majestic program we are preaching and practicing costs money. You know our workers around the world must eat. You know that as the fight becomes fiercer our needs become greater. If we are to do what must be done this year, millions of dollars will be needed. Will you believe and work and give to this end?

Conclusion

The Communists meet together and arrogantly announce their plans for the culmination and the conquest of the world. Their agents throughout the world become more brazen in their activities. The time at our disposal grows ever smaller. May we dedicate every minute of it to the service of freedom and Christ.

FRED SCHWARZ, President
 Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

NEWS LETTER

Evangelistic, Educational, Dedicational



Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director

J. D. Colbert, Vice-President

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary

JULY - AUGUST, 1961

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Editor

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIFORNIA

COMMUNIST PLAN OF CONQUEST IN BR. GUIANA

It is difficult to exaggerate the sinister developments that will result from a Communist country in the Western Hemisphere. Should a Communist regime be established by the democratic process, the situation becomes even more serious. This is the stark possibility confronting the free nations of the West as the Communists confidently prepare to take over the country of British Guiana.

The plan for the conquest of British Guiana follows the classical Communist pattern. Power is secured through five steps. These are as follows:

- (1) The recruitment of a few university students into the ranks of the Communist Party.
- (2) The training of these young Communist intellectuals in principles of Communist leadership and their development into hardened, disciplined, Communist executives.
- (3) The scientific exploitation of group emotions to advance the Communist Party leadership to positions of popularity and power.
- (4) Seizure of power.
- (5) Scientific consolidation of power by establishing Communist Party monopoly dictatorship and imposing universal slavery.

British Guiana is a British colony which lies to the east of Venezuela and to the north of Brazil. The population is approximately half a million. This population is racially divided as follows: Almost 50 per cent are East Indian; 36 per cent are Negro; while the remainder are mixed including a small percentage of whites and Chinese.

The first three steps of the Communist plan have been successfully achieved in British Guiana and the fourth step is rapidly approaching.

Cheddi Jagan - Communist

The key to the Communist success is a man called Cheddi Jagan. He is an East Indian and was born on a sugar plantation in 1918. His parents were indentured laborers brought from India in 1900. In 1936, he came to America where he attended Howard University and graduated from Northwestern with a degree in dentistry in 1943.

In that same year, he met and married a student nurse at Cook County Hospital, Janet Rosenberg.

Janet Rosenberg - Communist

Born in Chicago in 1921, Janet was once a member of Chicago's Young Communist League. On October 18, 1953, U. S. News
(Cont. on page 2)



DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ

ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOLS

Words are inadequate to describe the response that is being received by the Anti-Communism Schools we are continuing to conduct. We are always delighted to receive commendation from our friends, but we often learn as much by the reaction and criticism of our opponents.

Our St. Louis School of Anti-Communism attracted the attention of the mighty New York Times. One of their feature reporters, Mr. Cabell Phillips, attended several sessions of the school and wrote a long article in the New York Times, Sunday, April 30. He interviewed me personally. His report showed that he obviously commenced with a hostile attitude towards the entire project

(Cont. on page 5)

GREATER MIAMI ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOL

Once again we were overwhelmed by the attendance, the enthusiasm, and the response generated in Miami. The Chairman of the School was a dynamic young Baptist preacher, Bill Hinson, and he gathered a team characterized by youth and enthusiasm. Once again the press was startled by the number in attendance. They reported the school proceedings with fairness and ob-

jectivity. Available accommodations were taxed to the limit. The audience included many educators and students. One special feature was the simultaneous translation into Spanish for attending Cuban refugees. The total enrollment of the Miami school was in the neighborhood of 5,000. The typical reaction is expressed by Samuel J.

(Cont. on page 7)

COMM. PLAN OF CONQUEST (Cont.)

and World Reports said of her, "Mrs. Jagan has a long history of Communist activity in the United States. Both the State Department and the F.B.I. have files on her, and the United States has stripped away her citizenship for political activity in a foreign country. In her teens she tried to spread Communism at Wayne University, the University of Detroit, and Chicago University."

These two university students became the spearhead of the Communist thrust in British Guiana. As trained and dedicated Communists, they set out to conquer that country for Communism. They established a political party called, The People's Progressive Party, while Janet Rosenberg edited a political magazine called "Thunder." They exploited economic issues, racial strife, and colonialism.

Revolution - 1953

The British were in the process of granting gradual independence to British Guiana. A constitution was drawn up and an election was held in 1953 to elect a government of partial power. The People's Progressive Party won this election. They had no intention, however, of accepting the limits of constitutional authority and set out, through strikes and sabotage, to destroy the new constitution and bring forth a Communist state. It became generally known that Jagan's followers were hoarding gasoline, kerosene, sulphuric acid, and dynamite. The Archbishop of the British West Indies discovered a plot to burn down his home. Chaos reigned.

The British suspended the constitution, moved in troops, and ruled authoritatively for a period. After a period of agitation throughout the world, Jagan was arrested and sentenced to six months imprisonment.

Jagan was released from prison and the situation quieted. A new constitution was drafted and another election held in 1957. The People's Progressive Party won this election and Jagan is presently chief minister while Mrs. Jagan is minister of labor, health, and housing.

With the experience of 1953 in mind, Jagan has acted much more circumspectly since 1957. He is now waiting until the British sovereignty is removed and Communist policies can be applied without restraint. This goal must now seem very close as an election is to be held on August 21, to create a government which will exercise full powers internally while complete independence, embracing all foreign relations,

(Cont. on page 3)

Dade County Bar Association

OFFICERS

SAMUEL J. POWERS, JR.
President

WILLIAM C. STEEL
1st Vice-President

FRANK J. KELLY
2nd Vice-President

CHARLES A. KIMMEL
3rd Vice-President

JO DUNN DOLAN
Secretary

MICHAEL SHORES
Treasurer

DANIEL MACHARIN
Executive Secretary

1181 Metropolitan Bank Building
Miami 24, Florida



Miami, Florida

June 19, 1961

Dr. Fred C. Schwarz,
Executive Director,
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade,
Post Office Box 890,
Long Beach 1, California.

Dear Dr. Schwarz;

We just wanted to write and express formally our sincere gratitude and appreciation for your unflagging efforts in making so successful, our Greater Miami School of Anti-Communism.

Your devotion and dedication to this cause is indeed a stirring inspiration to all of us. We know that this is only the beginning of a full scale retaliatory movement by our local citizenry against this horrendous movement of the Communist Criminal Conspiracy.

Our prayers are with you in your further activities this year, and we only hope that you will honor us by returning as soon as possible.

Very cordially,

Sam Powers

Samuel J. Powers, Jr.,
President,
Dade County Bar Association.

SJPjr:j1

ANTI-COMM. SCHOOLS (Cont.)

The morning film is shown without introduction and commences the schedule of the day. The alleged briefing is a figment of imagination.

The film "Operation Abolition" was shown in the afternoon and not in the morning.

I did not arrive in this country in 1935. The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade was commenced in 1953.

I did not state that my testimony on "The Communist Mind" has a greater sale through the Government Printing Office than any item in the catalogue except the Constitution. I have no idea whatever of the sales of the Government Printing Office.

The alleged quotations at the end are not direct quotations but an attempted synthesis by the reporter of an extensive conversation and should be so designated.

With so many errors of fact, who can respect the "opinions" expressed? It is safe to assume these were in existence prior to the evidence.

You did spell the name accurately. Thank you.

Sincerely,
Fred Schwarz
President

Though we merited a large article in their paper, the New York Times did not choose to publish this letter and correct the errors.

Numerous groups have seized on this article to launch continuing attacks on the Crusade. These include the Communist and Left Wing Press as well as many periodicals that claim to be liberal.

I am grateful for the article as it causes people to investigate the nature and message of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. Slander provides an opportunity to tell the truth. I have great confidence in the power of truth. Whenever we are investigated by intelligent and honest people, we win friends.

One measure of the effectiveness of our program is the opposition it generates. By this standard of judgment, our effectiveness is certainly increasing by leaps and bounds.

A typical sympathetic report on the St. Louis School comes from Mr. E. J. Avis, Proprietor of the Marion City Dairy. He writes:

"Dear Dr. Schwarz:

"One of the greatest Christian experiences I have experienced in my life to this date was my attendance of your Greater St. Louis School of Anti-Communism held April of this year. The Christian witnessing of you and your co-workers made my heart become a flame.

"At the present I serve as Southern Illinois Chairman of Y.M.C.A.; a Sunday School teacher; a youth director and spon-

sor in the Methodist Church; Director of the Egyptian Counsel of B.S.A. I do not tell you of this braggingly, but as a blessing as an opportunity to serve my God and Creator; so, with this experience and capacities of which I hold, Dr. Schwarz, I would and intend to spread your teachings and materials, so I offer myself as a member into your Christian Crusade.

"Would you please forward to me any and all materials of which you feel I need to begin this study and work. At a later date, when I become a little more organized

in this work, I will be ordering your tapes and by fall I, among others, will be ready to launch schools and seminars as well as study groups.

"May God bless and keep you in this work for His sake."

I cannot fully express my appreciation to those unselfish and tireless workers who made the St. Louis school possible. The realization of their contribution to the cause of Christ and the survival of liberty is the only reward they receive.

GREATER MIAMI SCHOOLS (Cont.)

Powers, Jr., President, Dade County Bar Association. (See letter on page 2).

An amusing incident ahead was antici-

pated, when towards the end of the Miami school, the following announcement appeared in the Miami News:

ANGRY AMERICANS, WHO ARE THEY?

A new tide is rolling over the land. And riding on the crest are the Angry Men of America.

★ ★ ★

WHO ARE THESE NEW MILITANTS?

The minority groups, mostly right-wing. But the thunder comes from the left, too.

They are the John Birch Society, the Christian Anti-Communist Crusade, the White Citizens' Council, the NAACP, the Black Muslims, the Fair Play for Cuba Committee, the Communist Party. Even the Ku Klux Klan.

Angry men like Barry Goldwater, the Rev. Martin Luther King, George Rockwell, Robert Welch.

★ ★ ★

WHAT NEW pressures have sent them howling through the land?

★ ★ ★

HOW DO they conduct their crusades?

★ ★ ★

AND HOW much influence do they have? Writer Jules Loh has taken a long and close look at The Angry Men of America. His brilliant five-part series starts Monday in



GOLDWATER



KING



WELCH

THE MIAMI NEWS

This is a superb example of guilt association.

Southern California School of Anti-Communism

The achievements of the past have been amazing, but we are continually enlarging our vision. We are now attempting a project that will dwarf all our past efforts. The Los Angeles Sports Arena is a magnificent modern and closed stadium seating more than 16,000. From August 28, to September 1, this arena will be filled with earnest students listening to the Communist authorities on the Communist danger to our freedom and messages of instruction, warning and challenge. The exception will be on Wednesday evening, August the 30th, when we adjourn to the Coliseum which seats 100,000. This is to be our Youth Dedication Rally when the speakers will be Herbert Philbrick, Pat Boone, and myself. I sincerely believe the impact of this meeting will

penetrate the Iron Curtain and create concern in the capitals of Moscow and Peking. America is awakening from her slumber. The chairman of the committee sponsoring the Southern California School of Anti-Communism is Mr. J. P. Frawley, Jr., Chairman of the Board of Technicolor, Inc., and the Schick Safety Razor Company. Many thousands are working to make this school a turning point in the battle. We are switching from defense to offense. **THE OBJECTIVE IS VICTORY!**



A close-up depicting thoughtful attention the industrial leaders are giving as they hang on to each word of the lecture delivered by Dr. Schwarz.



Dr. Schwarz shown driving home one of the pungent points of a powerful and inspiring message to the industrial leaders in Los Angeles.



Shown here is part of the crowd of 641 industrial and business leaders who gathered for a luncheon to hear Dr. Schwarz speak. He spoke on "The Responsibility of Industry in the Battle Against Communism" and outlined the forthcoming Southern California School of Anti-Communism to be held at the Los Angeles Sports Arena, August 28 - September 1. Members of the Steering Committee for the School are seated at the head table.

INDIAN WORK

Our work in India continues. The rotary press in Kerala is being installed and soon will be working to increase the circulation and effective ministry of the views of Kerala. Further to the north in Andhra State the Communists are on the march. Rev. Pushpanadham writes:

"The situation in Andhra State is becoming very critical since the Communists are concentrating to capture this state in the coming general elections in 1962. The state Communist Party 9th Convention took place recently and they are working very hard in the towns and villages especially

among the illiterates. We are doing our very best to put down Communism and to explain to the people the heart, mind and soul of Communism. The books written by Dr. Fred Schwarz are helping us greatly."

Our Growing Family of Orphan Boys

Devananda Rao writes: "We have taken another fifteen orphan boys into our orphan-

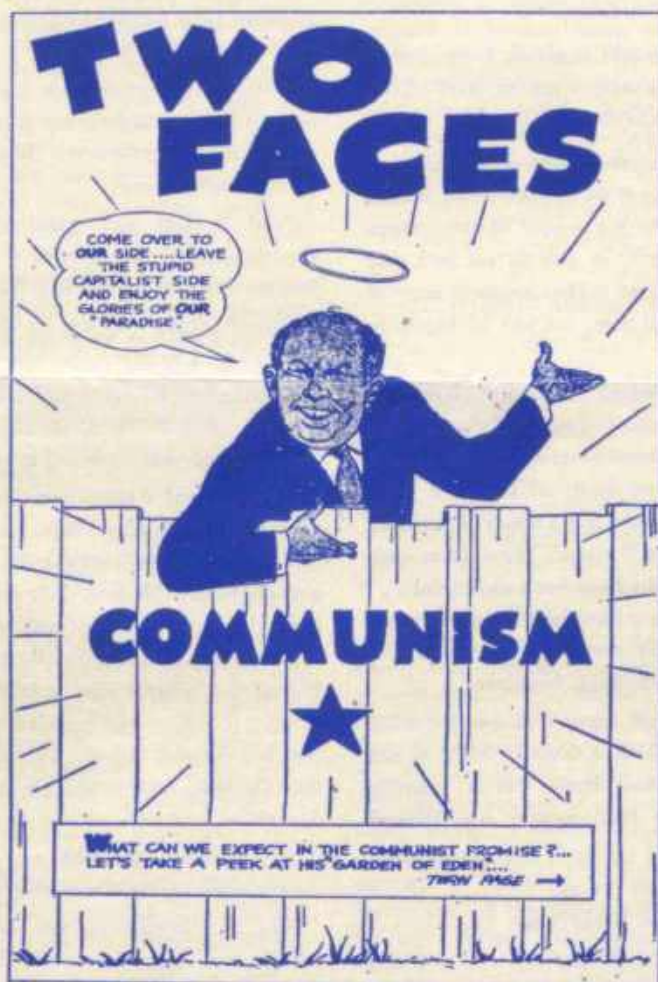
age and now our total number of orphans is thirty. Since the house, which you visited, was quite inadequate for us and the boys, we moved to a big building on June 1, and the monthly rent is \$75. This building is for sale, and we hope we may be able to purchase it. All our children are attending school daily and are very happy here. We always remember you with a deep sense of gratitude and love and covet your continued prayers. You may be assured of our continued prayers. My wife, our two children, our thirty orphans and our dear co-laborers join me in prayer and appreciation.

Yours very sincerely in Christ,
Devananda Rao

New Weapons For The Battle

We are frequently asked if we have any material suitable for children. The message of the book "The Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism" has now been produced in

pictorial form. This is another project conceived and consummated by our tireless Bill Strube.



Our Pictorial Projectile is now in storage ready for launching — 100,000 of them. Dr. Schwarz's booklet, "Heart, Mind and Soul of Communism," which has world wide distribution, a film made from it, etc., is now available in "comic book form." They can be personalized like the Midget Missile, at \$90.00 a thousand. In a standard format, they are \$10.00 a hundred. If you would like to see one before ordering a quantity, send 25 cents in coin or stamps to offset mailing and handling.

Copies may be obtained by writing the Texas Office — Box 66422, Houston, Texas

ANTI-COMM. SCHOOLS (Cont.)

Nevertheless, he had difficulty in finding facts to justify his hostility. He was compelled, therefore, to descend to innuendo and unidentified quotations and guilt by association to produce the results at which he was aiming. A careful reading of his article finds that the facts are very commendable. The report, however, was marred by many factual errors. Here are a few quotations from his article:

"A 'poor man's John Birch Society' has just completed a series of meetings here that has left many St. Louisans puzzled and

vaguely troubled. Last night, some 2,000 solemnly attentive men and women packed the Keil Auditorium in downtown St. Louis to hear twin lectures on the Communist menace from Herbert Philbrick, a former agent of the Federal Bureau of Investigation, and Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, national director of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade."

"The mildly derisive label of a poor man's Birch Society was applied to the anti-Communist project by a local newspaper man, who said that the school had made a greater impact on the city than he had expected. 'I frankly misjudged both the extent and

the kind of appeal this thing would make,' he said. 'We've had occasional operations of this sort here before,' he said, 'and they have created little more than a ripple of public interest. This one has not only drawn quite substantial crowds, but they seem to be a cut or so above the social and intellectual average of such turnouts.'"

"Couples under forty, and boys and girls of college and high school age, were among the regular participants. Among the adults, proprietors of small businesses, salesmen, teachers, ministers and housewives active in community and neighborhood affairs seemed to predominate."

"Charges that certain individuals or institutions are 'soft on Communism' or have been duped into 'serving the Communist cause' were implied rather than directly stated by the speakers this reporter heard. It seemed apparent, however, that most of the speakers were suspicious of the patriotism of some members of the Kennedy Administration and the United State Supreme Court, of large segments of the Protestant clergy, of the United Nations and of professors and the intellectual community in general."

DR. SCHWARZ COMMENTS

You will note the vague innuendo in these charges. These ideas were "implied," "not directly stated," "it seemed apparent." This is indirect evidence of what I have repeatedly affirmed. The Anti-Communism Schools do not attack the character or motives of individuals or organizations. They do not question the patriotism of large segments of the community. They may question the understanding and judgment revealed by people in responsible positions. This is the true operation of the democratic processes.

Following the publication of this article, I dispatched the following letter to the New York Times:

The Editor
New York Times
Sir:

I am grateful to the New York Times for the publicity given to the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, the St. Louis School of Anti-Communism, and to myself, personally, in the New York Times, Sunday, April 30.

My gratitude is tempered by regret that the report contains so many factual inaccuracies. I will mention only a few.

The school ran for five days, not four.

Richard Amberg, Publisher of the St. Louis Globe Democrat, was not chiefly responsible for bringing the school to St. Louis. With many other prominent citizens of St. Louis, he supported the school but was not its instigator or principal supporter.

(Cont. on page 7)

OPERATION TEXTBOOK...

There is a growing demand that the true nature of Communism should be taught in the schools. Louisiana and Florida State Legislatures have passed laws instructing the educational authorities to teach Communism in the schools of their respective states. This is highly desirable if the right subject matter is taught. Communism can be likened to a baited hook. The bait itself can be most enticing. If the bait Communism uses is taught as the true nature of Communism, a grave disservice to the cause of freedom will result. The teaching of Communism must begin with the association that Communism is a system of slavery imposed by an arrogant dictator which utilizes the techniques of modern science to establish and maintain its power. Slavery is evil, therefore Communism is evil. The purpose of the instruction must not be to determine how attractive the bait is, but to clearly indicate it is bait and nothing else. Communism must be taught as disease is taught in a medical school. The purpose of the study of disease is to create medical practitioners who can recognize and defeat the disease. Communism must be taught so that its deceitful techniques can be recognized and rejected and a great devotion to freedom be established.

To attain the desired results from the teaching of Communism, effective textbooks are needed. One such book is our recent publication "You Can Trust the Communists." We are happy to announce that this book has been given to every high school and junior high school in the United States. This includes all state, church, and private institutions. It was sent out by the publishers, Prentice-Hall Inc., Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey. Prentice-Hall, Inc., is the largest publisher of school texts in the United States.

The book was accompanied by the following letter from Richard Prentice Ettinger, Chairman of the Board of Prentice-Hall:

Dear Principal:

In my years in the publishing business, I have had the privilege of publishing many important books, but in my opinion few more vital to America than **YOU CAN TRUST THE COMMUNISTS**, by Dr. Fred C. Schwarz.

This book, which explains the nature of

Communism and its threat to the free world, has been praised as an effective contribution to the education of our people. Many have urged that it be made available to high school students.

With this thought in mind, I am enclosing a complimentary copy of **YOU CAN TRUST THE COMMUNISTS**.

I hope that, after reading it yourself, you will wish to pass it on to your social studies chairman and to the school library, where your students will be able to see and read it. If your librarian wishes an extra copy of the jacket for display, we will be happy to send it.

YOU CAN TRUST THE COMMUNISTS has received many commendatory newspaper and magazine reviews, some of which are excerpted on both sides of the book jacket. In addition, the *Library Journal* of September 1, 1960 stated: "Few other anti-Communist works have been so helpful . . . Simplicity of language, logic of organization and clearness of thought recommend this work to every thinking American . . ."

I hope you will agree with me that **YOU CAN TRUST THE COMMUNISTS** is not only an important book, but a valuable weapon in the fight against international Communism.

Sincerely yours,
Richard R. Ettinger

Letters are flooding in concerning the results that follow the reading of this book. The following is an extract from a letter received from a California school teacher:

"This letter is about your book **YOU CAN TRUST THE COMMUNISTS**. Joining our faculty last fall was a young man just out of the University of California who was very vocal in support of Slate and left-wing causes, and who often made such remarks as, 'the House Un-American Activities Committee is most un-American,' 'the F.B.I. is a prejudiced organization,' 'people under Communist rule enjoy a freedom of their own,' 'civil defense is silly,' etc. One day I loaned him a copy of your book, which he kept so long I was beginning to think he might have burned it or something. But one of the other teachers asked to read it and he passed it on to her. She was most impressed by the book and one day asked him what he had thought of it. He said he had really been shaken by it

and had had to re-evaluate his whole thinking and re-examine his beliefs. He said, 'I had no idea of what the communist philosophy really was.'"

"A third teacher was so startled at his reversal that she asked to read the book. She took it home and her husband, who is a retired army major and now on the faculty of a nearby college, picked it up and began to read. He says he is going to buy a copy of his own and donate it to the history department of the college. He felt it should be required reading.

"Just thought you would like to know the impact that one copy of your book has had in this particular group."

I must confess that my chest expanded a little when I received the following letter:

"I have just reread your book **YOU CAN TRUST THE COMMUNISTS** after having loaned it out and retrieved it several times.

"I have read many, many books on this subject: Kravchenko, Ben Gitlow, Louis Budenz, Ralph DeToledano, the Overstreets, and J. Edgar Hoover. I honestly believe that yours is the broadest and yet the sharpest presentation of them all. Your illustration of the hammer driving in the nail is so simple, it makes one wonder why he had not thought of it himself. This almost makes the dialectic understandable and that is something."

The distribution of this book to the schools was a costly venture but one we are convinced will pay the highest dividends. \$37,000 was invested in this project. We are not yet satisfied and are planning to distribute it soon to every library in the United States. This will include the libraries of all universities, colleges, junior colleges, seminaries, etc. We are confident that many of our friends will willingly support us in this venture.

Foreign Translations

The contract for the first foreign translation of the book has now been signed. It is to be published in Mexico City by Limusa, Calle General Prim #9, Mexico D. F., Mexico, and will be available in September, 1961. This is heartening news indeed. Negotiations for its translation and publication in many other languages are proceeding.

COMM. PLAN OF CONQUEST (Cont.)

is expected to follow twelve months thereafter.

If the People's Progressive Party, under Jagan, is elected, the die has been cast. It is very improbable that any future, free election will ever be held. As a constitutional sovereign authority, an agreement may be made with the Soviet Union. Soviet troops may be established on bases, and missile sites may be set up. A great propaganda and subversive center may be established to spread the Communist infection throughout all Latin America. Already a Cuba-British Guiana axis is being established. Jagan is quoted as saying that Castro is the greatest American of the Twentieth Century. Economic ties are being strengthened. The Communists are arrogant and confident as one young minister representing the People's Progressive Party in the British Guiana Parliament recently declared: "You can stop tomorrow, but you can't stop Communism."

The reason for the probable success of the Jagan forces in the coming election is clear. Jagan is an East Indian. The East Indians represent approximately 50 per cent of the electorate. He has identified himself and the People's Progressive Party with Indian Nationalism.

The Political Alternative

The two major political parties opposing the Jagan forces in the coming election are called "The People's National Congress" and "The United Force." The People's National Congress is under the leadership of a brilliant Negro called "Burnham." It is supported largely by the Negro elements in the community. Burnham was once a close associate of Jagan and was chairman of the People's Progressive Party in 1953. Seven years ago he forsook the People's Progressive Party and formed the People's National Congress. He is today leader of the opposition. Many people distrust him and some go so far as to say there is little to choose between him and Jagan. However, the British Royal Commission reports that he was not an actual Communist, even in 1953, and there are many strong anti-Communists associated with his party. The policy of his party, as officially stated, can be classed as moderate by South American standards. The reality of the situation suggests that the People's National Congress is the chief alternative to full Communist power.

A third political party known as the "United Force" has recently been formed. It is under the leadership of a white man of Portuguese ancestry, Mr. Peter D'Aguilar. This party is integrated and has Whites,

Indians and Negroes in its leadership. It is unlikely that it can win the election, but it can contribute to the defeat of Jagan and may secure the balance of power. If it nominates Indian candidates to run against the Indian candidates of Jagan, where the Indian population predominates, it may secure sufficient votes to enable opposition candidates to be elected. The elections are being held in accordance with the British parliamentary system. The chief executive is elected by the Parliament, not by the electorate as a whole. If the candidates of the People's Progressive Party secure a majority in the parliament, Jagan automatically becomes chief executive.

British Guiana Visited

Dr. Joost Sluis and I visited British Guiana in April. We conducted a large number of meetings in Georgetown, the capital. The attendance, interest and enthusiasm displayed in these meetings was most encouraging. Georgetown is possibly the most anti-Communist city I have ever visited. An attitude verging on panic prevails in many areas. The anti-Communist forces are numerous and articulate. The entire popular press of Georgetown is vehemently anti-Communist. The churches are united as one in opposition to Communism. Most of the schools of British Guiana have been conducted by the churches. This has resulted in a literacy rate of 70 per cent. The government has already attempted to take over these schools. A massive protest rally was organized and was attended by 20,000 people. It was addressed by the Episcopalian Archbishop of the British West Indies, the Catholic Bishop, and spokesmen for the Methodist and Congregational Churches.

The labor union leadership is active in the battle against Communism. They know what happens to independent unions and union leaders when Communism secures power. Locally owned business is alarmed and fighting in the battle lines though the same can hardly be said about the business that is controlled from abroad. The Negroes on the whole are anti-Communist. With forces such as these arrayed, the situation can appear encouraging. Thousands readily attended my meetings and my message received an enthusiastic reception. With such an attitude and attendance, it is easy to misjudge the situation.

The unfortunate truth is that what happens in Georgetown is almost irrelevant. Those who are preparing to elect Jagan don't live in Georgetown. They are to be found on the sugar and rice plantations located mostly to the east of the country. The Georgetown press does not reach them. They live in villages without electricity. These villages are dominated largely by the

organization of the People's Progressive Party. To be successful, any campaign must reach these people with a message concerning the deadly and deceitful character of Communism.

What Must Be Done

Since these people are Indian, it is desirable that the message on the nature of Communism reaches them through Indians. There are many Indians who were deceived by Communism, voted it into power, and suffered intolerably thereafter. They live in Kerala, India. For three years a Communist State Government dominated them. They can tell the Indians of British Guiana the difference between Communist promises and Communist fulfillment. They should be brought to British Guiana to tell the story.

Films and tapes depicting the atrocities that follow Communist takeover and what happens to the individual landowner should be shown to these Indians. Such films are available but cannot be shown without a mobile unit that generates electricity. Such units should be secured for an overflowing audience for such films can be guaranteed. These units cost money.

The Role Of Government Action

The natural reaction is to cast the burden for all this upon the government. By its nature, however, the American Government is not equipped to deal with such a situation. Government speaks to government and any governmental approach would have to be to Cheddi Jagan. This situation is a challenge to individual, enlightened Christian concern.

An organization, which is non-political in character and religiously motivated, known as the "Defenders of Freedom," has been formed. It is pursuing a most active and intelligent program to educate the people to the true nature of Communism. Through films such as "My Latvia" and "The Crimson Shadow," the playing of radio tapes, and the distribution of literature, they are waging a great battle. They welcome every bit of support we can give them, and we are doing our best. At present a team of workers is in the forefront of the battle. We are praying and working for victory.

British Guiana may seem far away and unrelated to the many pressing problems of our daily life. Nevertheless, it is a gun aimed at the homes, churches, and children of every American citizen. It is one more battle in the worldwide Communist plan for our encirclement and conquest. Please help the forces of freedom to be victorious.

LONG PLAYING RECORDS

So often we have been asked, "Will the messages of the schools be available on record as well as on tape?" At long last we can now answer "Yes." Long playing records of messages by Herbert Philbrick, W. Cleon Skousen, and myself have been produced

by Key Records, 7720 Sunset Blvd., Los Angeles 46, California. They may be secured from this office or the record company, and we hope they will soon be in all the record stores in America.

the BIG 3 **anti-communist RECORD ALBUMS**

KLP 790 "Communist Trickery"
by Dr. Fred C. Schwarz

KLP 780 "Cybernetic Warfare"
by Herbert Philbrick

KLP 770 "Building Balanced Children"
by W. Cleon Skousen

\$3.98
each

California residents please add 4% tax.



7720 Sunset Blvd. • Los Angeles 46, Calif.

TAPES

The demand for tape recordings to use in study groups has been so great that many people have had to wait weeks and sometimes even months to receive the tapes they have ordered. We are happy to announce that modern, highly-efficient recording equipment has now been established in our Houston office and that the backlog of tape orders has been overcome. Mr. Strube informs me that we are now in a position to give immediate delivery of orders received.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Rev. J. D. Colbert, Long Beach, California
E. L. Doorn, Long Beach, California
Rev. T. P. Lott, Houston, Texas
R. E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
F. C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
J. Sluis, M.D., San Francisco, California
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan

AUDITOR

Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California

THE NEED!

Sometimes the charge is made that we are interested in money. We plead guilty to this charge. Most worthy movements are very interested in securing the necessary financial support to carry on their work. This applies to movements such as the Red Cross, the March of Dimes and the churches. It is what is done with the money received that determines whether a movement is worthy or unworthy. We are sincerely endeavoring to use it to secure the maximum value for freedom and Christ with a multiplicity of projects which we operate around the world.

Important though money is, it is useless without dedicated people who can be the channels through which it serves. The greatest gift we can give is the gift of ourselves. The battle for Christ and freedom demands totality of commitment. May we join heart and hand in giving all we are and have and hope to be to the Christ Who came to make men free.

NOW YOU CAN . . .

- ★ Receive quicker delivery on tapes. (Promote the use of them on your local radio station.)
- ★ Order Long Play Records of messages by prominent speakers.

REMEMBER THE DATE!

AUGUST 28 to SEPT. 1

SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA SCHOOL OF
ANTI-COMMUNISM

Los Angeles Sports Arena
(Wed. eve. Aug. 30 at the Coliseum)



News Letter

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade
EDUCATION - EVANGELISM - DEDICATION

Fred C. Schwarz, Executive Director

J. D. Colbert, Vice-President

W. P. Strube, Jr., Secretary

FEBRUARY, 1962

DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ, EDITOR

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIF.

THE RESPONSIBILITY OF THE AVERAGE BUSINESSMAN IN THE BATTLE AGAINST COMMUNISM

To say that the average American businessman is not giving adequate attention to the danger Communism presents to his business interests is the understatement of the ages. The following question was recently asked of a successful businessman, who has shown a real concern about the Communist danger. "How many businessmen do you know who are giving the attention to the Communist danger to their business interests that they would to a comparable danger from a competitor?" His reply was illuminating. "I do not know one."

Another businessman expresses the attitude of so many by this statement, "I am a businessman. I am accustomed to reading balance sheets, studying growth charts and making investments. I have been very successful I have read the balance sheet and growth chart of Communism and it convinces me that Communist world victory is imminent.

"As an intelligent man I must now consider what effect Communist conquest would have on my business and personal life. On investigation I discover that Communist conquest would result in:

1. The loss of all my assets and income.
2. The loss of my family.
3. The loss of my religious freedom.
4. The probable loss of my life.

"In the light of this it is my obvious responsibility to concentrate on the defeat of Communism so I have dedicated myself to this end. My yacht cost me a mere \$300,000. It only costs me \$60,000 a year to run it. I have given \$10,000 to defeat Communism. I am dedicated."

How typical this is of the attitude of so many. They affirm the magnitude and malignancy of the Communist peril. Their actions, as judged by their investment of money, time, and energy, contradict their words.

It is this intellectual dishonesty so characteristic of the otherwise honest and practical American businessman that confirms the Communists in their conviction of inevitable victory. Until each individual faces his personal responsibility in a practical manner, the day of Communist victory will continue to draw near.

LIMITED ROLE OF GOVERNMENT

The government certainly has a heavy responsibility but it nevertheless plays only a limited role in the battle against Communism. It is amazing how many of the most articulate opponents of centralized governmental power are prepared to present the government with a monopoly of responsibility for the battle against Communism. Many believe, that once they have paid their taxes, their specific responsibility ends.

The choice is between two alternatives. The government is to be granted a monopoly of power, this will finally result in complete governmental control of education, foreign trade, information, management and labor. Few would desire this, but they seem unwilling to accept the alternative of individual responsibility and an enlarged program of anti-Communist activity.

Practical Steps

Each firm should establish a department of anti-Communism just as most firms have a department of public relations. This department could have the following responsibilities:

1. An evaluation of the trading policies of the firm and the effect these have on the Communist conflict.
2. An educational program on the nature of the economic system of free enterprise, the democratic system of constitutional government, and on the philosophy, morality, organization and techniques of Communism. This educational program should be directed specifically to management, employees, and the general public.

(Contd. on Page 2, Col. 1)



Dr. Fred Schwarz speaking at the Sun Coast Anti-Communism School in St. Petersburg, Florida.



Rev. James Colbert with the boys from the boys' home we are supporting in Secunderabad, Andhra State, India. Do you wish to adopt one of these fine little boys? You may do so for \$10 per month.

A program on the nature of free enterprise alone will not be adequate to defeat Communism. If a disease is to be defeated, its true nature must be studied. The most devoted disciple of free enterprise can be deceived, exploited, and destroyed by Communism if he is unaware of the deceitful techniques employed by the Communists. Many a Cuban businessman today regrets that he did not know Fidel Castro was a Communist during his rise to power. When he discovered the true nature of Communists and Communism, it was too late.

3. A research program into Communism to discover its areas of weakness and to devise programs to exploit these weaknesses. This is a normal business procedure when faced with an urgent problem. Money spent in research customarily returns big dividends. Communism has one weakness that could be fatal if effectively exploited. Human nature has a basic urge for individual liberty. Communism must therefore come to power by deception and remain in power by force. The most effective weapon against deception is knowledge and truth. The only effective weapon against force is greater force. There are many areas, where Communism is advancing, where an effective program of education concerning the true nature of Communism would reverse the tide. The danger is that so few are concerned until open Communist power is established and knowledge becomes inadequate against force.

Immediate Needs

Such a program requires adequate financing and trained personnel to operate it. It is difficult to imagine any investment that could return greater dividends than investment in an effective anti-Communism program.

While each business firm should establish its own program, it should also cooperate with and support community programs directed to the defeat of Communism. Such programs include the anti-Communism schools being conducted in many cities of the nation. This support can be given by:

1. Enrolling officers and workers as students of the school.
2. Sponsoring educators, preachers and other influential molders of public opinion as students.
3. Financial support.

Can Business Survive?

Communism is the implacable enemy of business. Either Communism will be defeated or within a few years there will be no business as we now know it in the United States. At present the second of these alternatives appears probable. A sincere, intelligent, sacrificial program of research and education is the minimum requirement to reverse this trend.

"Under God a new birth of Freedom, a new and deeper understanding of it; a new and deeper dedication to it."

— Abraham Lincoln

"YOU CAN TRUST THE COMMUNISTS"

When the book *You Can Trust the Communists* was first published, Captain Barnes said to me, "This book will sell a million copies". I did not believe him. That figure is now being reached. A paperback edition is shortly to be published. This edition will retail for 50 cents. The initial printing is to be 750,000 copies. This is the largest printing of any book in the history of the publisher, Prentice-Hall, Inc., Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey. This publisher has donated 200,000 copies to be sent to the Ministers, Priests, and Rabbis of the United States. We are supplementing this so that a free copy will soon reach every one of these gentlemen. Never in our wildest dreams did we conceive such a thing would be possible. To the Board of Prentice-Hall we express our sincere and abundant gratitude.

The Spanish edition of the book *You Can Trust the Communists* has now been published in Mexico City. The first edition is for the more select market, but we hope to reach the mass market of Latin America very soon. We have purchased 3,000 copies of the Spanish edition for distribution to key individuals in Latin America.

EDUCATION UNDER CHINESE REDS

The United States is vilified and the Soviet Union praised in every area of the Chinese Communist educational curriculum. This is reported by William Benton, publisher of the *Encyclopedia Britannica*.

In the July 15, 1961 issue of the *Saturday Review*, Benton, former U.S. Senator from Connecticut, says the Red Chinese "educational structure is riddled with Communist propaganda on every level." Benton's article "Education in Red China" is said to be the result of a study by a research task force he himself established.

A teacher in a Peiping school for factory workers, he cites, drills his pupils in arithmetic with problems such as this:

"In the United States, the number of half-starved people is twice the number of the unemployed, and is 5,000,000 less than the number of people who have to live in slums. As one half of the number of slum dwellers is 11½ million, what is the number of the unemployed in the U.S.?"

In another example, Benton tells of a Red Chinese history teacher teaching his class that "American troops used poisonous germs to kill (Red) Chinese war prisoners during the Korean war." The Red teacher, he continues, "will also explain that Soviet Russia extended the hand of friendship by sending medical teams to help (Red) China suppress outbreaks of bubonic plague."

"But all does not run smoothly," says the former U.S. Senator. Many teachers, he tells, look upon the spare-time schools for peasants and workers with "something less than full patriotism." "One primary school teacher in Hengyang burst into uncontrollable sobbing when she learned she was to be assigned to a workers' school. In Changsha, a number of spare-time teachers ran away from their jobs one day and never returned."

"In 1959, 64,000 college and university graduates, diplomas in hand, went directly to the backward rural areas to assist local agricultural and small industry producing teams. They were not individuals so much as they were 'produce units' responding to the orders of their producers." Their future, says Benton, "is a matter of fate in which they, like all of their fellow graduates, had little voice and no real choice."

HOLLYWOOD'S ANSWER TO COMMUNISM

The video tape of the three hour program, *Hollywood's Answer to Communism*, is meeting a great response in many areas of the country. It was sponsored on a 12-station hook up through North Carolina, South Carolina, and Georgia on Monday, December 11, by Mr. Roger Milliken of South Carolina. The response was overwhelming. Mr. Milliken writes:

"The response was absolutely unbelievable. All of the stations involved have advised us that never in their history have they had such tremendous and overwhelming support for any program they have ever run.

"Several of the stations that turned down the program have since admitted that they made a great mistake and have said that if they had it to do over again they would certainly have rushed to accept. You will be interested to know that after we had selected one station in Charleston, South Carolina, to run this program, the other station there called us up and told us that they would have to be included because they could not be the only station in Charleston which did not run a program which dealt with anti-Communism. We therefore decided to include them. Subsequently, they were told by their ABC network that they had to put on the Bing Crosby Christmas Show at 9 o'clock which conflicted with the last hour of our program. Thereupon they asked us if we would not let them have the program for the first two hours following which they would tell their listeners to turn to their competitor's channel to watch the completion of the show. They did this and I am advised by our agency that this is probably the first time in the history of television that any one station has told its listeners to turn to its competitor.

"My office has been deluged with letters and telegrams, the general tenor of them being that they never thought they could sit through a three-hour program but that it turned out to be the shortest three hours they had ever seen. Secondly, they were enthusiastic about the marvelous presentation of the subject by all of the main speakers and have written in and asked us to have copies made of the speeches and also asked us if we could make a film so they could take it to small groups and have it shown over again. Almost without exception they have regretted that it was not possible that everybody knew that this program was going to be run and have asked whether it would not be possible to run it over again."

The ministry of this program continues to grow and expand.

MORRIE RYSKIND IN THE LOS ANGELES TIMES

Recently, Los Angeles held a week-long anti-Communism seminar at its new Sports Arena, and a goodly host of ministers, teachers, students businessmen and representatives of various organizations signed up for the all-day sessions.

The evening sessions, featuring nationally known speakers, were televised, and those who should know tell me that some three million people listened in nightly. At any rate, I can honestly say that in my 25 years in Los Angeles I have never known a local event that so completely captured the enthusiasm of the city.

THE CLIMATE OF HYSTERIA

There is considerable discussion in many quarters concerning an alleged climate of hysteria sweeping the country. It is customary to attribute the resurgence of the "Far Right Radical Groups" to this hysterical climate. To many the deep concern shown by large segments of the American people because of the awesome increase in the Communist menace is hysterical. As is so often the case, it is the victims of true hysteria who accuse others of their own complaint. It is not hysterical for lovers of freedom to be concerned about Communism; it is hysterical to be emotionally disturbed about anti-Communism. The danger Communism presents is massive and real. The danger anti-Communism presents is almost wholly imaginary.

"LEFT" vs. "RIGHT"

It is now popular to speak of the twin dangers—the danger from the left and the danger from the right—and to equate the two. A survey of the objective realities soon reveals the hysterical nature of this equation. On the left stands the Communist menace. Since 1917 it has enslaved one billion people. It is equipped with multiple megaton thermo-nuclear bombs and the means of their delivery. It has hundreds of ocean ranging submarines equipped to project the weapons of death on all coastal regions of the United States. It has the economic product of one billion people which it can use from the vantage point of monopoly for a fierce economic warfare. It has 300,000 trained espionage agents distributed throughout the world. It has a network of university training centers to produce its technicians of subversion. It has an enormous worldwide advertising and propaganda program, and it has a hardened,

entrenched, dedicated Communist Party to serve as its bridgehead in the United States.

On the so-called "Right Wing" we are told there exists a real danger from a retired candy maker from Massachusetts, a few individuals with rifles in their garages, and a physician from Australia.

To equate the dangers from the left and from the right is hysterical and insane.

Faith in America

Another common accusation against the anti-Communists is that they lack faith in America. It is the salesmen of the right wing boggy who really show this lack of faith. The overwhelming majority of the American people are sincere in their devotion to individual liberty and the maintenance of a free society. The so called "Right Wing" has no gigantic, worldwide conspiracy to multiply its strength as the Communist Party most certainly has.

HYSTERIA BY THE BAY

Nowhere in America is the climate of hysteria more evident than in the San Francisco Bay region as we prepare for one of the greatest of our anti-Communism schools. It has created a storm of dishonesty which has enormous ferocity. It makes honest people behave like inveterate liars. It causes the passionate proponents of academic freedom to demand that academic freedom be chained. It induces the ardent advocates of civil liberties to deny fundamental civil liberties to the anti-Communists and it seduces alleged Christian leaders into programs of betrayal of Christian principles.

The opposition to the San Francisco Bay Area School of Anti-Communism is organized and articulate. Its weapons are half-truths, distortions, innuendoes, and outright lies. It practices guilt by association, condemnation without trial, and denies the accused the right to face his accuser. Charges and counter charges proliferate in the press and on the radio and television. Committees to oppose the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade are spawned like rabbits. Over it all hovers the jibbering spirit of hysteria.

The Unprecedented Action of Individual Church Leaders

A press conference was called by eight leaders of the churches in Northern California. They included:

Rabbi Sidney Akselrad, President
Northern California Board of Rabbis

The Rev. Ben C. Bobbitt

Executive Secretary of the Christian Churches of Northern California-Western Nevada

Dr. Robert D. Bulkley, General Presbyter North Coastal Area, Synod of California, United Presbyterian Church in the U.S.A.

Dr. Mack McCray, Executive Secretary Northern California Baptist Convention and Nevada-Sierra Baptist Convention

Dr. Richard C. Norberg, Minister and Superintendent Northern California Congregational Conference

The Rt. Rev. James A. Pike
Bishop of the Episcopal Diocese of California

The Rev. Bishop Donald Harvey, Tippet The Methodist Church, San Francisco Area

The Rt. Rev. Sumner Walters
Bishop of the Episcopal Diocese of San Joaquin

They stressed that they were speaking as individuals and not representing any organization or denomination. They wished to disassociate themselves from any direct or indirect support of the anti-Communism school. As individuals they sent out letters to the churches of the denominations. A typical letter from the Rev. Robert D. Bulkley, General Presbyter, North Coastal Area, Synod of California, of The United Presbyterian Church in the U.S.A., follows:

DR. BULKLEY'S LETTER

"To the Pastors and Clerks of Session of the Churches of the Presbyteries of San Francisco, San Jose and the Redwoods:
Dear Friends:

"With the announcement that a 'school of anti-Communism' will be held in Oakland in late January have come requests for churches and individual pastors to cooperate with and endorse the activities of this school. Because of our concern, a number of other denominational executives and I have prepared the enclosed statement regarding our views on the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, and the problems likely to emanate from its presence in the community.

"Please understand that this is no attempt on our part to speak 'authoritatively' in this realm. We ourselves have been led to a conclusion regarding this activity by the evidence at hand. Any pastors or congregations are, of course, free to support or refuse to support the school and its allied activities. We do feel, however, that the enclosed statement deserves your serious consideration.

"I personally have certain convictions in this matter to which I would call your special attention. One certainly is that I do not feel that my complete and strong opposition to Communism requires me to support every movement which purports to oppose Communism. Furthermore, I have complete confidence in the ability of the FBI to keep its eyes on actual Communists and a very great suspicion that those who suffer from crusades of this sort are likely to be not Communists at all but people of varying degrees of liberal or unorthodox or unconventional ideas who become suspect under the impact of generalized fears of Communism. Indeed, as I have said in another connection, I am persuaded that all of the evidence with which I am familiar points to the fact that domestic Communism is at an exceedingly low ebb at present and that the main danger from this movement is from abroad. But I am also persuaded that mere emotional opposition to Communism which fails to take into account that, short of a nuclear war which will destroy us all, it is likely to be around a long time has the potential of creating real confusion and frustration and unjustified suspicion. Because of the very nature of the world in which we live and of the reality of Communism as a power in it, one of our very greatest needs is the establishment within our nation of a climate which is largely destroyed by movements such as this.

"Sincerely,
(Signed) Robert D. Bulkley"

Hysteria (Contd.)

A statement they jointly issued is as follows:

"No one can quarrel with the basic premise of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade—namely that Americans need to be aware of the true nature of the Communist threat, as well as of their own American heritage. However, it is certainly permissible to question the degree to which an organization carries out its own aims, and the type of 'education' provided by the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade has seemed of dubious value to many commentators and positively harmful to others.

"Such magazines as *Time*, *Life*, *The Reporter*, *The Nation*, *Harper's*, *The Progressive*, *Newsweek*, and *The Christian Century* have, in articles devoted to the spread of Right Wing extremism, characterized Dr. Frederick C. Schwarz and his organization as belonging to this school of thought. Locally, the *San Francisco Chronicle*, in its editorial pages, has made the same point. Leaders of both major parties, including President Kennedy and former President Eisenhower, have warned us of the dangers inherent in this point of view and in its widespread acceptance. In short, it would seem that the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade has been guilty of using anti-Communist motivations to promote specific attitudes which are characteristic of one political point of view. It is very difficult to identify any particular programs with the Crusade itself, but most of the regular faculty members of the Crusade are on record as to the views they hold. Among those which seem to us to be most questionable are the following:

"1. Cleon Skousen has advocated United States withdrawal from the United Nations unless the UN charter is re-written in such a way as to make it an instrument of American policy.

"2. Walter Judd and W. P. Strube, Jr. have called for an end to cultural exchanges, and have characterized them as mechanisms for the importation of Communist agents.

"3. Both Congressman Judd and Dr. Schwarz have called for the end of negotiations on any subject with the Soviet Union, maintaining that we can never negotiate with the Soviets for to them negotiations are an act of war.

"4. Senator Thomas Dodd, by suggesting that there are in the State Department Communists or Communist dupes, has cast doubt upon the ability of the State Department to furnish leadership to the United States in the field of foreign policy.

"5. Cleon Skousen, just before the death of Dag Hammarskjöld, said that the Congo is fast going the way of Cuba and China. The move is being aided and abetted by UN Secretary-General Dag Hammarskjöld, whom Skousen described as a Socialist 'with the dream of making the world one large Socialist State.'

"6. Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Director of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, has as one of his announced lecture topics, 'Why Millionaires, Ministers of Religion, and College Professors Become Communists.' He further says in his book, *You Can Trust the Communists*, 'The truth is that Communism as such has little appeal for the poor, the oppressed, or the exploited. The basic appeal of Communism is to the educated and particularly to the student intellectual.' Such charges, if unsubstantiated, lead to direct attacks upon the more basic institutions in American life. J. Edgar Hoover, for instance, has recently pointed out that the Communists have

been almost entirely unsuccessful in infiltrating American churches. In view of this, the raising of such suspicions has the effect of confusing those who might look to the intellectual and religious leadership of the community, and can be most destructive to our society in general.

"7. The Crusade curriculum has consistently used such training aids as 'Communism on the Map', a filmstrip released by Harding College in Searcy, Arkansas. This film, which has been repudiated by the Defense Department and many other official agencies because of the misinformation contained therein, makes the point that Communism today is achieving domination of the entire globe with the exception of a handful of countries.

"8. Speakers for the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, including Dr. Schwarz, are reported to believe that the American way of life is under attack by fifth columnists operating under such 'socialistic' guises as 'liberalism', 'the welfare state', and 'one world-ism'. Since 'liberalism' goes undefined, such statements are further invitations to widespread suspicion of American institutions, particularly the churches and the schools.

"9. Despite these specific positions, the Crusade as a whole denies having a 'program', preferring simply to call upon people to 'fight Communism', to 'roll up their sleeves', to 'be alert' and other such non-specific suggestions. This approach seems to us more likely to produce frustration and fear than to produce intelligent action.

"10. While the connection between the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade and the John Birch Society is apparently not direct, Fred Schwarz has been quoted as saying: 'You know, I sometimes get the notion (Robert Welch) follows me around the country signing up people after I have worked them up'. Not unappreciatively, Robert Welch has said, 'The Fred Schwarz schools have already done a superb job of providing this preliminary education.'

For the above reasons, and because of the strong criticisms these schools have drawn from many fellow churchmen in communities where they have been held, we have decided personally to take no part in the sponsorship or support, directly or indirectly, of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade or any of its local schools or of any similar school which makes use of the materials and faculty of the Crusade. While this is obviously an area for individual decision, we thought that perhaps you would like to be guided by the decision to which we have come as a group.

"Experience in several communities has indicated that, in the wake of these schools, there has been a resurgence of attacks on churches, schools, and councils of churches. While the Crusade organization specifically denies any such intent, it is nevertheless a fact that the spread of the doctrines of the 'Radical Right' have had this effect elsewhere.

"At a time when America is faced with a dangerous and subtle external enemy, internal unity is of the gravest importance. Any activity which threatens this unity by adding to the climate of fear and suspicion which already is abroad must be approached with the greatest caution and discrimination. Good motivations alone are not sufficient; intelligent anti-Communism demands a clear-eyed understanding of the danger, and the ability to discriminate accurately between Communism on the one hand and genuine movements for social reform on the other."

C.A.C.C. MAILBOX

Arequipa, Peru, S.A.
August 9, 1961

Dear Dr. Schwarz:

We greet you once again in the Master's Name from Peru. In spite of the fact of your busy, busy schedule we felt that we should write since we are living in very urgent times.

This seems to be more and more accentuated to us here in Peru where the task looms before us in seemingly overwhelming proportions. Time is running out on us and the Communists seem to be daily winning. Of course this is not strange here in Latin America where the Communists spend \$100,000,000* a year.

The early Church of Jesus Christ was a militant, aggressive, positive moving force conquering in that mighty NAME. Today it is evident what it is . . . simply another accepted, understandable, human organization. The mysterious powerful living organism aspect is no longer known. So it is with the comparison between evil, enslaving Communism and the feeble, fearful, foolish efforts of the U.S. It surely seems certain that unless the faith and the purposeful integrity of our founding fathers can be revived that we simply cannot SURVIVE!

How we need enlightened, aggressive, dedicated personnel of integrity with a purpose, a cause to live for and proclaim. Dr. Schwarz, could you please send us here tapes on your anti-Communism Class? Also more literature in English, none of the literature in Spanish has arrived as yet. We have not as yet read the "Midget Missiles". God bless you, we pray always.

In His Name,
Brother Jim Jensen
(*Recent Time Magazine figures.)

N. W. Africa
4th January, 1962

Dear Sir in Christ,

Glory be to God in heaven and on the earth.

Greetings to you and your family. I received the Bible which you sent to me on the 12th December 1961. It was brought to me on Sunday, when we were in the church. I presented the great gift before the congregation. We beseeched God to encourage you to carry on His work fearlessly.

Sir, I cannot express my pleasure in this my letter. If to say that, you brought the gift to me face to face you would have known how glad I was.

Do not think that you are losing, but be sure that, God the giver of all good things will add more for you.

May the blessings from Our Everlasting Father be with you and your family forever. Amen.

I remain, your brother in Christ,
M. A. Udoh

Hysteria (Contd.)

Comments

It is interesting to note that not one of these gentlemen has ever met me, and I doubt very much if one of them has ever heard me speak. They have never attended an anti-Communism school. To the best of my knowledge they have made no effort to meet with me personally to discuss any doubts or problems they may have. My own efforts to meet with them have been unsuccessful. Their statement is an appalling morass of half-truths, quotations out of context, and misstatement. I could think of many adjectives that might be applied, but I select the one "hysterical". By saying this, we cast no reflection on their integrity and character.

The press conference was called while I was absent in Seattle, Washington. As soon as I returned to the San Francisco Bay area, I invited those signing the statement to meet with me and ask me any questions they wished in the presence of the representatives of the press. I sent the following letter:

"Dear

"I am confident that we are in agreement concerning the magnitude of the threat organized Communism presents to the continued existence of free government and personal liberty.

"It appears that we are in disagreement concerning the most effective measures to prevent Communist victory. It would be tragic if this disagreement was founded upon lack of knowledge concerning the nature and program of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade.

"The nature and program of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade are not fully understood by many people. This may be rectified by a personal meeting, where I answer in good faith whatever questions may be presented to me. I invite you to meet me at 10:30 A.M. on Friday, January 19, 1962, in the Embassy Room of the Leamington Hotel, 19th and Franklin Streets, Oakland, California, to ask any questions you may desire and I will promise to attempt to answer them as well as I can. The news media will be present so they may hear both questions and answers.

"I hope I am not presumptuous in asking you to make every effort to cooperate. Conscious as I am of the calls upon your time and energy, I believe this discussion merits the highest priority.

"Yours very sincerely,
"Fred C. Schwarz, President
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade"

The press conference was held as scheduled. It attracted the biggest representation from the communications media of any press conference in the memory of veteran observers. It was marked by the universal absence of those who had issued the statement. A number of ministers did attend and divorced themselves entirely from the action of the eight signatories. The Rev. Jack Wyne, Pastor of the San Leandro Baptist Church stated that the majority of the ministers of the American Baptist Churches of the area repudiated the statement utterly. They considered it contrary to every basic American principle. He summed it up by saying that even the enemies of Jesus Christ gave him a trial before they crucified him. What makes "Christian" leaders act like this? The plausible explanation—HYSTERIA.

"Religion and Marxist doctrine are incompatible. A man who really understands the basic philosophy behind the great religions of the world cannot consistently embrace the theories of communism."

—Lyndon B. Johnson
Vice President of the United States

SEATTLE AND SCHOOL

I made a brief visit to the Seattle area, January 9-13. Seldom have I seen such superb organization and enthusiasm before any school. We held breakfasts and lunches for businessmen, ministers, attorneys, educators, doctors, dentists, and women's club presidents. Ever ymeeting overflowed the capacity of the accommodations. The evening rallies were magnificently attended and responsive. One enjoyable meeting was held on the Campus of the University of Washington. There was some opposition but it was restrained and inarticulate. The Puget Sound School of Anti-Communism will be held February 12-16, at the Olympic Hotel, and we anticipate truly great things. The leadership is outstanding.

HONOLULU

Some of the controversy in the San Francisco Bay region has overflowed to Honolulu stimulating interest and opposition. We welcome the former while we answer the latter. This school will be held from February 26, to March 2, at the princess Kialani Hotel. Many of you may desire to combine this with a glorious vacation in the Paradise of the Pacific.

SIGNS OF VICTORY

As the battle rages, there are many encouraging things to report. By all present signs, the San Francisco Bay Area School of Anti-Communism will be an overwhelming success. Since our weapons are reason, truth and love, all publicity that directs attention to the message must ultimately help. For this reason the most scurrilous attacks do not disturb us unduly. As I write this, registrations for the school are pouring in. Once again all evening programs will be televised over television KTVU, Channel 2, from 7:30 to 10:00 P.M. We will see miracles for freedom by the San Francisco Bay.

QUOTES FROM ELTON WILSON

Australian Director, C.A.C.C.

Keith Wilson spoke with a Communist and the following conversation ensued: "Are you an atheist?" "Yes, I am an atheist." "Do you believe in the elimination of the capitalist class?" "Yes, we will get rid of the capitalists." "I am a capitalist. Will you get rid of me?" "We will get rid of the capitalists." "I am a capitalist. Will you get rid of me?" "We will get rid of the capitalists." "Then you are a murdered."

This was Keith's final word and, although I did not hear or see this incident, Keith informed me that when this particular Communist had it forced upon him that killing classes finally involved the killing of individuals then the thought became less nebulous and more crystalline and, even to a Communist, such a thought was none too pleasant. The more I think of this the more I am convinced that there is a major field of endeavour in winning Communists from Communism. If we can but show them that, because of their premises of evil, the consequences are also evil and that this evil ultimately touches individual people, then I feel that some may be won away. Wishful thinking, perhaps, but certainly worth a try.

SEATTLE

The disease is infectious. It has spread to Seattle. It has infected the minister of the Plymouth Congregational Church producing the hideous syndrome of dishonesty and degeneracy revealed by his letter.:

News from PLYMOUTH

PLYMOUTH CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH • SIXTH AVE. AT UNIVERSITY • SEATTLE, WASH.
Volume IX, No. 19 January 9, 1962

Dear Friends:

Some of you are old enough to recall the Flu epidemic during the First World War. There were no miracle drugs in those days and humanity suffered unbelievably. Without warning it struck healthy and sickly alike. Thousands died in every area of the country. I recall coffins piled high on the sidewalk out in front of the undertakers awaiting burial.....We are suffering a similar epidemic of the mind and spirit today. To our community this week comes one who has denounced democracy, called our chief officials "communists" and "traitors" and as a petty dictator rules the organization of thousands who support him. This retired "Candy Manufacturer" is not unlike a certain "Paper-hanger" except for the mustache. The latter rode into power as a champion against Communism, too, a quarter of a century ago. Many of our people with "good intention" will submit to his slander, his innuendo, his falsification.....Hundreds of invitations have been circulated for breakfast and luncheon and dinner meetings to what is called "A School of Anti-Communism" to be addressed by Dr. Fred Schwarz, M.D. This gentleman has tried to get the Medical profession to support his crusade. He poses as an authority on Communism and has in past years done a bit of speaking before Service Clubs in the area. He comes fresh from San Francisco where he has held a similar "school." This week every major denomination in the San Francisco area is sending a pastoral letter to its churches and ministers with urgent appeal to "set straight" the record and counteract the tragic suspicion and disunity which this "expert" leaves in his wake. A plague is upon us. It is sowing its seeds of cancerous suspicion. They will burgeon forth in a number of "front" groups with no outward connection, but nurtured and supplied with limitless funds by such as those who will be speaking to our citizens here in Seattle this week. God help us, unless the miracle of common sense can overcome such onslaught!

When this incredible debauchery of truth appeared, I called the author in the hope that reason and Christian love might have some influence. He considered that the statement that the San Francisco School had been held when it would not be held for more than two weeks, was a "minor error". When confronted with the fact that the San Francisco religious leaders had laid great stress on the fact that they were speaking as individuals and not for their denominations, he implied they were dishonest by saying that this was simply a technical procedure and that his statement that the denominations had acted still stood. He did make one peculiar revelation. He said he had heard me speak at a Kiwanis luncheon and that I was very good.

How hysterical is it possible to become?

THE COMING ANTI-COMMUNISM SCHOOLS

San Francisco Bay Area.....	January 29 through February 2
Seattle, Washington.....	February 12 through February 16
Honolulu, Hawaii.....	February 26 through March 2
Omaha, Nebraska.....	May 14 through May 18



"If we place the Soviet Constitution and the American Constitution side by side, the distinctions lie largely in our willingness to grant the freedoms of the written Word as contrasted to their unwillingness to trust people with these freedoms."

—Michael V. Di Salle
Governor, State of Ohio



"We as adults must set the example. By working together we will be able to deter Communism and its threats against the free world."

—Norman A. Erbe
Governor, State of Iowa



"The very foundation of this great country rests upon our religious freedom. Religion and the right to worship as we please is totally incompatible with the Communist way of life."

—Steve McNichols
Governor, State of Colorado



"We are all conscious of the emphasis that Communism places upon winning not only the minds of men, but the minds and hearts of youth. All those who would tyrannize must seek out the pledged as well as the unpledged. Communism, it seems, is anti-church, just as it is anti-capitalistic, because the church is a foundation of freedom to worship a power, a force, greater than the state."

—Grant Sawyer
Governor, State of Nevada



C.A.C.C. AROUND THE WORLD

with Jim Colbert

JAPAN

Our Vice President, James Colbert, recently circled the world. He cooperated in the establishment of an educational anti-Communism movement for the students of Japan. There is no more important work possible anywhere in the world. From a relatively small beginning, we anticipate the growth of great things.

INDIA—KERALA

Jim Colbert visited George Thomas, publisher of the Voice of Kerala, in Kottayam, India. He observed the preparations for the installation of the rotary press that has been purchased. We have further assisted with the funds for a building to house this press and for jeeps to transport the papers and the increased circulation. This is one venture of which we can be justly proud. It serves the cause of truth and opposes the advance of Communism and promotes the Christian Gospel. It is truly an application of Christian love.

INDIA—ANDHRA

Jim also visited Devananda Rao in Andhra State, and he observed the work of our fine colleagues there. He visited with the 25 young boys we are supporting in the boy's home. He arranged for the purchase of the property needed to adequately house and care for them. He also arranged for the publication of the tract "If Communism Comes to India" which will be distributed throughout the state as the elections draw near.

BRITISH GUIANA

The situation in British Guiana becomes more serious daily. The thought of British Guiana as a supply base for the Communist-led rebels of Northern Brazil should stimulate every thoughtful mind to awareness of an infinite peril. Dr. Joost Sluis and companions will be returning to this vital area very soon to fight passionately to preserve freedom for us all.

JAMAICA

A critical situation is developing in Jamaica which was recently visited by W. P. Strube and where a program of work has been commenced.

These are but a few illustrations of what we are doing in every corner of the world. Truly the sun never sets on the work of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade.

Dear Dr. Schwarz,

We are writing now to thank you for the wonderful, sacrificial work you have been doing to fight Communism. It seems almost impossible that just six months ago we were more worried about the Devilgrass in our Dichondra than the Communist in our State Dept. We are deeply and sincerely sorry for our neglect and we have taken, what we hope are, some concrete steps to rectify that situation.

Larry is a mechanical engineer and I am a retired musician with two beautiful babies, age 3 yrs. and 7 months. We became aware of our complete ignorance of the situation during your School of Anti-Communism at the Sports Arena in Los Angeles. We caught a couple of sessions on T.V. and became interested enough to attend the afternoon session on the final day. At that meeting we purchased a copy of "The Naked Communist", "Masters of Deceit" and your book "You Can Trust The Communists". The impact of those three books and the lectures at the school were enough to make us realize that now it was up to us. We took your theory to heart and have very seriously and thoroughly tried to educate ourselves so that we may, in a personal way, educate others.

We believe, with you, that education is the answer and we are enclosing a check for \$1000.00 to help you in setting up more schools across the country. We are particularly hopeful about your plans for the East Coast. Since this check represents a sacrificial sum in our income bracket we intend to frame it in the hope that it will convince any "Doubting Thomas" that we have indeed pledged our "lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor" to this task.

Good-bye for now and God bless you,
Marian and Larry Landers
8133 Garfield Ave.
Bell Gardens, Calif.

THE INTERNAL VERSUS THE EXTERNAL DANGER FROM COMMUNISM

Frequently we are asked whether the internal or external Communist threat presents the greatest danger. This is a false differentiation. It is like asking whether the water inside or outside the torpedoed ship is the more dangerous to its remaining afloat. There is one Communist danger. The internal and external threats are linked as the water in the ocean and the water inside the boat. To isolate the two shows lack of realism.

CONCLUSION

The battle rages. The fiercer the fight becomes, the more ammunition must be used. We are spending sums constantly as our program expands. We look forward to a period of growth throughout 1962. Following the Omaha Anti-Communism School, May 14-18, our eyes will be focused on Madison Square Garden where this summer we propose to launch the greatest anti-Communism campaign America has ever known. We are speechless with wonder at what God has enabled us to do. Our eyes grow dim and hearts melt as we think of the many friends we have made, the loyalty and love they have showered upon us, and the sacrifices they continue to make to enable us to carry on this work. We are confident that their friendship and sacrifice will increase during 1962 and that many new friends will be won. There can be no truce in this battle. Please send us the most generous contribution you can give. We promise to use it along with all the energy and devotion we have for our common cause, the defeat of merciless, atheistic Communism; the preservation of individual liberty, and the proclamation of the pure Gospel of God's love revealed in Christ and redemption to all mankind.

Yours very sincerely,

Fred Schwarz, President

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade



Dr. George Westcott and his son, Bob. Dr. Westcott is a surgeon in Ypsilanti, Michigan. He is a Vice President of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. He was a medical missionary in the Belgian Congo. He attends each school and faithfully records all the messages on tape for wider distribution.

WAKE UP!

It is imperative that Americans awaken; Be informed and take enlightened action, especially at the polls, and in letters to Congressmen, Senators, State Officials, newspaper and magazine editors, sponsors, etc. Knowledge + People + Action = Victory! To that end let us Live Freedom. Defend Freedom and Extend Freedom. We must have victory for Freedom.

Let us tell the whole world that Containment is not our goal! It is immoral to acquiesce to enslavement. Our Goal is Liberation - No American will rest at ease while millions of human beings are ruthlessly ground down in slavery!

Not world Communist Slavery by 1973, but world Victory for Freedom by 1965.

Unless we win this conflict there will be no profits, no security, no freedom, no survival!

Win it we must - Win it we will!
For in God is our trust.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

Rev. J. D. Colbert, Long Beach, California
E. L. Doorn, Long Beach, California
R. E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
F. C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
J. Sluis, M.D., San Francisco, California
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan

AUDITORS

Ernst and Ernst, Los Angeles, Calif.
Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, California



News Letter

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade
EDUCATION - EVANGELISM - DEDICATION

APRIL, 1962

DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ, EDITOR

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIF.

The Achilles Heel of Communism

Communism must come to power by deception. It must remain in power by force.

These are the twin imperatives under which Communism operates. An understanding of this gives a foundation for an effective program to halt the continuing Communist advance.

The reason Communism must operate within this framework is easy to understand. Human nature is tuned to freedom whereas Communism is the imposition of slavery.

The need of the human spirit for freedom is as basic as the need of the body for air. When air is readily available and the bodily need is supplied, there is little awareness of the need. Should the body be deprived of air, however, this need overwhelms all others. Everyone who has observed a sufferer from asthma fighting for adequate air through long nights will understand this.

American citizens enjoy an abundant measure of freedom. Consequently they take it for granted and are frequently unaware of its value. They tend to think that material and economic needs are dominant. If compelled to take a choice, however, the overwhelming majority would choose freedom with economic insecurity in preference to enslavement with economic needs supplied. Very few unemployed persons would willingly accept imprisonment because they would then be adequately supplied with food, clothing, and shelter. Few people have the ambition to be well-fed and well-dressed slaves.

Communism in power imposes universal slavery. The Communists themselves define their dictatorship as based on force, unrestricted by law. The Communist Party acquires a fearful monopoly of all political, economic, educational, judicial, military, and police power while every individual is isolated and impotent. A mature Communist dictatorship can control the food supply of every individual as by a faucet. In a similar manner it controls food for the mind and spirit. The enslavement that results is complete and beyond anything known in history. The only refuge for the slaves is to escape.

Flight from Communism

This accounts for the headlong flight from the Communist "paradise" wherever the slightest opportunity exists. Men tend to cling to their homes and cherished possessions to the bitter end. Natural calamities are usually insufficient to drive people from the land they love. Who can measure the heartache and terror that have driven the multiple millions of refugees to flee their homes in a Communist land?

Can we imagine what it would take to cause the average American citizen to gather together his family and most cherished possessions and on some moonless night flee by foot towards a distant border knowing that, when the border was reached, the chance of a successful passage across it was limited? There would be a plowed strip of ground surrounded by barbed wire, patrolled by angry and hungry dogs. There would be watch towers at regular intervals with search lights and guards armed with machine guns. Should the refugee be observed, he would be shot without mercy. Even if he succeeded in escaping across the border, no friends would await him; no home would be ready to embrace him; and his family would be



Dr. Schwarz answering phone calls KEAR, San Francisco. The station donated one hour of broadcasting time; four phones were kept busy until after the program went off the air. A large majority were sympathetic to the school.

unwelcome and embarrassing guests in a foreign land.

Wherever Communism is in power, people do this by the millions. No sane individual would willingly choose a manner of life that would compel him to do this. Communism must, therefore, conceal its true nature while it is striving to come to power. Once it is in power, it must erect impenetrable barriers to prevent the flight of its slaves.

The latest national monument to the hideous enslavement that Communism presents is the wall in Berlin. It cries to all mankind that Communism must come to power by deception and must remain in power by force.

A Program Against Communism

A rationale of effective anti-Communist action is provided. Where Communism is in power, the people are living under the rule of force. The only effective weapon against force is greater force. Any effective program in this situation is the responsi-

bility of the government. There is little that the individual can do as an individual.

There are many areas where Communism is in the process of coming to power, and deception is their dominant weapon. In these areas a program to spread knowledge

concerning the true nature and purposes of Communism can reap an abundant harvest. Thus, the giving of knowledge does not merely lay the foundation for an effective program, it is in large measure an effective program itself.

CRITICISM OF LACK OF PROGRAM

The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is frequently criticized on the score that it lacks an effective anti-Communism program. While the Crusade is by no means perfect, this particular criticism reveals the ignorance of the critic rather than the inadequacy of the Crusade. If a man is on the verge of buying a worthless oil stock from a very clever confidence operator, and he receives the information that the man offering him the stock is a well known criminal who has been convicted several times for selling worthless shares to other people, this knowledge will protect from the snare of the enemy. If the people of the world, who are being approached by the attractive Communist confidence man, know the ugly fate that has befallen others who have yielded to the blandishments of this clever but dishonest salesman, they will resist Communist seduction. The spreading of knowledge concerning the nature and history of Communism in the areas unconquered by the Communists is a most effective anti-Communism program.

The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is engaged in this task with energy and will. Within the United States the anti-Communism schools being conducted are reaping a large harvest. The response to the schools has surpassed by far anything we imagined possible. We are confident even greater things lie ahead as we go to Omaha and New York City. As we conduct more and more schools, we are learning by our mistakes and improving the efficiency of our program. The following statement of the **Premises, Purposes and Policies** of the schools of anti-Communism has been prepared:

Premises

1. Communism exists.
2. Communism is evil.
3. Communism proposes to conquer the world.
4. The dimensions of the Communist threat are alarming.
5. Past programs to restrain Communist advance have been inadequate.
6. Defensive programs alone will never prevail.
7. Both governmental and non-governmental action is necessary.
8. Such action must rest on adequate knowledge of the nature of Communism.
9. This knowledge should be possessed by every citizen who is a voter or potential voter.
10. Such knowledge must be used with devotion to the ideals of freedom.

When reading these premises, they appear so obvious it seems unnecessary to state them. It is something like stating that most babies have mothers or that the Pacific Ocean contains water. Deeper thought will reveal that many people do not really accept these premises. I have met many "well educated" people who are yet to be convinced on the existence of Communism. They believe that something like Communism exists but that it is so changeable and varied that we cannot know what it is and that we must begin afresh every day to work out from the Communist statements and programs the nature of Communism. They do not acknowledge the existence of a permanent underlying "theology" called Marxism-Leninism and that the apparent changes in Communism are simply consistent manifestations of this "theology".

Many are far from convinced that Communism is truly evil. They believe that it is a mixture of good and evil and that it will be possible to gradually eliminate the evil features so that it will become a benefit to mankind.

If they do acknowledge the necessity of anti-Communist programs, they assume that these programs are the sole responsibility of the government and that the individual citizen should keep out of it and mind his own business. They are convinced that the general public is too dumb to understand the problems Communism presents and that they should not be educated in the subject but that the entire question should be reserved to a few "super intellectuals" such as themselves. They thus unconsciously reveal the totalitarian mind. Although they profess devotion to democratic principles, they are fundamentally the enemies of true democracy. They believe in the rule of an "elite".

The anti-Communism schools are built upon the belief that government is the business of every citizen and that an informed voter will be a more effective citizen. Education concerning Communism is therefore presented for everyone. This is democracy at work.

Purposes

1. To instruct citizens in the philosophy, morality, organization, deceitful techniques and objectives of Communism.

2. To encourage the students to begin a continued program of study and applied citizenship to transform acquired knowledge into local, national and international programs which will be effective in the maintenance of freedom.

Purposes

The main objective of the schools is not to design specific programs but to create informed and dedicated people. The battle against Communism is a continuing battle. As new situations arise, new programs must be continually forged. Offensive programs must replace those which have thus far merely formed an ineffective defense. To do this the American people must be thoroughly informed concerning the nature and techniques of Communism and completely dedicated to the preservation of freedom. Communism has won its victories through dedicated people. They can be defeated by people equally dedicated to the task of preserving freedom under God.

Policies

1. To emphasize the nature and techniques of Communism as revealed in their own basic literature and by their past history.
2. To refrain from judging other organizations or individuals. However, the specific actions of organizations or individuals may be discussed in relation to the announced Communist purpose.
3. No national programs will be designed.
4. The school is non-political, non-sectarian and secular.
5. Academic freedom is granted to faculty members. Their interpretations and suggested programs are presented for consideration and are not to be regarded as the official interpretations and policies of the school.
6. No literature will be distributed promoting any organization not formally associated with the school.
7. No literature attacking other organizations or individuals will be distributed.
8. No petitions will be circulated nor programs of political action advocated.
9. All speakers and school personnel shall adhere to standards of courtesy and truth.

The policies have been forged on the anvil of experience. They are designed to prevent the schools being sidetracked from the central issues of Communism to secondary issues. They are not designed to eliminate all controversy. Today there is a horror in many minds of any speaker or subject that is controversial. On the



JAMAICA

Program: Success depends upon awakened, informed and dedicated people, exemplified by the above from the Seattle School (February 12-16).

other hand it is very doubtful whether any speech that is not controversial is worth making. If nobody can disagree with anything that is said, why say it? The purpose of the speech is to convince and persuade. Freedom is given to the speakers selected to express their convictions. Freedom is granted to the listeners to hear the views expressed, to relate them to the views expressed by others, and to form their own judgments. This is academic freedom at work. **The viewpoint expressed by every speaker is not necessarily the official policy of the school.** I am constantly amazed when the most articulate advocates of academic freedom revile the entire school because they disagree with a few statements by one or more speakers. If they disagree with the statements, they have the perfect right to advance alternate viewpoints. No one is preventing them from doing this. In the market place of ideas their explanations will find their true value.

The anti-Communism schools have recently been receiving wide publicity in the national press. Much of the publicity has been unfavorable and some of it viciously dishonest. Nevertheless, I am convinced it serves a good purpose. It directs the attention of intelligent people to the message, and we believe reason, logic and truth will then prevail.

British Guiana

The situation that was simmering in British Guiana suddenly started to boil. The government of Communist Cheddi Jagan introduced radical measures that would have effectively destroyed the business community of that country. The trade unions called a general strike. They were joined by the leadership of the opposing political parties, The People's National Congress and the United Force. Violence broke out leading to general rioting. Angry mobs, mostly Negro, burned stores of Indian merchants.

Jagan was forced to call upon British troops to preserve law and order. Thus for the second time British troops were compelled to intervene in internal Guianese affairs. The previous occasion was in 1953 when they moved to prevent revolutionary violence sponsored by the Communist Jagan and his associates. Nine years later



CANADA

they moved to protect this same group from the anger of the citizens of Georgetown. The wheel of fortune certainly takes strange turns.

The unfortunate occurrence focuses attention on the unstable situation in British Guiana and the inadvisability of granting independence in this situation. If the government of Britain retains authority in external affairs for a longer period, this should delay the Communist objective of transforming British Guiana into a Communist base in South America. This should provide time for the forces of freedom to unite in a program to defeat the Communist takeover. This is a test of the will, ability, understanding, and devotion of free men.

Andhra State

As we had been warned by Devanada Rao, the Communists in Andhra State made large gains. This is not the signal for despair but a challenge to more effective anti-Communist education. The entire team of the Indian Christian Crusade was hard at work explaining to the Indian people the atheistic core and the deceitful nature of Communism. They are worthy of our continued and increased support.

Hawaii Maunaolu College

Maunaolu College is sending two (2) of her students to attend the Hawaii School commencing on February 26 in Honolulu. These young men are being sponsored by the Economics section at Maunaolu College. They are Mr. Michael Broderick, a Honolulu man, and Mr. Daniel Ngirairiki from the Trust Territory of the Pacific from the island of Koror in the Palau District.

During the fall semester the class used Dr. Fred Schwarz's book, *You Can Trust the Communists—etc.*, as a supplementary text. As a result they were so impressed that the class bought twenty (20) copies to be given to friends with the following note attached—"If this book impresses you as much as it did me, I hope you will give this or a like copy to a friend". As part of the semester's work each student was required to write a term paper on Dialectical Materialism. I am enclosing a



INDIA



"Translation reads: **"TWO FACES" — "Come over to our side . . . leave the stupid Capitalist side and enjoy the glories of OUR Paradise."**

India

The India elections have been held and show that the Communists are making progress. There can be no relaxation in the ideological battle against them. The rotary press in Kerala, India, is now going full blast. A unique achievement is the production of an illustrated anti-Communist magazine of the comic book type in the language of the people.

The Crusade was happy to donate \$5,000 for this project.

The front-piece is shown above.

few samples of the students' papers to show Dr. Schwarz the knowledge these sophomore college students have of the subject. A far cry from pseudo-intellectuals in other institutions of higher learning.

Truth vs. Falsehood and the Attorney-General

Of all the reactions by individuals to the San Francisco Bay Region School of Anti-Communism, the most amazing was that of Attorney General Stanley Mosk. The Attorney General is the officer of the state entrusted with the administration of justice. Of all state officials he would be expected to be impartial, unbiased and objective in his judgments and restrained in his expression of them. Nevertheless, he launched an unprovoked attack upon the school and inferred that its administrators were "patriots for profit", thus casting a shadow on the character of some of the finest men in the San Francisco Bay area. His charges were answered by the financial chairman, Mr. Dunlap Clark, who is a retired bank president. On the television program I invited Mr. Mosk to name the individuals who were receiving profit from the school and offered to appear before him or any investigators he named in public or private to answer any questions they had. I also invited him to appear at the school and make his charges before those in attendance and also before the television audience. He did not accept this invitation but, after the school was over, he appeared on Television Station KTVU, Channel 2, Monday, February 5, and made the following statement:

Coming from an Attorney General, this is a truly remarkable statement. Where he is quoting figures officially provided by the Crusade, they are correct. People would infer that he discovered by brilliant investigation the donations made to the Southern California School of Anti-Communism. The truth is that he took them from the published audit. In keeping with our custom, the Crusade funds are audited and published. We are proud of the confidence of our friends and the growth of our work. The funds entrusted to our care are invested most effectively in the battle for freedom. In a recent letter we outlined recent special expenditures in the vicinity of \$200,000.

One would expect Mr. Mosk to be accurate in his figures. Where he obtained the figure of "\$100,000 from Philadelphia" I have no idea. I ask Mr. Mosk to justify this sum. Imagination apparently works strange tricks.

I invite Mr. Mosk to attend the next School of Anti-Communism we conduct in California and to base his charges upon knowledge, not prejudice.

Often we win friends among those who investigate even when they are prejudiced in advance. Many of our critics have believed the false information they have received. Nevertheless, their natural honesty suggests they investigate for themselves. One such individual is the pastor of the Piedmont Community Church, Piedmont California. While he retains certain reservations concerning the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade and our methods, his report is basically honest and we appreciate this sincerely. We do not object to criticism. We realize that perfection is still a long way off. All we ask is that our critics employ the truth as the foundation for their judgments.

ATTORNEY GENERAL STANLEY MOSK

Television Station KTVU, Channel 2
Monday, February 5, 1962, 10:15 P.M.

MR. MOSK: I said the Crusade was not a school but a promotion, and was challenged to prove my point or to apologize. I will prove the point.

The sessions have not been organized as a school under the laws of any city or county and none of the alleged instructors have teaching credentials issued by the State of California. Thus, legally, this could not qualify as a school.

That this is a promotion is indicated by the fantastic economic nature of the movement. Just listen to these verified figures. For the 90 days following June 30, 1961, the so-called Crusade took gross receipts in Los Angeles alone in the sum of \$311,253. It expended \$96,496 in rent, pay to its speakers, advertising, printing, and so forth, leaving a net profit of \$214,757. This is indeed big business; nearly a quarter of a million dollars net in 90 days. At that rate, there would be a million dollars a year in just one city.

No one is told, except in generalities, what is happening to the Oakland profits or to the \$100,000 taken out of Philadelphia; the \$40,000 taken out of Phoenix, and so on, city after city.

No wonder this whole movement has been called "Patriotism for Profit". Those who attended the meetings received a Schwarz price list. If an individual bought one of each available tape and one of each booklet, it would cost him \$689.10. There is a presumption in the eyes of these promoters that anyone who fails to buy all this material is uninformed and perhaps unpatriotic. The theme of these entrepreneurs of indignation is that American policy with respect to Communism is all wrong and that in many instances the policies are implemented by men whose loyalty is suspect.

They tell us we are losing the Cold War. Orators of the radical-right dwell longingly upon such topics as Cuba and Red China, and they say, "Isn't it awful!" But have you ever heard these men describe the tremendous bastion of freedom which we have helped to construct in the common-market countries of Western Europe? Have they told the stories of intense and sustained effort made by the domestic Communist Party to win over minority-group Americans, and how these Americans have completely spurned the siren call of Communism to remain steadfastly loyal to America? Do they tell of the steady diminution of the strength and influence of the Communist Party in the United States?

And when they talk about Berlin, do they point out that the flow of refugees is from Communism to freedom, and not vice versa; that it is freedom, not Communism, which has "laid aholt" on the hearts and minds of these people, and that it is freedom for which they risk their very lives?

Let's discuss patriotism. The orators of the radical-right have tried to pre-empt the term "patriotism." It reminds me of the time that we almost let the Communists pre-empt the term "peace."

Is it patriotic to demand that the Chief Justice of the United States be impeached? Is it patriotic to sow dissension by insinuating that some of the very highest leaders in the United States are disloyal? Is it patriotic to abuse free and open debate by heckling and shouting and hooting? Is it patriotic to deride Democracy by calling it a perennial fraud? Does this help America or hurt America?

Many good people have written to me and asked, "How can I fight Communism? Are there any alternatives to these promotions?" Of course there are. There are just as many alternatives as there are free men. Each individual must be more than anti-Communist. He must find for himself through our legitimate institutions how he can constructively serve America and liberty and Democracy. Let us turn aside from these shrill-voiced apostles of despair. The leading anti-Communist is not to be found among them. He is to be found in the White House. He is the President of the United States of America. Every President of the United States.

In these difficult times, let us rally to his support and to the support of our Government, our churches, our schools, our universities, where these defeatists sow dissension. Let them reap a reaffirmation of faith in our free institutions. The radical-rightist suggests defeatism in his very slogan, "I'd rather be dead than Red." The thoughtful American responds, "I intend to be alive and free."

JACK PICKETT ANSWERS

Following the furor created in San Francisco, Jack Pickett, Editor and Business Manager of the California Farmer, 83 Stevenson Street, San Francisco, California, February 17, produced an editorial. He writes:

"We have decided in our own mind that the time has come to stand up and be counted. It seems to us that too many people are being cowardly about their label. We refer to the label of left wing, right wing, middle of the road.

"For the past four nights we have been glued to our TV set watching Dr. Fred C. Schwarz conduct his Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. If Schwarz represents the right wing, we gladly accept the label.

"Now, we do not expect all our readers to agree with us on this matter but then again we never ask that you agree with

us 100 per cent. We do have one request—if you are going to tackle us on this problem, we ask that you listen to Schwarz and make your evaluation out of actual contact with the man and his school.

"After listening to Schwarz intently, we have been really intrigued at the source of some of the criticism. For the life of us, we cannot see any harm to the project Schwarz has undertaken. On the other hand we wonder what motivates the people who attack a man who is dedicated to fighting Communism.

"We just wonder how many people felt as annoyed as we did at the Attorney General for the way he attacked Dr. Schwarz.

"Taking a stand on the right, middle or left is becoming quite an emotional issue. We have decided in our own mind that if we err, we want our error to be in right field and not in left field."

Thank you,
Jack Pickett

The Daily Review

• • • SERVING SOUTHERN ALAMEDA COUNTY • • •

DELMAR NELSON
Managing Editor

LEONA WARD
Associate Editor

Page 12

HAYWARD, CALIFORNIA, MONDAY, FEBRUARY 5, 1962

Editorials

Anti-Red Work Continues

BRAVE, not slave.

This is one of the key thoughts left by a top speaker who addressed the Bay Region School of Anti-Communism, just concluded at the Oakland Auditorium.

Brave, not slave.

Leaving behind the wisps of controversy which no doubt heightened interest in the school, the hundreds of dedicated persons who attended the sessions to gain more knowledge of the enemy now are better prepared to continue the assault on Communism.

Books on Communism sold by the hundreds, tapes of the speeches by such authorities as W. Cleon Skousen, Herbert Philbrick, Rep. Walter Judd, Sen. Thomas Dodd, and Dr. Fred C. Schwarz will be taken back to homes, clubs and all sorts of group activities for study.

The knowledge gained and refreshed will make the week-long sessions a continuing source of inspiration long after the school faculty has departed temporarily from the scene.

Other thousands who watched the nightly television shows from the school, in truth, also got some education. They heard the opinions of top-flight speakers on the prime topics of our day and world.

The viewers could make up their own minds on the subject matter and presentation.

It was a school in every true sense of the word. Information was imparted to audience who listened of their own free will, free to evaluate and accept or reject ideas advanced by the faculty.

There was the promise of more to come. Plans are being made by the sponsoring citizens steering committee to have another School of Anti-Communism in the summer, probably at the Cow Palace.

The subject of the school — anti-communism — will be brought again and again to the attention of the American public who, in increasing numbers, are showing an eagerness to learn.

Mosk's Flight With Fancy

ATTORNEY Gen. Stanley Mosk's charge of "fly-by-night" against the School of Anti-Communism must be viewed in its true perspective of political hoakum.

His implication that the school's backers were interested mostly in fleecing the public, gathering in all the money they could and slipping off like petty thieves in the night is rather shabby when examined closely.

Right in the middle of the citizens group sponsoring the school were Alameda County Dist. Atty. Frank Coakley and Alameda County Sheriff Jack Gleason.

As chief law enforcer of the State of California, shouldn't Mosk, in doing his minimum duty, pounce on legal wrong or investigate possible fraud if he has reason to believe it exists.

Mosk didn't pounce. Why?

It's clear that Mosk was talking in the main role he has played as attorney general, that of a vocal political spokesman for the Democrat Party.

The attorney general had questioned the finances of the school and its chief schoolmaster Dr. Fred Schwarz. The attorney general was invited to look at the books. He declined.

It doesn't take much to figure out why he declined.

It would seem reasonably clear that the district attorney and the sheriff already would have determined what kind of company they were keeping on the steering committee.

And the last night of the school's television sessions the district attorney sat on the speaker's platform as the attorney general again was invited to put up or shut up.

Just who is "fly-by-night?"

Fresh Off the Press

YOU CAN TRUST THE COMMUNISTS

...to do exactly as they say? Find out why...in this fascinating, true history that gives you the inside facts on how Communism affects you...and tells you what to do about it

"I am sure that if there were any doubts as to the aggressive nature of the communist system, these were dispelled by your vivid description of the philosophy of the world described in outline by the author, Mosley."
—Wendell G. Bush, Major General, USAF
"I am certain the book has secured a wonderful place in the hearts of all who read it. It is a book that will make you a better citizen of the land, and I believe it is going to be a landmark in the history of the anti-communist movement."
—Daily Chronicle

Many clubs, organizations, and business firms have recently started Americanism and Anti-Communism study discussion groups using this book as their study guide. The response to these study groups has been amazing! The public is gravely concerned and anxious to learn more about this threat to our way of life. A number of groups are reselling the book to the general public and to the firms and industries in the locale.

Prentice-Hall has just announced that they will publish a 50¢ paper bound edition of "YOU CAN TRUST THE COMMUNISTS". For quantity prices contact our office, 124 E. First St., Long Beach, California.

Omaha, May 7-11

Omaha is the city in which we anticipate one of the very finest anti-Communism schools we have yet held. The dates will be May 7-11. A fine committee of outstanding citizens is being formed to sponsor the school. Those desiring further information concerning this school or participation in it, write to Mrs. Truman Wood, 5410 Seward Street, Omaha 4, Nebraska.

IMPORTANT NOTICE

When you change your address please notify the office of CACC as soon as possible. Use a standard government change-of-address card, or a post card. Be sure to give your old address as it appears on this issue & your new address. Mail to: CHRISTIAN ANTI-COMMUNISM CRUSADE, 124 East First Street, Long Beach 2, California

February 28, 1962

THUNDER ON THE RIGHT

Dear Bill:

My confidence in my judgment of character is severely shaken. I have seen the CBS Reports television program "Thunder on the Right" and it did what so many of my friends warned me it would do. Whenever they warned me to be careful, I replied that I had met and talked with you and that, if the presentation was not objective and fair, I was the world's worst judge of character. I consider the program the most effective forgery by film I have ever seen.

When you first contacted me, I told you that I would cooperate fully if the desire was to be objective and factual but that I had no interest if conclusions had already been reached and selective material was required to illustrate those conclusions. You assured me this was not the case. Apparently the decision had already been made that we were an extremist right wing organization and should be thus reported. When the decision was made to concentrate on me as a pitchman, I do not know.

I am happy to see that you were not the major commentator. I would like to think that your responsibility was limited. As far as I am concerned, the only honest portion of the entire film as it relates to me was the part where you questioned me concerning the accusation that our anti-Communism schools gave indoctrination, not education.

I was presented in the film in various scenes. As I recall them, they were:

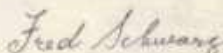
1. Selling books.
2. Bragging about the results of the Los Angeles school.
3. Talking about taking an offering. No hint of the purpose of the offering was given anywhere. Apparently this may have destroyed the image it was desired to create.
4. Teaching how to spell "dialectical".
5. Speaking via television to the students of the high schools in the area. It is my impression that the message I was heard giving was not the message I gave on this occasion. Could you let me know if this is correct as I do not wish to misjudge.
6. Answering your question concerning education or indoctrination.

Nowhere was there any intelligent presentation of the message which consumes the great majority of the time at the schools. This I consider basic dishonesty.

In spite of this, I am glad that the program was presented. I am hopeful that I will be able to secure a copy of the film and utilize it as an example of the use of fine techniques for dishonest purposes.

If I have been harsh in my judgments, I hope you will enlighten me concerning any facts of which I am unaware.

Yours very sincerely,



Fred Schwarz
President
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

FCS/ed

CBS REPORTS



Bill Leonard left, and crew, St. Petersburg, shot tens of thousands of feet of film covering every phase and every session from which only fractional excerpts were used for CBS Report, Thunder on the Right.

The President
CBS Television
485 Madison Avenue
New York City, New York

February 28, 1962

Sir:

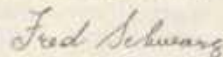
I viewed your program "Thunder on the Right" with astonishment tinged with reluctant admiration. I consider it the most effective "forgery by film" I have seen. By the process of selection and elimination, an entirely false picture of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade and my message was presented.

The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade was classified as an extremist right wing organization. No evidence was submitted for this classification. The message of the Crusade was completely ignored. The practical worldwide projects of the Crusade for which the offerings are received were not even mentioned.

I apply for equal time on your television stations to dispel the false image you created.

Could the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade purchase a 16 MM film presentation of the program? I would like to see it at our anti-Communism schools to illustrate great technical proficiency in the service of dishonesty.

Yours very sincerely,



Fred Schwarz
President
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

FCS/ed

P.S. I have enclosed a copy of this letter to the Federal Communications Commission, Washington, D.C.

HONEST AND DISHONEST CRITICISMS

A Candid Commentary Printed "in toto" from a Pastoral Letter

The most difficult thing in the world is to try to look at a thing which runs against established perspectives and prejudices with a fair mind.

The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is a case in point. In my mind this whole business has been suspect from the time I first heard of it. It disturbed me to find that some of our most intelligent people were taking serious interest in this business.

But I resolved to make my own study of the matter.

Although eight prominent religious leaders, whose integrity is beyond question, had sent a strong word of caution to the constituency of their churches, I wanted to make my own evaluation. I became a little dubious that the leaders had done their homework with their usual thoroughness. And I noted that the articles in the paper that spoke condemnation of the crusade were notoriously lacking in careful documentation. Everything seemed to be couched in hunches and generalities. Not much to go on.

Therefore, last week, I took time to do some thinking on my own about this school. I went to a press conference, where it was supposed the eight religious leaders were to talk to Dr. Schwarz. They did not appear for reasons which I would not question. They had no obligation to respond to this sort of interchange; but in any case I didn't learn much in that situation. Then I listened to a discussion on television on Friday evening, January 26th. The following morning I went to a breakfast where Dr. Schwarz was the principal speaker. He outlined the objectives of the Anti-Communism School. On Saturday evening I had an hour of conversation with Dr. Schwarz. Monday evening I went to the Oakland Municipal Auditorium and heard Dr. Schwarz and Congressman Walter Judd. Following the evening meeting, I drove Dr. Judd to the San Francisco Airport.

My attitude as of this moment is that the critics of the Anti-Communism School have drawn their conclusions without having studied the situation fairly. Dr. Schwarz is not of the John Birch society stripe. He is an intelligent man, with a fine sense of humor. He is a little too ready to strike out at his opponents with blanket declarations of their unworthiness, but he has had provocations that would make any spirited man react. He may get over his tendency to equate his position with the persecution that Christ endured. I don't know exactly what an opportunist is, but I must say in fairness that I do not think Dr. Schwarz is that! He is a showman. (How could he undertake such a business if he weren't!) Undoubtedly he has developed a deep personal involvement in the Crusade, but I suppose that anyone who starts any kind of an organization—business, social, religious, educational—can be said to be deeply involved in the welfare of his brainchild.

Personally, I have no taste for the hoop-de-la that surrounds this sort of mass program. But the political rally atmosphere of the School should not cause us to draw hasty conclusions. Dr. Schwarz is a teacher, and an able one. The build-up for the school, which has some distasteful qualities to all of us refined people (that includes me!) is not part of the mood of the teaching program itself. Dr. Schwarz knows his subject and he makes his listeners do some brainwork as he analyzes Communist aims and intentions.

In a half a dozen opportunities to sense the spirit of the Crusade, I have found no evidence of a desire to turn neighbor against neighbor in suspicion and mistrust. If that should occur as a direct or indirect intention of this program, as the week progresses, I would renounce the whole program with all the vigor I could summon. One of the reasons, I am sure, that many disapprove of the program is that some of the supporters of the Crusade seem to have an ability to project suspicion and distrust of American for American. I have met and talked to a few who are convinced that the University of California is almost completely peopled by Communists, that all foreign aid is a direct result of Communist success in getting us to bleed ourselves poor by giving away all our money, who are sure that everything which smacks of what is derisively called "do-goodism" is a capitulation resulting from the softening-up process that the Communists have been carrying on in our midst. With such thinking I have no sympathy.

I do not understand what motivates men to go on this sort of a campaign, but that isn't the point. Personal judgments concerning motives are rarely valid. I do not think that the United States is about to capitulate to Communism from within, and I do not think Dr. Schwarz believes this. But who can doubt the gravity of the contest that confronts us? I dare say that the Anti-Communism School will cause some serious thinking about the nature of the greatest threat to peace and freedom of the twentieth century.

I do not feel that the person who does not attend or support the school should be thought of as suspect—nor vice versa. The one who does not attend may have his own ways of studying and contending with Communism.

My own taste doesn't run in the direction of "mass evangelism" of this sort. I'm not much for cheering, hissing and clapping at public meetings.

Any person who is willing to expose himself to this business can learn something from the program: no doubt about that. He can learn while at the same time criticizing particular perspectives and disagreeing with various interpretations. He can, obviously, take vigorous exception to the whole business.

I don't respond much to the "anti" attitude. I do not like the idea of establishing anti-Communism week in the cities.

I certainly do not believe that everyone who disagrees with Dr. Schwarz is anti-Christ.

I suspect that there are some who might attend all the sessions of the School and conclude that there is something sinister in it. I have not found this sinister quality (although I expected to). The leaders of the school seem to have a purpose quite other than discord and disruption. I have felt some of this tendency in the response of some of the people who have been stirred by the program. This, I believe, is the basis of much of the opposition to the Crusade.

In our free society we can afford to take a good look at a program of this sort without hysteria. I do not intend to go to every session, but I shall view a few more of the programs, either on TV or at the auditorium.

I shall not join the Crusade, as I would join the Church. But I shall see what there is to be learned from those who may have more reason than I to know the nature of the Communist threat.

Paul W. Yinger

In contrast to Pastor Yinger's commentary is the incredible continuing dishonesty of The Rev. Martin Goslin, Pastor of the Congregational Church, 6th at University, Seattle 1, Washington. Below is a letter that he sent to Mrs. Marshall of Seattle:

"Dear Mrs. Marshall:

"I do not wish to contradict you, or change your mind—since from your attitude I know I could do neither successfully. But I would like to point out two factors which cannot be held in any doubt.

"First: Fred Schwarz's school was announced to Seattle by a letter sent thru the mail to many thousands. This letter opens with a quotation from General George Van Horn Moseley. It is a high-sounding quote. But do you know who Gen. Moseley was? No, I am sure you do not. Dr. Schwarz knew, but figured we would all forget. General Moseley is the only American General ever condemned before the House Un-American Activities Committee for being out-and-out Fascist. He was directly connected with the German American Bund and discredited in 1940. He died a year or so ago. This is the kind of Patriotism to which Schwarz calls us.

"Secondly, Fred Schwarz says he is not familiar with the John Birch Society. He has been a student and teacher in the Harding College set-up in Searcy, Ark. and a fellow teacher and lecturer with Robert Welch on countless occasions. He and Mr. Beagley and Benson and numerous other known "Birchers" have been together on Boards of various "Front" organizations for many years. If Schwarz "knows little" about the Birch Society he is a very stupid man. His membership cannot be proven since the list is a dark secret and so intended to be as were all Fascist organizations. I think you might look a little farther—but I have no hope you will.

(Continued on Next Page)

"As regards the churches and religion. I find that those who take no part in the former and have little of the latter are quite likely to do a lot of shouting about both.

"Of course the F.B.I. may be suspect by you, but J. Edgar Hoover has said that there is neither Communism nor Communists among the Churches—despite the charges of fundamental Baptist evangelists like Schwarz or Hargis who you may follow.

"It is also interesting to note that not one incident of any malicious defacing of Church property occurred in Seattle until the week after both Schwarz and Welch came to town. Since then, churches along Broadway and in W. Seattle have had bulletin boards smeared with paint. We do not feel that either man would condone this, but the radical fringe they stir up does commit such acts. It is good to know who some of this radical fringe is—for they flood the mails with letters and make all sorts of anonymous phone calls—usually filthy, profane and threatening.

"This is, in brief, the kind of thing that you and Mrs. Brown seem to like, and it is nice to know at least how two women in our community stand. I hope I have not bored you".

Sincerely,

Martin L. Goslin

MY COMMENTS

I have seldom seen so many incorrect statements in such a short epistle. I will mention a few of them:

1. The letter containing the quotation from General George Van Horn Moseley was sent out without my knowledge or participation.
2. I had never heard of Van Horn Moseley.
3. I have never met Robert Welch.
4. As far as I know, I have never appeared on a faculty with him at Harding College.
5. I am a member of the board of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade and of the board of no other organization within the United States.

I could go on but this is enough. What crimes are committed in the name of Christianity!

CONCLUSION

An effective technique in warfare is to divert the enemy into an area where he can do little to achieve his objective. We must never forget the objective of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, and we must beware of efforts made to divert us into other fields. The enemy is the world Communist conspiracy with its godless philosophy and its program of human enslavement. We must focus our attention upon this enemy. Our motivating power must continue to be the love of Christ shed abroad in our hearts.

To successfully achieve our goal, we need continual guidance from God and increasing endowment of His love and the support of many thousands of citizens and Christians dedicated to the survival of freedom. As the attacks of the enemy become more vicious and varied, we are confident of the sustaining grace of our heavenly Father and the increasing generous support of His earthly children. May I count on you as a loyal friend and co-worker?

Yours very sincerely,
Fred Schwarz

President, Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

Inside: Registered at U.S.D. as a newspaper
1962 Calendar
Nyerere - Champion of Unity

Our Africa



One of the most effective magazines in all Africa is entitled "Our Africa" and is produced largely by Africans themselves. It is a Christian magazine but takes a firm Anti-Communist stand because the editor, Don Smith, realizes Communism is not merely godless but is actively anti-God. It is doing a superb work in a most difficult situation. The Crusade was happy to donate an urgently needed \$5,500 to enable this magazine to carry on, and we are now making regular contributions to the support of its workers.

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

- Dr. James D. Colbert, Long Beach, Calif.
- E. L. Doorn, Long Beach, California
- R. E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
- F. C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
- J. Sluis, M.D., San Francisco, California
- W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas
- G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan

AUDITORS

- Ernst and Ernst, Los Angeles, California
- Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson, Alhambra, California



P.O. BOX 890
124 E. FIRST ST.
LONG BEACH, CALIF.
HFBmk 7-0941

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

EDUCATION - EVANGELISM - DEDICATION

May, 1962

Dear Friend:

In the life of every man and movement there comes a time when a choice must be made. We have made a choice which will profoundly affect the entire future work of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade and can affect the future of mankind.

Following the Midwest School of Anti-Communism to be held in Omaha, Nebraska, May 7 - 11, we will concentrate upon New York City and its environs and conduct an Anti-Communism School in Madison Square Garden this summer.

New York has been chosen for many reasons. It is the headquarters of the National and International Communications media that exercise enormous influence on the thinking of the people of America and the world. It is the home of the Television and Radio Networks, the Wire Services, and the National Magazines. Although they have combined to present a false image of our Crusade as an "Extremist Right Wing Organization" and have deceived millions, we will meet this challenge by granting the people of the East an opportunity to hear and to see for themselves.

New York is the Headquarters of the United Nations and thousands of the leaders of other nations receive their impressions of America from the press and news media of New York. WHAT A HARVEST FOR FREEDOM CAN BE REAPED AS WE REACH THESE PEOPLE WITH THE TRUTH.

New York is the National Headquarters of the Communist Party of America.

Within a short radius of the center of New York there are 500 Colleges and Universities. I have already been asked to speak and debate at a number of these.

New York abounds with many national minorities. It contains more Jews than the State of Israel, more Italians than Rome, more Irish than Dublin, and 800,000 of its inhabitants speak Spanish.

It is truly the City of Promise but giants lurk in the pathway.

The difficulties to be overcome are awesome. Barriers of prejudice and ignorance must be smashed; the fearful must be reassured; the misinformed enlightened; workers must be recruited and organized and a strategic plan developed. Our enemies are confident that our program will prove to be a fiasco. We must not fail.

OFFICERS:

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., President	W. P. Strube, Jr., Vice-President
James D. Colbert, Vice-President	George W. Westcott, M.D., Vice-President
	Ella Doorn, Secretary

Work has already commenced. The opening rally was held in Manhattan Center on Friday, April 13. The audience of 3,000 was made up of friends, neutrals, and foes. The latter included the Neo Nazis, calling themselves the National Renaissance Party. They picketed the meeting and distributed literature describing me as a "Phony Jewish Conservative" and the enemy of Gentile Patriots. I am proud to be the recipient of their hate. A man may be judged by his enemies as well as by his friends. At one stage during the meeting eggs were thrown and a good dry-cleaning job on my suit was ruined. Most of the crowd were enthusiastic and expressed great eagerness for a New York School and a willingness to support it.

The entire project is exceedingly expensive. This is due to both the direct and the indirect costs. These indirect costs are due to my energies being taken from other meetings which provide the financial support to carry on the varied Crusade program.

In the past our work has been financed primarily from offerings received at rallies throughout the nation. At least \$20,000.00 per month has been received from this source. This stream has now dried up as we concentrate all our energies on the promotion of the New York School. The needs of our many projects continue.

The reserves accumulated from our previous schools, particularly the Southern California School of Anti-Communism, are seriously depleted. The false statements of Attorney General Mosk, widely circulated by the press, have apparently convinced many that our financial resources are adequate. In any case the contributions received through the mail have seriously declined during recent months.

All this adds up to one thing: We need your financial support and we need it now.

If we are to give the New York Crusade the concentrated attention it must have to make it successful, we must be free from the need to travel over the country to raise routine support essential to the success of our work.

You can have a personal part in this New York venture. Your vote for it can be expressed with your check or your dollars.

This is the hour of need. Can we count you as one of the team?

FROM NEW YORK LET THE RIVER OF FREEDOM FLOW FOR ALL MANKIND.

Your friend,

A handwritten signature in blue ink that reads "Fred Schwarz". The script is cursive and fluid, with the first letters of "Fred" and "Schwarz" being capitalized and prominent.

Fred Schwarz



P.O. BOX 890
124 E. FIRST ST.
LONG BEACH, CALIF.
HEMlock 7-0941

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

EDUCATION - EVANGELISM - DEDICATION

DEAR FRIEND:

I had already composed a letter relating the enormous difficulties we are meeting in New York City, but the last few days have brought two major victories so I have destroyed that letter with its gloom and discouragement to write one which will convey, I hope, a little of the confidence and enthusiasm which I now feel.

We had anticipated problems and difficulties in New York City, but we did not really understand the magnitude of the obstacles that would confront us. These had to be experienced to be believed. New York was a city of bigotry, boycott and fear. In this city it was considered in many quarters un-American to be an unashamed Christian. If a businessman dared to stand with us, he was faced with the threat of economic boycott and financial strangulation. Many who agreed wholeheartedly with our methods and ministry were immobilized by fear of economic and social ostracism. The climax was reached when we found that we were boycotted by the television industry. It was impossible for us to buy any time on any television station in New York City to present a message against Communism.

This has now changed. Television Station WOR, Channel 9, agreed to present our programs, and to have me appear -- Sunday June 17th, Wednesday the 20th and Saturday the 23rd, at 9:30 P.M., 9:00 P.M., and 8:00 P.M. respectively. In addition we were visited by a reporter from the New York Times and that world famous newspaper printed an accurate and sympathetic article.

It is instructive to consider how this situation developed and how the boycott was broken. In the early stages the opposition was in the shadows operating in semi-secret. Private meetings were held where innuendo and slander was passed from group to group and plans were laid to organize and extend the boycott. I tried to meet with critics and opponents to answer any charges they might have but I was singularly unsuccessful. I called on the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith for help but was refused the courtesy of an interview with the officers.

Bill Buckley, editor of the National Review, learned something of the situation that existed. With courage and eloquence he wrote an editorial entitled "The Impending Smear of Dr. Fred Schwarz." This drew some of the opposition into the open. On June 5, Mr. Arnold Forster, civil rights director of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, spoke to the 110th annual convention of District 1 of B'nai B'rith. He made a vicious attack on Bill Buckley and myself. His venom was surpassed by his inaccuracy. His statements revealed either a most profound ignorance or a vicious dishonesty.

OFFICERS:

Fred C. Schwarz, M.D., President	W. P. Strube, Jr., Vice-President
James D. Colbert, Vice-President	George W. Westcott, M.D., Vice-President
	Ella Doorn, Secretary

I was delighted when this article appeared as it brought some of the opposition into the open where it could be met and answered. The New York Herald Tribune published my letter of reply. Bill Buckley took his powerful pen and in superlative fashion devastated the opposition. There is now a rising tide of interest, enthusiasm and knowledge, so with confidence we anticipate an overflowing rally at Madison Square Garden on June 28, and an outstanding school of Anti-Communism in Carnegie Hall, August 27-31.

I have two special requests to make to our friends across the country who have stood by so loyally through these difficult days:

1. Come to New York and attend the Anti-Communism School, August 27-31, if it is humanly possible.
2. Continue to give us the financial support that is so urgently needed.

The eyes of the nation and the world are upon us. A successful school can achieve miracles for freedom. There are many across the country who could take a vacation in New York City at this time and thus combine service with personal enjoyment. If you know of any friends who could possibly attend, please write and urge them to do so.

The financial response to my original letter requesting your support was outstanding. Approximately \$30,000 was contributed. This is the greatest response we have received from any letter. It does not go very far, however, when measured along side the expenses with which we are confronted. We will spend more than \$20,000 during this coming week alone, in newspapers, television and printing. Meetings held to date have proved very costly.

When the record is written, it will chronicle the greatest victory for freedom experienced. The harvest will be abundant. Meanwhile we depend upon your continued support.

I consider myself privileged beyond measure to have your confidence and partnership in this project so difficult yet exhilarating and vital to the survival of freedom. As we courageously face the enemy, trust in God and work with all our strength, we shall not fail.

Your Christian Friend,

Fred Schwarz

Fred Schwarz

President

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

P.S. The New York Daily News, the newspaper with the largest circulation in the United States, on Monday June 18 published a magnificent editorial commending our program and the book, "You Can Trust the Communists" and advised people to beware of the smears. This is VICTORY NUMBER THREE. We expect many more.



News Letter

Christian Anti-Communism Crusade
EDUCATION - EVANGELISM - DEDICATION

AUGUST, 1962

DR. FRED C. SCHWARZ, EDITOR

BOX 890, LONG BEACH 1, CALIF.

Who is Winning the War?

"Whom the gods wish to destroy they first make mad" — Tolstoi

I was reminded of this famous statement by the great Russian novelist and philosopher as I sat in the lounge of a beautiful home and discussed the present world situation with a charming, well-educated, and highly-successful businessman. He expressed the belief that the Communist tide was now receding and no evidence apparently could shake this conviction. Typical of his argument was his interpretation of the Communist conquest of Cuba.

Incredible as it may sound, he argued that it was really a good thing for the Western World that the Communists had conquered Cuba because it provided a living example of the horror which Communism imposes once it is in power. He was confident that this example of Communism in action would cause the other nations of the Western Hemisphere to turn from it in disgust and revulsion.

I was somewhat taken aback as this was the first time I had heard the Communist conquest of Cuba interpreted as a victory for the free world. I endeavored to point out, that although Cuba was a mere ninety miles from the coast of the United States, it could not be seen by the naked eye from any other country. Mere observation would not reveal the regime of fear and hunger that existed. The heart sobs of the political prisoners languishing in the jails could not be heard, and the look of anguish of the parent betrayed to the Communist secret police by his own child could not be seen. I suggested that the attitudes of the people of Latin America toward Castro and Cuba was determined not by the evidence of their own eyes but by the reports they received through the channels of communication. **No man's judgment is any better than his information** and like Communists everywhere the Cubans have a very effective propaganda program utilizing radio, magazines, newspapers and books with great effect.

The frightening thing was that this highly-educated, cultured, patriotic, and successful American businessman was able to overlook such matters as the possible use of Cuba as a missile base for an attack on the United States, its use as a military supply base for revolutionary guerrilla forces in all other countries of Latin America; its use as a diplomatic center to finance the subversion of non-Communist governments, and its organization and training of professional revolutionaries from other countries. The puzzling question is,

"Why was this man not concerned about these things?"

His attitude to the Communist takeover of British Guiana was similar. He said he believed that British Guiana would have a short period of Communist dictatorship and, when the Guianese people discovered what Communism is by experience, they would then cast it out. He apparently had no concern that British Guiana in Communist hands would serve as a military supply base for the Communist revolutionary forces in neighboring Venezuela and Brazil.

If the attitude of this man was unusual, we might shrug our shoulders and say we have always had such incurable optimists in our midst. When such a man represents a strong segment of the educated community, possibly even the dominant segment, the nation is in desperate peril. No ship was ever yet saved from sinking by the refusal of the crew to admit that it was in danger until every last cabin was flooded.

A completely false picture of the progress of the Communist war is presented and apparently believed in many circles. Arguments advanced to show that the Communists are losing their battle for world conquest include the following:

1. There is a major split in the forces of world Communism and that Russia is mortally afraid of the growing power of Communist China and will ultimately join with the West against this danger from the East.



Dr. Schwarz making a fine point at the Madison Square Garden Anti-Communism Rally.

2. Communism in China is a failure. There is a great famine and the people are starving. As a result of this there will soon be an internal revolt that will overthrow the Communist regime. All we need is to exercise a little patience and all will be well.
3. Not one of the newly-born nations of Africa has officially embraced Communism.
4. The growing economic strength of Europe as shown by the common market has offset the gains Communism has made and is making in southeast Asia, Africa, and Latin America.

The rationalizations are as numerous as they are dishonest and reveal the unwillingness of many minds to face the truth because the truth is too unpleasant. This tendency, though natural, may be suicidal.

The truth is ugly. Nevertheless, it must be faced. It is, that, during the last decade, the Communists have made enormous gains and that they are continuing to gain up until this moment. The situation of the free world becomes more perilous. It cries out for an honest audit and appropriate sacrifice and dedication if all is not to be lost.

(Continued on Page Two)

Strong Offensive Needed For Victory

The offensive must be seized in the battle against Communism. This is not easy and it demands a much greater devotion of time and money than most have yet been willing to make. It demands a greater depth of understanding of the nature of Communism itself and a more complete dedication to freedom.

It is in an effort to contribute to the realization of these goals that the various anti-Communism schools are conducted throughout the nation.

It is a well-established and sordid principle of debate that when you are unable to answer effectively the arguments of your opponent it may prove profitable to attempt to discredit him personally. If the messenger is discredited, the message may be disregarded.

A well-organized and sustained campaign to discredit the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade and its President has flourished throughout the nation these last months. The objective has been to classify the Crusade as a right-wing extremist organization and myself as a spokesman of the extreme right wing. Once the label is clearly attached, many people feel justified in ignoring the facts presented and the logic of the argument.

The center of dissemination of the misinformation and slander has been and is New York City. From this city information is pumped into the communication arteries of the world. If the information is false, the whole world believes a lie.

New York City is the headquarters of most of the great communication media—the radio and television networks, the wire news service, and the national news magazines. These have been presenting selective and false information to the nation and the world. If the truth is to be told, it must be presented in an unanswerable form in New York City. For this reason we decided to invest our assets of time, energy and money in a Greater New York School of Anti-Communism and to seek maximum exposure so that the truth might be revealed.

THE OPPOSITION

The opposition to our coming was organized even before our arrival. The enemy had been alarmed by the response received to the televising of the program "Hollywood's Answer to Communism" and they were determined that our path should be difficult. A movement was organized to boycott the sponsor of the program and to prevent its product from being displayed on the shelves of the supermarkets unless they promised that they would cease to sponsor programs of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade and myself. This threat of economic boycott was reported in the New York Times.

Various church groups met and published in advance of our coming condemnations of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade and these schools of anti-Communism without providing any opportunity for us to face our accusers or submit evidence.

After our arrival in New York was announced secret meetings of a variety of organizations were called and plans laid to recruit as many groups as possible to secure a public denunciation of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, its personnel and program.

We found that it was extremely difficult even to rent office space. After we had made arrangements to rent a set of offices, the agreement was vetoed by someone higher in authority than the man with whom we had negotiated.

A large corporation was eager to sponsor programs on television but were discouraged when they found the campaign of slander and innuendo that was taking place and the potential threat of economic boycott of their products. In many quarters it was accepted without question that since we were Christian we were anti-semitic.

Those who are moved by pressures and who are fearful of earning the disfavor of pressure groups found it expedient to be neutral.

The biggest shock of all came when we discovered that we were unable to purchase time on any television station to present the truth.

THE SOURCE OF THE OPPOSITION

The opposition is remarkable for its catholicity. It includes:

1. The Communists and their philosophic allies.
2. The Nazis and Neo-Nazis.
3. The Anti-Semites.
4. The Presbyterian, Episcopalian, and Congregational Churches of New York.
5. The Department of Social Relations of the Protestant Council of New York.
6. The Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith.
7. The Columnist, George Sokolsky.
8. Harry Bridges.

These are truly strange bedfellows. The above statements are not lightly made. All the organizations mentioned are on record as to their opposition.

Gus Hall

Gus Hall boasts that the Communists take pride of place in the organization of the attack on us. In *POLITICAL AFFAIRS*, April, 1962; he writes: obviously referring to the Southern California School of Anti-Communism conducted in Los Angeles last year:

"You have to understand the concentrated assault upon the West Coast made by the ultra-Right in the United States to appreciate this. It was an attempt by them to secure a beachhead here, and from there spread it all over. Its aim was to transform the American people into a hysterical anti-Communist mob. There are many other points of attack, but the West Coast was obviously a concentration. Millions of dollars were spent on this mobilization. Millions; just on this pilot project.

"Communists, I'm proud to say, played an important role in struggling to defend democratic rights from this fascist-like assault. It started with our statement ten months ago, that warned of this danger and outlined a tactical approach for the mobilization of the Democratic forces to oppose this menace.

"At first, many, including progressives, questioned the correctness of this tactical approach. Today, many recognize it as an important contribution to the defense of democracy."

The various direct and indirect agencies of the Communist conspiracy parroted this Communist line. No lie was too outrageous for the Communists to use. Their reasoning is simple—since we are the enemy of Communism, we must be discredited.

Any statement that can discredit us helps the Communist cause. Therefore, any discreditable statement is true. We accept the vicious, lying, slanderous campaign by the Communists as a badge of honor and wear it with pride.

The philosophic associates of Communism naturally joined the attack. These associates include not only the fellow traveling organizations favorable to Communism but the totalitarian organizations, allegedly hostile to Communism. Many people do not realize that Communism, Nazism and Fascism are brothers under the skin. Nazism and Fascism were simply heretical sects of Communism. Naturally enough they joined the attack. We have been picketed in New York by Communists, Neo-Nazis, and Anti-Semites. Various anti-semitic publications describe me as the most dangerous man in the United States. Their opposition and hatred confirms my conviction of the righteousness of our message and method.

Strange Bedfellows

The motive behind the antagonism of the other groups mentioned is puzzling. I make no attempt to pass judgment but merely record the fact of the antagonism. I like to think that it is due in large part to misinformation and that when they learn the truth they will change their position and become friends. Nevertheless, the fact of the opposition is on record. I will report some of the statements of Mr. Arnold Forster, civic rights director of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith; Robert J. Stone, Chairman of the Department of Social Relations of the Protestant Council of New York; and Columnist, George Sokolsky.

Arnold Forster

Addressing the 110th annual convention of District One of B'nai B'rith, Arnold Forster stated as reported in the New York Herald Tribune, June 6:

"The radical Right is 'pretty late and not doing a very good job at fighting Communism, but is doing a damnably effective job of preaching disunity among Americans and stimulating attacks on such basic institutions as our churches, schools and libraries.'

"He told of an effort by Dr. Schwarz to get the Anti-Defamation League to hold a 'formal hearing' to prove that Dr. Schwarz was not anti-Jewish. It took the form of a phone call two weeks ago to the ADL leader in New York, Mr. Forster refused the request because 'we will not permit ourselves to be used in this way.' The Right-wing leader plans to hold a rally in Madison Square Garden in August.

"Because of the ADL refusal to be drawn into any such kind of 'trial' Mr. Forster said, the organization has since been subjected to a two-page attack in a National

(Continued on Page 3)

Attack to Discredit Dr. Schwarz & C.A.C.C. (Continued)

Review, edited by William F. Buckley. Mr. Forster described Mr. Buckley as an 'eighteenth century egg-head' and 'a quixotic beatnik in a Brooks Brothers suit.'

"The speaker assailed Dr. Schwarz's upcoming New York rally plans. His program—along with other ringmasters of the radical Right—calls for U.S. withdrawal from the United Nations', he said. 'It condemns our effective anti-Communist program, such as the Alliance for Progress, as being Marxist.'

"It confuses many Americans by offering inane, meaningless black-and-white solutions to our most complicated problems of survival. It would have Americans stand by, mute and disorganized, each man searching for Communists at home, while international Communism capitalizes the distress and starvation of the world."

Rebuttal

I replied immediately and the newspaper published my reply as follows:

"I must comment on the statements of Arnold Forster, civil rights director of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, as published by you recently.

"He describes me as 'one of today's foremost practitioners of a philosophy of despair and gloom.' The truth is I urge an acknowledgment of the realities of the nature of Communism and the present world situation and a personal dedication to study and devotion to freedom—with an attitude of cheerfulness and enthusiasm.

"He classifies me as a Right-wing leader. I challenge him to produce any evidence from what I have said, written or done to justify this charge.

"He claims that I tried to get the Anti-Defamation League to hold a 'formal hearing' to prove that I was not anti-Jewish. I merely requested an informal meeting to discuss with responsible officials problems that had arisen and to clarify areas of possible misunderstanding.

"He states that my program calls for United States withdrawal from the United Nations. This is untrue.

"He declares my program 'condemns our effective anti-Communist program, such as the Alliance for Progress, as being Marxist.' This is a somewhat more sophisticated distortion. I support programs to improve economic and social well-being in all countries. I claim material measures are insufficient and must be supplemented by an ideological and spiritual offensive. To trust to material means alone to change political institutions and ideologies is Marxist.

"One frequent criticism is that I offer no solutions to the problems Communism presents. Mr. Forster varies this theme by charging I offer 'inane, meaningless black-and-white solutions to our most complicated problems of survival.' Do I sense a suggestion of a philosophy of gloom and despair?

"His statement that I 'would have Americans searching for Communism at home and inactive throughout the world' is contradicted by the entire record of our organization. Why have I been declared an 'illegal immigrant' by the Left-leaning government of British Guiana? Would he suggest it is because I have been advising Americans to ignore Communism outside the borders of the U.S.A.?"



Picket parodies Dr. Schwarz's Book

Protestant Social Action Council

Robert J. Stone, Chairman of the Department of the Social Relations of the Protestant Council of New York published the following statement:

"As you know, Dr. Fred Schwarz is in New York for his Christian Anti-Communism Crusade. He is in Madison Square Garden during the latter part of this month and intends his 'school' to open sometime later. Many parishioners and clergymen are being invited to this Crusade. Your Department of Christian Social Relations is concerned that you are aware of the effect of this Crusade in other cities.

"The Christian Social Relations Department was authorized by the Board of Directors to issue to you a statement, for whatever use you desire to make of it, calling to your attention the dangers of this Crusade.

"It has not been prepared for press release.

Statement on Dr. Fred Schwarz and Christian Anti-Communism Crusade

"The world today needs every endeavor which exposes or weakens the menace of dictatorship, whether of the right or of the left. Communism is the enemy of freedom, of religion and of America. The Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, however, is not the answer to this danger.

"Although its stated purpose is to make Americans aware of the nature of Communism and its philosophy of dialectical materialism, the self-styled 'Crusade' actually produces an entirely different result.

"Its leader, Dr. Fred Schwarz, does not recognize the need for a serious program to combat Communism by attacking its sources. In fact, he condemns such anti-Communist programs as the Alliance for Progress as 'Marxist' in origin. If his approach should be followed, America would stand aside mute, while world Communism capitalized on the distress, starvation and sickness of the peoples of the world. To Schwarz, democracy cannot stand on its own, before men and women in other lands. In his view, foreign aid will only give people in undeveloped countries 'electric lights . . . so that Communist literature can be read.' This is a philosophy of despair, which we as Americans cannot support. Worse, it is a philosophy which actually helps the spread of Communism.

"On the local level, his procedure of vaguely attacking all who do not follow his leadership spreads dissension, suspicion and defeatism.

"It cannot even be said that the 'schools' operated by the 'crusade' are devoted primarily to the evils of Communism. The 'faculty' members attack universities, churches and organized labor. They advocate United States withdrawal from the United Nations and cast doubts on the ability of the State Department to furnish leadership in the field of foreign policy.

"We note the comment of a group of California religious leaders, who report that, in the wake of the schools conducted by Dr. Schwarz, there has been a resurgence of attacks on churches, schools, universities, and libraries.

"In our view, the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is not in fact an effective voice against Communism. It completely misconceives its significance and offers no effective program to combat it. It shouts of doom and despair and offers little or no basis for hope. We agree that Dr. Schwarz should have every freedom to express his opinions but we strongly recommend that citizens look to their churches, synagogues, educational institutions and responsible community organizations rather than to the Schwarz Crusade for dependable information and guidance in the fight against Communism."

The similarity of the language used by Mr. Forster and the Rev. Stone is remarkable!

Columnist, George Sokolsky

The continuing antagonism George Sokolsky reveals as he writes his column is puzzling. Many times I have been asked the question, "What has George Sokolsky against you?" The only reply I have been able to give has been, "I do not have the faintest idea." George Sokolsky has an honorable record in the battle against Communism. When he shows constant antagonism, it would be natural to assume that he had substantial reasons for such an attitude. Careful reading of his column will shed little light on the basis of his prejudices. Originally he seemed to be suspicious because I was drawing substantial crowds and the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade was receiving a substantial income. He seemed to believe that I was making a personal fortune from the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade.

There are always people ready to believe this. Perhaps it is an unconscious reflection of their own characters. However, the facts are now readily available to every honest inquirer. There is no secret concerning my income. I receive a salary of \$5,000 a year and my wife receives \$450 a month as secretary of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade of Australia. All other income is used in the work of the Crusade. All lecture fees that I receive are paid to the Crusade. All royalties from my books are paid into the funds of the Crusade. These royalties exceed my salary. My income is less than it was when I was in medical practice.

These facts are now part of the public record and have received wide publicity through an article in the New York Times. The accusation of patriotism for profit is losing its potency. Therefore, other dis-

(Continued on Page 4)

credible issues must be sought.

GEORGE SOKOLSKY has plunged deep into the barrel and discovered a beauty. I am now completely discredited. My great crime is that I am an Australian interfering in the internal affairs in America.

Alien Should Mind His Own Business

In his column in the New York Journal American the heading is "Alien Should Mind His Own Business". He writes: "Dr. Schwarz is an Australian. He is not an American citizen. Therefore, before I can pay the slightest heed to his discussion of an American problem, I want to know why, if he lives here, earns his living here, works here, and only visits Australia occasionally, he does not become an American citizen." He concludes his column with the statement, "What bothers me is that Schwarz is not an American citizen."

I am truly happy that George Sokolsky is not typical of the rich, warm, hospitable heart of America. Many people believe that the problem of Communism transcends national boundaries. I am reminded of another Australian, Sister Kenny, who was welcomed in America as she tried to alleviate the suffering of American children stricken with poliomyelitis. I do not know of anyone who told her to keep out of American internal affairs.

Any intelligent person knows that there are immigration laws which govern the status of visitors from other countries. Mr. Sokolsky is unworthy of his country and past record when he tries to obscure the issue of the truth or falsehood of my message in such a manner. I cannot contemplate the generous reception I have received from Americans without moist eyes and a warm heart, and I know that in this area George Sokolsky does not represent the American people.

I must leave the question of his motive to those who know him better. I would like nothing better than to grasp his hand in friendship and stand at his side in the battle against our common Communist enemy.

THE BREAKTHROUGH

At one point we were beginning to feel that those, who had warned us against coming to New York and foretold dire tragedy, were right. The opposition appeared too powerful, the financial boycott too effective, the blackout too complete. We were encouraged by the knowledge that the hearts and hands of many thousands from coast to coast were with us and many people were praying for our success.

We were not without friends in New York. Bill Buckley, editor of National Review, was outraged by the dishonesty and injustice. Since then his powerful pen has decimated and exposed the defamatory foe. When the history of the New York campaign comes to be written, the role of Bill Buckley will tower and will prove the old adage that the pen is mightier than the sword.

With the open attack by Arnold Forster and the reply by Bill Buckley, the situation began to improve. The New York Times sent reporters to investigate and the newspaper was honest and objective in its reports. A reporter was sent to do a thorough investigation of the financial position of the Crusade. He set out to discover the truth. If there was any measure of patriotism for profit, he intended to reveal it. His report received wide circulation and

REPRINT FROM THE NEW YORK DAILY NEWS

WANT TO KNOW YOUR ENEMY?

Your worst enemy, whether you are aware of the fact or not, is Communism. Communism will continue to be the whole free world's worst enemy until Communism is destroyed or made powerless.



Dr. Fred Schwarz

Anybody with any sense makes it his business to learn everything he can about any enemy or enemies he has. The more you know about an enemy, the better your hope of overcoming him.

All of which has been leading up to an earnest recommendation that you obtain, read, reread, and mayhap re-reread a book called "You Can Trust the Communists (to do exactly as they say)," by Dr. Fred Schwarz; Prentice-Hall, Inc., Englewood Cliffs, N.J., 1960; 187 pages, \$2.95.

About one million copies of this book have now got into circulation. It is to be hoped that figure may be multiplied greatly in the next few years.

Dr. Schwarz has the enemy's number from every angle; spells out in "You Can Trust the Communists" exactly why the Reds are the enemies of freedom, decency and happiness that they are; and outlines (in his last chapter, "Program for Survival") various ways in which individual citizens can get effectively into the fight to bring about a final, worldwide defeat of these enemies.

You're advised to pay no attention to some smear stuff now being circulated here against Dr. Schwarz by assorted Communists, fellow travelers, and anti-anti-Communists.

What occasions this smear campaign is the fact that Dr. Schwarz is soon (June 28) to stage one of his increasingly famous anti-Communism rallies in Madison Square Garden. This one, incidentally, has as co-chairmen Adm. Arleigh Burke, Ret.; Charles Edison, Henry B. Sargent, and Gene Tunney.

Naturally, the local friends of Moscow (and they are fairly numerous) would love to discredit Dr. Schwarz, in advance of the June 28 rally, as a crackpot right-wing extremist.

He is nothing of the kind; and his book is one of the deadliest, most level-headed and best-informed analyses of the aims and methods of the Communist enemy that we've ever been privileged to read. Again, permit us to recommend it to you, as strongly as we know how.

for the first time the national and international projects of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade received national publicity. A careful reading of his report answered completely the accusations that had been made in various quarters. This report was published in the New York Times June 24th and is reprinted on page 6.

THE NEW YORK DAILY NEWS, the newspaper with the greatest American circulation, joined the fray and on Monday, June 18, printed the editorial which is reprinted on this page.

The television boycott was broken and a series of telecasts was arranged on Channel 9, in preparation for the Anti-Communism Rally planned for Madison Square Garden on June 28.

In addition to this a series of open letters to the people of New York was published as advertisements in the New York Times, New York World Telegram, and the Wall Street Journal. The Anti-Communism program was now beginning to make an impact. These letters are reprinted on page five.

OPEN LETTER TO BUSINESSMEN IN THE GREATER NEW YORK AREA

If you were asked to consider International Communism as a competitive corporation and judge its future prospects by standard business methods, would your conclusions justify complacency or concern? Relevant subjects for consideration would be: (1) past achievements; (2) present assets; (3) management; (4) future plans. Lenin began Bolshevism with about seventeen supporters in 1903. His Party conquered Russia with about 40,000 members in 1917. Today his Party has conquered more than one billion people. This is exceptional achievement by any standard of judgment.

International Communism today can list the following assets:

1. 1,000,000,000 slaves.
2. The economic product of the labor of this billion, which it can exploit from the vantage point of monopoly.
3. Multiple-megaton thermonuclear devices, ballistic missiles, missile-bearing submarines, enormous military resources.
4. A network of universities to train their management personnel for all countries.
5. 300,000 trained espionage agents.
6. Vast advertising program utilizing magazines, newspapers, books and radio programs in major languages of the world.
7. An established sales force in every country.

Their management is thoroughly trained, tested, experienced, and of proven loyalty. Their future plans are announced—the conquest of the entire world. If they succeed, and they are confident they will, your personal losses will be enormous. These include: 1. All your assets; 2. Your positions in business and society; 3. Your religious freedom; 4. Your family; 5. Possibly your life. As Che Guevara, Communist Cuban leader, said on May 25, 1962, "The imperialist and monopolist enemy (U.S.A.) is not going to be defeated until the last of its magnates goes to jail, at least, or to the gallows, because that's the only way the defeat of imperialism can be made final." The defeat of Communism is your major business responsibility. The minimum requirement is knowledge of the enemy.

OPEN LETTER TO ALL CITIZENS ON THE TREATMENT OF COMMUNISM

Accurate diagnosis is the foundation for effective treatment of any disorder. When the sufferer from an ailment is not responding to the prescribed treatment, it may be inadequate to merely increase the dosage of medication. A new diagnostic approach may be needed. A study of the nature of Communism provides the basis for a new direction in treatment.

Communism operates under twin imperatives: (1) It must come to power by deception; (2) It must remain in power by force.

This is so because Communism is in conflict with human nature. Communism is a system of dictatorship: man desires to be free. Given a clear choice between economic security with slavery and economic insecurity with freedom, the overwhelming majority will choose to be free and face the consequences. Today's world is divided into three major areas: (1) under Communist dictatorship; (2) neutral; (3) the Western Alliance.

In the first group, Communism imposes its will on the people by force. In the second group, Communism is advancing by deceit; it exploits the nationalism, resentment and economic under-privilege of each area to advance Communism to power. In the third group, the formal appeal of Communism is static or waning, and Communism concentrates on immobilization and demoralization while the advance continues in the ex-colonial nations. An understanding of these principles would provide a rationale for a dynamic offensive for freedom. The most effective weapon against deception is knowledge.

OPEN LETTER TO PARENTS IN THE GREATER NEW YORK AREA

As you plan, work and sacrifice for the future well-being of your children, are you taking for granted the most important problem of all—the survival of Constitutional Democracy and the Government of Law? The problems demanding your attention include your child's: (1) Education; (2) Future family life; (3) Economic security; (4) Character development; (5) Religious training.

To provide the best, you support the finest schools, take insurance policies, encourage the activity of church and synagogue, support cultural and charitable causes, and worry about friends and marriage and associated problems. All sacrifice and prudent planning will be vain if the plans of Communism to conquer the world and kidnap your child succeed. The possibility of this result cannot be ignored. The past record of the conquest of 1,000,000,000 since 1917 demands that future plans be considered seriously.

If Communism wins, these results will follow:

1. Education will be replaced by rigid indoctrination to mold your child into the pre-determined pattern.
2. Family loyalties and emotional ties will be destroyed. Your child will be trained to be an informer on his parents, brothers and sisters for the Communist State.
3. The economic security granted to the inmates of a prison will remove the need for personal initiative and devotion.
4. Your child's moral character will be twisted to the hideous devices of the Communist dialectic.
5. He will be taught atheism, materialism and worship of the Communist Party, and his religious liberty will die.

The defeat of Communism is the most urgent of all tasks for the well-being of your child. This task cannot be left to others. To be effective, you need knowledge of the enemy.

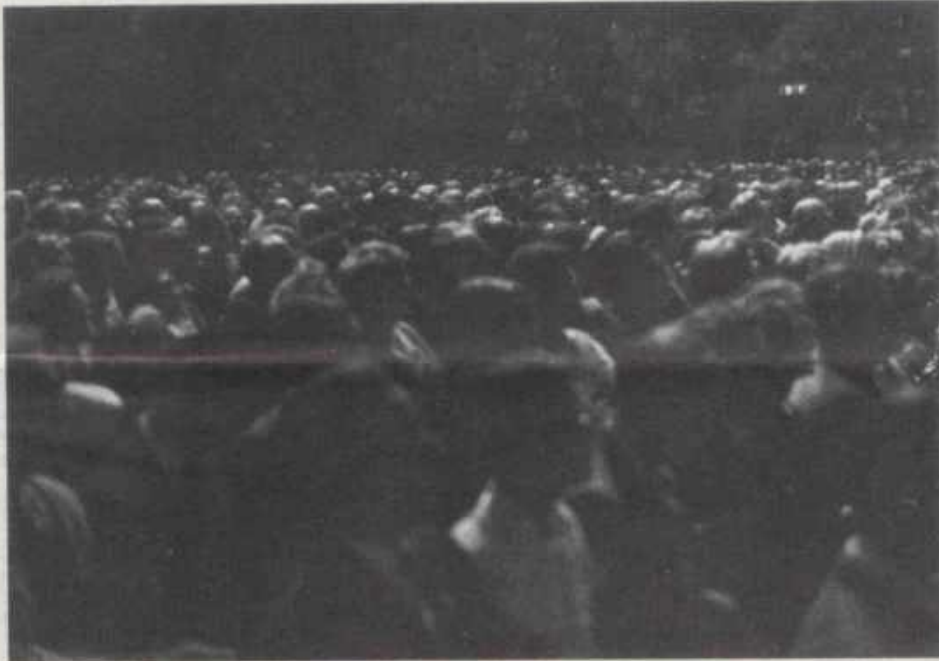
OPEN LETTER TO YOUTH

The Communists have announced to all the world that your future life will be lived in a Communist State. In your planning for the future, have you given adequate attention to the possibility that this is no idle boast? It is hard to ignore or treat lightly the future plans of those whose past achievements dwarf achievements of all others. Communism has conquered 1,000,000,000 since 1917. If Communism should succeed, you would lose:

1. All civil liberties.
2. The right to choose your own job or profession.
3. The right to move freely from place to place.
4. The right to associate with those companions you deem compatible.
5. Freedom of speech, with the resulting right to criticize the Government and its leaders.
6. The opportunity to work from improvement of social or economic injustice.

Very few Americans would deliberately choose such a life, but it may come without their choice. Many years of intense study are given to preparation for your future career. Does not the preservation of the right to make a career merit the expenditure of some time and energy? Are you still content to leave your future destiny in the hands of the older members of the community? Is their past record cause for complete confidence on your part? If the older generation fails, do you not have to pay the price of many of the best years of your life in uniform, with the possibility of the loss of life itself? Your idealism and fresh approach is needed in the battle to defeat Communism. The first step is to thoroughly understand the enemy. You must learn his philosophy, morality, tactics, objectives and organization.

ANTI-COMMUNISM RALLY IN MADISON SQUARE GARDEN



A sea of heads in the crowd of 8,000 at the Rally.

Madison Square Garden has been the scene of many historic battles but on June 28th it was, in the words of Arthur McDowell, Educational Director for the Upholsterers' Union, the scene of the greatest anti-slavery demonstration since Lincoln. 8,000 people gathered and roared approval as the speakers urged a deeper study of the nature of Communism and a greater devotion to freedom. This rally was note-

worthy on many counts. Here are a few:

1. The Attendance of 8,000

In view of the extraordinary circumstances that confronted us this attendance was a triumph. Prior to this rally the Democratic Party had sponsored a birthday celebration for Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt. Many film stars were featured. The attendance was 2,500. We are proud 8,000 attended our rally.



Pickets and their banners organized by the Communists.

2. The Frenzy of the Communist Opposition

The Communists had gathered their shock-troops to protest the rally. 200 pickets flaunting banners with dishonest and insane slogans marched and chanted. They were

truly a pathetic sight. I walked across to talk to them and was met by a crescendo of screams and jeers. The police who were present in large numbers obviously feared a riot and were relieved when I departed.



Pat Boone as he said: "I would rather my girls were blown into Heaven with an atomic bomb than taught into hell by the Communists."

3. The Humility, Courage and Devotion of Pat Boone

Pat Boone scorned an immoral neutrality advocated by many advisors and at great personal inconvenience attended and spoke at the rally. Among many fine pronouncements he made this magnificent statement. "I would sooner see my four daughters blown into Heaven by an atomic bomb than taught into Hell by the Communists."

4. The Reports of the News Media

Led by the New York Times the papers of the New York area were honest in their reporting. They discarded the dishonest label of "Right-Wing Extremist" and reported the facts. Other national newspapers have yet to follow suit. The St. Louis Post-Despatch gave the rally considerable space but remained the victim of its own delusion that the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade is the sponsor of Right-Wing activities. Their concern was revealed in their summation. "Dr. Schwarz has not become a hit in New York but he has resilience and persistence. He is not a force to be taken lightly."

GREATER NEW YORK SCHOOL OF ANTI-COMMUNISM

Murray Kempton, Left-Wing columnist and iconoclast of the hostile New York Post, wrote: "I would not bet that they will not set the Hudson completely on fire yet". Many thousands are praying that his words will prove prophetic when the Greater New York School of Anti-Communism convenes in Carnegie Hall August 27-31. The stage is now being set; the students are enrolling; the faculty preparing and many are praying that this event will mark a turning-point in the heretofore disastrous battle with Communism.

Our goal is to fill Carnegie Hall for all sessions and to televise the messages into millions of homes. Substantial contributions are needed to make this possible. I know of no investment that promises greater dividends than one to utilize the television resources of New York City to teach the truth concerning Communism and to challenge to a national rebirth of freedom under God.



Street demonstrators protest Jagan's Regime prior to February riots and arrival of British troops.

BRITISH GUIANA

How often we hear the cry, "Too late". We have been emphasizing the dangerous situation existing in British Guiana for a long time. While others were sleeping we were working. Through the efforts of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade and Dr. Sluis many thousands of Guianese awakened to the imminent danger of Communism. Great quantities of literature have been distributed; anti-Communism study circles established and anti-Communism workers inspired. The Communists, led by Dr. Cheddi Jagan, have become frantic and have launched a campaign of distortion and lies and have conferred upon Dr. Sluis and myself the unique honor of our classification as illegal immigrants. The truth has made them afraid.

Cheddi Jagan has now confirmed with his own words what we have been pro-

claiming for so long. In replying to a question of a Commission of Inquiry into the cause of the recent riots in British Guiana he said, "I am a Communist."

We must keep the stream of literature flowing and Communism must be washed from the shores of South America.

"YOU CAN TRUST THE COMMUNISTS" Spanish Edition

The Spanish edition of the book, "You Can Trust the Communists" is being widely welcomed. It is urgent that a cheaper edition in paper-back be provided. The publishers have offered to produce such an edition if we purchase 100,000 copies. This will cost \$35,000 but the saving in dollars and lives may be incalculable.

FINANCES

One newspaper in New York City described me as a man with a million-dollar bankroll. In 1961 the gross income of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade was over one million dollars therefore we "have" one million dollars. This is like saying that the Community Chest received ten million dollars last year therefore they "now have" ten million dollars. The money given has been invested in the battle. It is regarded as a sacred trust. We announce to all the world that we are spending this money unselfishly for the causes for which it is given. Our reserves are now exhausted. We depend upon the continuing contributions of our friends and the friends of a free world. You have proved faithful in the past and I am confident you will not fail in the future. We march forward together, constrained by the love of Christ, equipped by the power of the Spirit, confident of final victory.

Yours very sincerely,

Fred C. Schwarz, President
Christian Anti-Communism Crusade



Cheddi Jagan's Headquarters

INDIA

While our eyes are concentrated on New York, Cuba, British Guiana and areas of danger near at hand the tragedy of Asia marches on. We are delighted with the continuing activities of our Indian collaborators in Kerala and Andhra States. The truth newspaper "The Voice of Kerala" continues to publish. The rotary press is now in action. The quality of the paper has improved but their needs continue to be very great. We must not fail them.

In Andhra State, Brother and Sister Devananda Rao now care for fifty neglected boys. The workers travel to the villages and preach the message of Christ's redeeming love and warn of the Communist danger.

IMPORTANT NOTICE

COMING SCHOOLS OF ANTI-COMMUNISM

Greater New York Area
Carnegie Hall.....Aug. 27 - 31
San Francisco Bay Area
San Mateo.....Sept. 17 - 21
Northern Ohio School
Cleveland.....Oct. 1 - 5

BOARD OF DIRECTORS

James D. Colbert, Long Beach, California
E. L. Doorn, Long Beach, California
R. E. Sackett, Waterloo, Iowa
F. C. Schwarz, M.D., Sydney, Australia
J. Sluis, M.D., San Francisco, California
W. P. Strube, Jr., Houston, Texas
G. W. Westcott, M.D., Ypsilanti, Michigan

AUDITORS

Ernst and Ernst, Los Angeles, California
Brown, Lloyd and Stevenson,
Alhambra, Calif.